Trumpet Call of God

2004 - 2013

https://awakeningforreality.com/

The Volumes of Truth... The Trumpet Call of God at the End of this Age 13
Timothy's Dream about YahuShua... The Letters started with this Dream 13
Timothy's Calling… You must devour My Word Day & Night 15
Honor Your Mother & Display My Commandments 15
3 Signs, Doubts & Faith... Do you not feel My Presence in your Life? 16
Timothy's Duties during the coming Tribulation 17
Parable of the Endtimes… Only America & Israel will return to Me 18
You have been chosen by Me & grafted into the Branch of Levi 18
The Man of Perdition marks his People already… The Mark of the Beast 19
The Lord warns regarding Halloween… Do you want to cast your Lot with Satan? 19
The Bride of Christ and the Wedding Supper 20
To a Jehovah's Witness... To deny The Son is to deny The Lord your God 20
Woe to All who ignore My Warning regarding the Holiday called Christmas 21
Wisdom regarding Those, who killed The Messiah 23

My every Word is a glistening Drop from Heaven 23
I am The Protector of Those tossed away in bitter Ignorance 24
You are My Vessel & like the Twelve you'll be a Witness for My Name 25
Belong to the Church without Walls 26
SEX… Marriage, Adultery, Fornication, Pornography & Homosexuality 26
What's in a Name? 26
He shall be called I AM! – Who is YAHUSHUA the MESSIAH? 27
Parable of the two Trees 30
Seek The Light only… Do not seek to understand the Dark 30
Death & Awakening… Regarding the state of the Dead 31
Paganism... My people are destroyed for Lack of Knowledge 32
The Winds of Deception are blowing... Don't celebrate anything with Pagan Origins 34
Timothy, I have made you a Watchman & Mouthpiece for My People 35
Let the Division be made clear & The Rebellion ensue... Turn to Me or against Me 36
The Breath of Life 37
I shall surely correct & discipline all Those I love 37
The Lord says… By the Spirit of God are all Things revealed to the Chosen 38
Run from the Forest and loose all that binds you! 40
Seek Me & I'll open The Way... For I am The Truth you seek 41
The Signs before My Coming... The Earth will quake and tremble & The Seas roar 43
Tsunami Disaster of 2004... Wake up and wail, for My Wrath & My Kingdom come 44
Let Me reveal to you, who will enter Heaven & who won't 46
The Truth about the Inheritance of Sin & Salvation 47
Be baptized in the Living Waters of Spirit and Truth & Receive Forgiveness for your Sins 48
The Lord serves Notice… I am sending out My Prophets… 49
The Eternal God speaks… Fear of God is the Beginning of Wisdom! 49
My Judgment & My Kingdom full of Light and Truth come! 50
Prepare, the Great Terrible Day of The Lord is at hand! 51
The Lion & His Lambs... Seek out true Knowledge & Receive pure Wisdom 52
Clothed with the Presence of God... Do not fear, The Shepherd watches over you 53
Remember the Sabbath and Your God & He shall remember you 54
Watch!... For the Time of arrogant Assumptions and prideful Assertions is over 56
Regarding the Celebration of Easter 57
Purify your Faith!… I am The Way, The Truth & The Life 58
DO NOT JUDGE OTHERS!... For as you judge, you shall be judged 59

You tread the wide Path which leads to Destruction! Embrace the Cornerstone… He is your Life! 61
I gave to the Man a Woman & I have sanctified Marriage..... 62
Hear Me … I am the great I AM 64
Will you flee to the Mountains and hide in the Rocks? 65
The seventh Day comes, the Sabbath… 1,000 Years Rest & Peace..... 66
Return Home, your Father calls! Open your Ears..... 67
I am the Passover and the Lamb… The new Covenant with Men 68
The Holy Spirit is not a Person! He is a Blessing… 69
How shall one, who pushes out the Hand, receive the Gift? Bear much Fruit, for the Harvest is near 70
Use this Week to cleanse yourself... Unleaven your Heart!..... 70
Dreams & Visions… Even to Children is The Spirit given 72
The Heavens shall be set ablaze… A Sign for all Nations..... 73
The Pearl is freely given to Those who ask..... 74
WOE to the CHURCH called ROMAN CATHOLIC..... 75
Who will be lifted up? Reconciliation with God is the Key… 76
Let go of your Pride! For you are poor, blind, deaf and naked… 77
The Servants of God have been sent out to blow the Trumpet to All Nations 78
Don't be sad, because your Loved Ones reject Me & My Words…Rejoice!..... 79
I am sending 144,000 in the Spirit of John & In the Power of Elijah 80
Forsake all this Madness & Seek first your own Salvation… 80
All shall reap what they have sown... Be it GOOD or EVIL 81
Understand the true Baptism & Be wary of all these Men dwelling in the Churches 82
Let Me lead, you only need to follow! Come… Eat & Drink 84
The Lord explains Revelation 14:4... The 144,000 did not defile themselves with Women 85
Arrogance & Ignorance, false Truths & Human Rights..... 87
Doubt leads to Disobedience, but Those of steadfast Faith in The Messiah are FREE from Doubt..... 88
Escape the World's Thief... The End of this Age is here!..... 89
These Letters will divide & Cause Cracks in the Foundation of the Status Quo..... 90
The Interpretation of the Dream… 91
The new, present Word & The Bible… The old and new Testament..... 91
The Prophets are sent out & The Churches judged... The End is near!..... 92
Cut these Cords that bind you to this World... For they tether you to Satan 93
Take your Sickle & Gather the Grapes into My Winepress, called ARMAGEDDON 94
The Days of Revelation are upon you… Are you a prodigal Son or a Rebel? 95
You have passed from Judgment into Life! Come & Sing Praises to Me..... 96

Don’t deceive yourself!... We are all Servants, serving either God or the Devil 97
Submissiveness in Marriage, Division in Spirit & Restoration 99
Let go of the World… Its Ways only lead to Blasphemy & Sin 100
Judgment, Transgression & THE WORD... All shall give an Account on that Day 101
You have been weighed and found wanting! 103
What is Sin? Why do you revel in your Adulteries against God? 104
Steadfast Faith & Obedience is, where One shall find all Prayers answered according to My Will 106
I am THE GIFT & THE WORD!... Blessed are Those who accept Me 107
Walk in My Ways & Show Me your Love by your Obedience 108
My chosen People come & bring the Fullness of all Nations with you 110
Proclaim NOT the Hell of the Churches of Men! Satan is the Tormentor 110
Woe to the Leaders who speak in My Name! 111
To the unholy Church & to its Followers... To the Church who sits upon 7 Hills 112
YahuShua is King... He is also The Word & The undeniable Truth 116
The Doctrines of Demons... Clever Deceptions such as New Age, Buddhism etc. 117
THE LAST TRUMP... Before Judgment, Recompense & Refinement comes 118
Children, wake up! My Wrath comes on a Day you do not expect 119
You shall NOT tempt Me & You shall NOT blaspheme My Words! 121
Woe to the Captives of this World… Why do you remain in the Prison? 123
Overwhelm your Adversary with Good & Continue in My Service & Faith 124
The Forest is burning, where are your Children… Is your House in order? 126
Every corrupt Doctrine & Tradition will crumble under the Weight of Truth! 128
Woe to the Kingdoms and false Religions of the People of this World 129
The Consummation... Break My Commandments and you transgress the Law 130
There is but One Truth Absolute… All else is Fantasy 131
The Children of Disobedience and the wailing Vineyards 133
This World is a corrupt Tree... Cut it down & Burn the Branches 135
I died for you & Those, who live in Me, must crucify their Life also 138
I am The Resurrection & The Life… I AM! Your Redeemer lives… 139
The Firstfruits of the Harvest, the wild Wheat & The second Harvest 139
To the CHURCH who bears My Name, who neither knows My Church nor remains in My Body 141
AWAKE... For the Kingdom of God will be established on the Flames of Judgment 143
Abide in the Doctrine of the Messiah... Don’t just proclaim it, live by it! 144
Enmity & The Word... The Battle & Division of My Harvest 146
Resist the Devil & Embrace My Commands! 147

The Dust has been shaken off the Feet of My Messengers as a Testament against you Churches 148
If The Son sets you free, you are free indeed 150
By their Words and Deeds, they have condemned themselves to Death 151
Father & Son are One… The Lamb becomes the Lion & The Savior the Judge 152
Unify and become one Flock, one Family, one Body with one Head 153
My 144,000 Witnesses shall prepare the Way for My Coming 154
Men of Promise, believe!… If even the Devil believes, how is it you still doubt? 156
TRUTH & LIE… Who is of The Truth & Who is not? 158
Salt & Honey… Come out & Receive only that, which comes from Heaven! 159
Behold My Vessels!… Vessels of Honor & Vessels of Dishonor 160
Separation... Many of you serve Satan! 160
Blessed are Those who overcome for My Name's sake 161
Do you love Me?… Then follow Me!… Many are called, Few are chosen, and even Fewer respond 163
Purification in the Day of the Lord... All Religions & Denominations shall fail 167
Rebellion & Recompense... Peoples of the Earth, you shall be dismayed and horribly afraid 169
Receive My Blessing, for I am The Word & Your only Salvation 171
Timothy, you are grafted in... Let no Man and no Doctrine lead you astray 174
The Process of Rebirth… No one can enter Heaven without it 174
To the Church at My right Hand... Hear My Word & Heed My Correction 176
Wolves in Sheep's Clothing… Acolytes of Satan & The Lie regarding Aliens 179
Return to your first Love & Keep The Passover 180
America, Sons of Ishmael & Churches of Men... Hear My Words! 181
The Day of Slaughter and Deliverance… A City called Martyrdom 183
SERVANTS, ARISE... The Kingdom of Men is finished! 184
I speak to Those who reject My Words & Persecute My Prophets 185
THE TIME HAS COME... When all Iniquity must depart from Jacob 186
Salvation is given and must be received… Yet who has truly received? 188
I am the Lamb without Spot or Blemish, sacrificed for Many 191
Against whom do they fight & rebel? I have spoken and shall not repent! 193
All Candlesticks are removed... The Light has gone out of the Churches, the Veil remains intact 195
Mistranslations & Misinterpretations lead to great Obscurity 195
The Stone in My Hand is Judgment… With it I shall destroy the Nations! 197
The Prophets are sent out… TRUE & FALSE 199
A Day of thick Clouds, Darkness and bitter Sorrows… The Day of The Lord 201
A great Harvest in the midst of great Desolations… SALVATION & JUDGMENT 204

ISRAEL IS MINE!… Watchmen, sound the Trumpet! 204
I shall tear down, uproot, destroy, uplift & unify them 205
Recompense is coming, I shall repay... There shall come a swift Storm upon you 207
America & Churches of Men... Return to Me 208
Where I am, Human Power is of no use at all, for I have defeated the World 211
The Beginning of the End has come, look up! The Lion shall roar... 213
Woe to all Prosperity Preachers among the Churches of Men 214
Grace & The Law 215
You shall not use Grace as a Sword to slay the Moral Law 216
Obama... God's Will & Judgment for America 217
Obey My Commandments! Thereby you recognize God's true Children 217
Disobedience and Rebellion, the Love of a Father & Rod of Discipline 219
Make Honesty your Companion & Integrity your close Friend 221
The Voice of Truth... A still small Voice or Wrath & Anguish 221
Let All in the Earth partake of My Word and become silent… 223
A Servant & The Heirs... I am The Head & You shall go where I send you 225
I have seen your Whoredoms, Vanities, Licentiousness, Greed & Murders 226
Do you love Me more than These & Am I First in your Life? 228
YahuShua, The Everlasting Stone… Multitudes in the Valley of Decision 229
I've given you a Command & You stay silent… Shout My Name! 230
Woe to the Megachurches of Men… I shall be a Terror unto you 232
God's Judgment & Harvest… Watchmen, blow the Trumpet, for this Word shall become famous 234
Fill the Cups of the Thirsty & Let the Arrogant depart 236
Christians, listen to Me! This is your Master's Table & You refuse it 237
You will rally around the deceitful King and accept his Mark 238
Recompense is coming... There will be Wailing & Gnashing of Teeth 240
Who is Timothy? He is a Servant, a Man of Stumbling, a Vine Dresser & Prophet 242
Thus Says The Lord against Dallas & Las Vegas 243
Awaken & Partake of the Living Bread 244
From Betrayal to Victory! By no means does Death have the last Word 245
Those who love Me, give heed to My Voice and obey 246
LISTEN... All you Churches of Men, Apostles, Prophets Pastors & Teachers 247
Evil blotted out… Righteousness reigns 250
I search the Hearts and Minds & I know My Own 250
Feed My Sheep, ignore the Scoffers and remain separate 251

Run quickly to Me, let go! My Judgments fall upon the Nations 252
It is time for The Son of Man to be glorified through His servants 254
The King of Glory & The Meaning of Life 255
MY WORD shall go out & THE HARVEST shall come in 256
I have purposed & I have announced it in a loud Voice 257
Come to Me... Let go of your Teachers, your Leaders & My Prophet 257
Your Resolve & Your Trust will be put to the Test 259
My Hand shall strike you down!… You have become Satan's Mouthpieces 260
Churches of Men… Hear The Word of The Lord! I tell you the Truth... 262
My 144,000 Witnesses will be roaring Lions in the Day of the Lord 266
The Mystery of God revealed... The Word became Flesh, Immanu El 267
They have played the Harlot and now they become the fatherless Widow 268
Do not be as the Hypocrite, who has two Faces, for I know your Heart 269
This is the Word from My Mouth & It is foremost! 270
Warn them from Me... Those, who despise My Letters & My Word therein 272
I can wait no longer! I can no more endure this Iniquity 273
The Innocent are Mine!… Woe to All who lead My Lambs astray 275
The Day of the Lord is here! My anger burns hot… The World is given up 276
Set yourself apart for My Glory & Give Thanks... This is pure Worship 279
Be completely separate & Follow My Leading… Trust & Obey! 280
Wake Up, it is Time! Where is the Fear of God among you?! Not One trembles… 281
Tarry no longer! For I did not come to bring Peace 284
I am come out of My Sanctuary to judge the People & Nations 286
Enemies of Israel… Come forth! I shall make a Spectacle of you 289
You will not see Me, until you say... Blessed is he who comes in the Name of the Lord 290
Who do you choose?... I am here, choose Me! 291
The World shall be shaken! 292
I shall bring My Hand against ALL Nations who have forsaken Me 292
Those who have Ears to hear, hear, what the Voice of Almighty God speaks 293
The Lion of Judah & His Sons of Service 295
OBEY ME & Put Me first! For not to obey God is Sin 296
Be Witnesses for My Name & Trumpeters of My Coming 298
Separation of My Harvest! Seek My Treasures in the Fields of the first Harvest 299
I am the ONLY Judge! Non of their Arguments will have any weight 300
My Anger against Those who slay the Little Ones! Dallas shall not be alone 301

Do you call yourself Christian? Then listen, for My Sheep have gone astray! 301
I am poured out... Why do you withhold? Let go & Surrender 302
Those, who embrace the Bible and reject these Letters, deny My Word 302
You adulterous and wayward Generation… Take your Fill 303
True Wisdom comes from above! 305
I take My Beloved and plunge this World into Darkness 306
My Bride, come out! The Wedding Supper is about to begin 306
Servants, blow the Trumpet!… Sound the Alarm & Serve them the Truth 308
Let My Redeemed come running & Sing... YahuShua is YaHuWaH 310
I command you... Go out & Trumpet My Word to the Churches and your Countrymen 311
I give & I take away... Nature shall rise up and become your Enemy 312
You Hypocrites, repent!... My Hand is removed & My Spirit withdrawn 314
My Sword comes, it is drawn! Take My Warning seriously 316
The Day of Slaughter… Enemies of Israel, come and fight against Me 317
For My Name's & My Servant David's sake will I defend My People Israel 318
The ill Ones of the Flock require the most Attention 319
Begin again in Me! Don't hesitate, seek My Face and ask Me… 320
Vengeance is Mine… I shall repay 320
I never knew you! This Bride is NOT My Bride… 323
That which is not of Me is against Me and comes from the Evil One 324
Serve Me as I have loved you… Show your Love for Me openly 325
Before Me stand many deceived Teachers who claim to follow Me! 326
Churches of Men… You have robbed Me! So I'll rob you too 328
The first Harvest of Many is finished... The Lowly of the Lowly taken 329
The King Eternal says... Beloved, shout My Name, for My Kingdom is coming 330
A faithful Witness shares the Gifts he has received with everyone 330
Offenses must come, but they shall come by My Word alone 331
The Day is here! Heed My Warning, for My Terror comes 332
Dissolute Children, depart from Me… I never knew you! 335
A Lamentation of the Lord... Captive Children & Modern Pharisees, wake up 336
Trumpet My Word alone! Warn this Generation that has chosen Death 337
Pray & Be thankful… The Prayers of My Sheep are precious 338
Are you still sitting on the Fence?… Why do you reject My Word? 339
A wise and faithful Servant comes to Me in Spirit and in Truth 340
My Word is Fire!… I do not bring Peace, but a great Division 341

Seek Me & Put your Trust for a Healing in Me alone 344
Destroyed in My Love... I am in Love with you, are you in Love with Me? 345
I am calling you out!… Woe to Those, who mock this Trumpet 345
The Measuring Line, by which all is measured 350
My Judgment & My Mercy 352
The Power of the Words My Sons shall speak in the Day of the Lord 353
It's Time to let go!… The Thief comes to steal away the Light 354
A wise Servant and the Line & The inner and outer Court 355
Remove the Scales from your Eyes, so you may see Me, as I truly am 356
One in Me... The Bridegroom is coming, go out to meet Him! 357
This is the final Blast of this Trumpet & My last Call to come out 358
I am calling you out! For My Judgments shall rain down from Heaven 360
Do you really know Me? Are you Part of My Body? Then open your Hearts… 366
There is a Death into Darkness & A Death unto Life 368
What is Faith?… Faith is believing that I am who I am 369
Be a People with a pure Faith! Come out & Be joined unto Me 370
They teach another JESUS... Therefore shall only Women in Mourning remain 370
Christians, Jews & Muslims, wake up! This is the last Trumpet BEFORE THE TIME! 372
The Trees of the Field, which grow contrary to My Will, shall be struck down 378
The Prophet's Reward is waiting for you... Take the Leap! 380
THE HOLY PLACE 381
How I keep the Wolves at Bay... 382
The Time has passed & The Door to this Table shall be shut 382
STOP SPEAKING! Quiet yourselves and know, I AM HE 383
Each Word from My Mouth is a Blessing… Be it soft or hard 385
Remember Me & Lean forward, so I may kiss you upon your Forehead 385
I know My Sheep & My Ways are Life for All, who walk in them 387
In Union with the Messiah... My glory revealed in you 388
Escape to the Father's House! Don't look back… 389
Conflicts regarding Holidays... There can be no Peace while Abominations stand 389
What is most needful? Do not resist My Words & Flee Foolishness 390
My Fire burns mighty and terrible, a suffocating Plague 391
Deplorable Traditions! I hate, what People are doing in My Name 392
As in the Days of Noah... The Door will be shut & My Judgment shall fall 393
A fragile Stalk of Wheat grows into a mighty Oak Tree 394

Wrath & Mercy... Trumpet My Wrath and cause an Uproar! 395
A Shout & A Trumpet… The Bridegroom's coming, go out to meet Him! 396
What is a Prophet?... Gnashing Children, prick up your Ears! 396
I am risen up, as a Mighty & Terrible One 398
Innermost Intentions of a Soul 400
The healing Hands of God... Come & Drink, until your Cup is running over 400
Sing for Me, My Children! Sing… The Bridegroom approaches 402
Blessed are Those who hunger for Righteousness, for they have truly received 403
Lost in Confusion & Bitterness…Darkness among many Faces 403
Understand the Marriage in the Kingdom of God… The Divine Union 404
Who has become a Son of the Devil & Who is serving Me 404
Behold, how the false Prophets Hananiah gather 404
Only one Fellowship is truly needful… Do you love Me, Beloved? 405
My Wrath against Australia cannot be turned back 406
I AM COME!… No one has grasped the Scope of these Words 407
How long must I suffer your Doubts? Don't seek after Signs in the World! 407
Pride has opened the Door for the deceiving Spirits 408
Those who walk in My Ways, walk in The Light 409
I am The Lord & This is My Word... Timothy I have chosen 410
I AM GOD!… He who gives & He who takes away 411
My Blood & My Tears pour down, yet My own People remain unclean 412
I AM HE! Says The Lord 414
It is Time to shake the Cities of Men, for the Glory of Men must die 414
Your Hearts are revealed... Now is the Time to try your Trust 416
It's Time to make your Decision! Choose… Me or the World 417
Consider My Words and prepare, for the Day of Refinement is here 418
My Messengers cannot be cracked, for I have established them 420
Come & Fly with Me!… Make Me your one and only consuming Passion 421
The Day of the Lord is here & The Pangs must increase quickly 422
I shall shake the Earth mightily & Grab hold of the Pacific Plate 423
My Predestination… I do with My Children, as I please 425
The Widow's Mite & A blessed Servant of Mine 425
Come out from the Churches of Men, you are starving! 426
Who consumes My Words like a starving Man consumes Bread? 428
True Faith & Trust... Not one Word of My Prophets will fall to the Ground 429

Deliverance of the first Election… Then will My Judgments be poured out upon Cities & Nations 430
Put all your Trust in The Holy One! Shout His Name 431
A Wellspring of Love, where broken Wings are healed 432
Warning regarding Easter... Join not in the Error of the People! 433
I know My Own & These Letters are Mine 433
You have hated Me!… Thus you have been cut off and will surely die 434
I will provoke them to Anger, for they have provoked Me! 435
My Word is subject to no Man & It does not need Man's Approval 437
My Word shall be heard by All & My Voice shall resound 438
This Doctrine is detestable & A Stain on the Garment of Truth 438
The Planting of The Lord 439
The Breach… Therefore, says The Lord… FALL 440
It is Time to fly! Forget your lives in this World…Let go! 440
They admire the Fallen, but the Fear of God is forgotten 442
I have set you apart to testify against them, even as Rocks of Offense 443
Earth... Hear the Voice of The Living God 444
I speak to the Generation of My Wrath 444
Do you delight in My Ways… Are you foolish or wise? 447
I have taken to Myself a Prophet 448
I sent a spiritual Famine, but I hear no Outcry! 448
Pentecost has been fulfilled!… It has passed them by unawares 449
Children of Wisdom... Life & Death, Blessing and Cursing, One Way & One Truth 450
Gifts in Service & The Presence of the Lord 451
YaHuWaH is My Name!… I come to repay & There is no hiding Place! 451
The Continents will break apart, when My Wrath comes! 452
The Days of the martyred Prophets are at an End... True & False Prophets revealed 453
All shall come to pass very quickly… Increase beyond measure! 454
In the Bosom of The Father 454
There is but One Way! All Knowledge apart from Him is a Lie 455
The End of a Nation is terrible… Prepare your Hearts for Death! 456
The Parable of The Great Landowner & his beloved Sheep 457
I've summoned you as well as the Scoffers & the Wicked alike 458
Repent & Return to Me! For Abasement is coming & It shall be very severe 459
I am the God of Judgment & I will make of them a great Slaughter 461
Obey My Voice or leave… But no longer fight against Me 462

I will be with you thru the Valley, where the Winds will be harsh 463
It is Time to depart from the World, even if you are slandered 464
Slander & Bearing false Witness... Idle Words spoken with Serpents Tongues 465
A right Heart bridles the Tongue 466
My 2 Lampstands ELIJAH & MOSES are about to come down 467
The necessary Steps to your Freedom in Me 467
I am a just God & Savior 468
Rebellion, Disobedience & The Hypocrite's Portion 469
Each one of you goes his own Way… My Will is forgotten 470
You are the last Generation & You have chosen Death 471
There is Healing for all Nations in the Presence of The Lamb 473
I declare War upon My Enemies and Friends of this World! 473
Every House of Worship shall be torn down & Every community devastated… Even as Shiloh 475
Because of all your Idols I must destroy the Kingdoms of Men 476
Lukewarm Sheep... When I look upon you I see the World & the Likeness of the Churches 482
Blessed Hope… My Doves shall ascend high above the Heads of Those who sneer at them 485
Testimony… The Lord's Call & Timothy's Answer… Take my Life, Jesus 486
I am doing a new & terrible Thing... The Wrath of the Lamb is here 487
They shall die by the Sword, by Pestilence, by Plague & Famine 488
I love you & This is enough... I am your Freedom 489
This Generation is dead in My Eyes! Depart from Me, you Workers of Lawlessness 490
Behold… My special Offering! 144,000 Mouthpieces for My Name 492
What Madness is this?! Answer, if you know… 493
The Penalty... A Life for a Life 494
I come like a Thief to take away their prized Possessions 495
Is the USA still a God-fearing Nation? 495
Parable of the aged Shepherd 496
The Pomp of the Nations shall cease… 496
JERUSALEM… You have become a heavy Stone for all Nations 497
Which of these 3 Servants is truly devoted to Me & loves Me unconditionally? 498
The Sabbath Rest… Come to Me, for I am the living Bread 499
You are My Witness & Lampstand... In one Day I will carry away the Riches of America 500
Double-Mindedness... Those who love Others more than Me, are not worthy of Me 501
The Diamond of the Lord's Bride & Its Meaning 502

The Volumes of Truth... The Trumpet Call of God at the End of this Age

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, this Word, even every Volume to every Letter, is the Word of My glory, which I have put forth once again… A testament of My love and sacrifice, the announcement of My coming, a proclamation of truth, revelation of who I really am!… The Trumpet Call of God, so all those called and chosen may hear and come to Me in their proper time and season.

Behold, it is also a strong correction for all those who have taken to themselves MY Name and MY Word, to pollute it, a plumb line for this wicked generation! For this Word is a waving banner, an ensign to all nations!… A trumpet of alarm and war, the sound of recompense and judgment, which shall soon fall upon every nation!

For I AM WHO I AM!… The Only Begotten of The Father! The One True God and Savior! The Messiah!… YahuShua – YAHUWAH

Behold… The Old Testament is The Father revealing Himself, while pointing to The Son. The New Testament is The Son revealing Himself while pointing to The Father, also fulfilling the Messianic Prophecies of the Old Testament in Himself.

The Letters are The Father and The Son revealing themselves as One, even as the Word of God is one, with The Letters being the culmination of the whole… Not separate, but one.

Therefore, to reject any part of The Lord's Word is to reject the whole… The three books are one… One on-going testament to God's glory.

Thus says The Lord… Those who receive of Me begin to see with eyes wide open, with the deafness of their ears healing quickly.

Yet those who have not received rely upon the spirit of men to discern, and stumble greatly; rejecting My Word spoken to this generation, while at the same time polluting My Word from aforetime; firmly securing the veil which remains atop their heads, covering their faces in an attempt to hide their shame.

Therefore, I have spoken it and shall say it again before this perverse and most wicked generation, though they can in no wise bear to hear it…

I AM COME! THE TIME IS HERE!… And behold I, The Lord your God, will do nothing until I have revealed My plans to My servants, the prophets… And this I have done.

Timothy's Dream about YahuShua... The Letters started with this Dream

Spring 2004 – Timothy's Dream & The Interpretation from an Angel

I was standing in the middle of a small street, in the downtown area of a town that looked European (I wasn't sure where I was). It was getting dark. There was no one around but one other person standing near me, about fifteen feet away. This person didn't speak, nor did I know who it was.

I then noticed a large board standing up, with only a few bricks holding it up at its base. I knew behind it was a moving truck, but I couldn't see it. Then I suddenly realized… Jesus is in the back of that truck! I ran over, calling… ‚Jesus, don't leave!'

When I reached the big wooden board, I noticed I had a brick in my hand with an arrow on it. I placed the brick at the base of the board. Then the truck pulled away.

I was going to run after it, but there was a barricade in the street blocking me, so I yelled… ‚Jesus, come back!' The truck stopped and began backing up. I noticed the back of the moving van's door was made of glass. Behind it sat Jesus in a nice chair. Several others were in the back of the truck, seemingly sitting higher than Jesus (similar to stadium seating, but in the dark). I couldn't see them very well.

When the truck stopped, it was still about twenty yards away. The door opened, and Jesus jumped out. He was dressed as a modern man and clean-shaven. He beckoned to me, and said, "Come to Me, Timothy." I went around the barricade and ran to Him. When I reached Him, I both fell down and fell at His feet to worship Him.

He touched my head, then lifted me up, and said… ‚Join Me in the truck. I have much to tell you.' I sat on the floor of the back of the truck, and He sat back in the nice chair. I stared intently at Him and listened with all my might, but no matter how hard I tried, I could not hear Him, even though I saw His mouth moving.

After He finished speaking, we got out. We were then standing in the street again. I ran over to Him, and put my arms around Him, and squeezed Him as hard as I could, never wanting to let go. He hugged me also, and while pushing me back gently, said… ‚Timothy, you must stay here for a little longer… I will return.' He got back into the truck, and it drove away.

Note: After the dream, I woke up to give my son a bottle. During this short time, I prayed that The Lord might tell me my dream's meaning. When I fell back to sleep, I had exactly the same dream again, but this time a voice said… ‚Listen, as I give you your dream's interpretation.'

Hold steadfast to your Faith in The Messiah, Who is called Christ... From an Angel of God, the Interpretation of Timothy's Dream

The road in which you stand is a crossroads in your faith, and the man near to you represents The Holy Spirit of God. The board blocking the vehicle, holding Christ Jesus, is that you now know the truth, but do not yet see or understand it. For your faith is weak and may fall, as though it is held up by only two bricks. You have the third brick in your hand, its arrow points the way, for the path is straight and narrow. Place it at the base of your faith, so it may be strengthened.

The truck leaving, then returning at your call, represents that Jesus is among you unseen, gathering together His people, all who call on His name in sincerity and truth. The door of glass is that you will come to see Him in your understanding, and that He will return and every eye shall see Him, but first He will fill His truck with all who are His and take them with Him.

The barricade in the street represents those things which distract you and the people in your life who will attempt to block your way; all of which you must overcome, that you may draw close to The Lord, to do His will. Your falling at His feet is two-fold… It represents your worship, as well as your stumblings in your faith because of sin, both of which shall serve to humble you. Yet Jesus will lift you up each and every time.

Jesus inviting you into His truck means you are now His, and you will soon go with Him. The seat, in which He sits, is the Mercy Seat. Him speaking to you is two-fold… For He will be speaking to you unheard by others, and not yet understood by you. For you have not yet partook of His Word, which He has called you to devour day and night. Then will you hear and understand Him clearly.

You both stepping from the truck is that your time has not yet come to go with Him; He will still be with you in spirit. Your strong, loving embrace is that you must hold steadfast to your faith in Christ, and never let go. For

many will forsake you, and you must be willing to stand alone. Thus the path before you, only you can choose to take… Look, The Spirit has not left you, Timothy. You are not alone.

Timothy's Calling… You must devour My Word Day & Night

May 12, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

[The Lord] Timothy, listen as I speak. The time draws near when you must speak to those around you My word, the Word of God. You shall bring many to Messiah, who is called Christ. Many will also come against you and stone you with the words of their mouths.

[Timothy] How do I speak what I don't know?

[The Lord] On that day I will give you the words, for your mouth is not your own, but My mouth; and your mind, not your mind, but what I have given you.

[Timothy] What should I do?

[The Lord] Until then, you must devour My Word day and night, as a starving man devours bread.

[Timothy] When is this day?

[The Lord] This you can not know, until this day has come upon you.

[Timothy] I'm scared; I fear speaking in front of people.

[The Lord] Were you not scared before the races of your youth? Did you not prepare day and night, for many nights? Was not your race won, and your fears unfounded? Was not your race worth your time and energy? Is not the task I have set before you many times more important, many times more rewarding? You have said yourself, you want everyone to have what you have.

[Timothy] What if people try to hurt me?

[The Lord] Do not fret, for The Lord's hands are upon you and no harm can come to you, for I am The Power and The Glory.

[Timothy] Are there others like me?

[The Lord] Many have I called as I have called you, more than you can number, to do the same as I have asked of you. Do not share these words with others until the time appointed, but write them down and share them with your wife only. For she has been your strength in your time of need, and she will aid you in making your path straight. For I have laid it before you, but you must take it, and I will provide The Way.

Honor Your Mother & Display My Commandments

July 2, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[The Lord] Beloved, go to your mother with love, and honor her with your presence, and with your ear; open not your mouth, for in silence shall you bless her. Go to her on this very Sabbath, and take her My message I have spoken through My servant, Timothy, your beloved.

Also, hang My Commandments in your dwelling place, so all who enter may see them. Also put them outside, so when one, being stranger or friend, may come and ask you why you have done this, you may answer… "For I love The Lord My God with all My heart, and obey Him."

Then they will ask you… "Have you always obeyed Him and His Law?" You will answer… "To my shame I have not, but I am redeemed through God's Son, YahuShua, who is called Jesus, and now find much joy in obeying them… As will you also, if you too take His Commandments to heart."

3 Signs, Doubts & Faith... Do you not feel My Presence in your Life?

July 2004 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Oh My beloved son, you of little faith, why do you stumble so? Timothy, do you not know I am with you? Your faith is unstable, like that of an infant learning to walk. Know this: When you stumble, I will lift you up; yes, even seven times seventy times will I lift you up. Did you not lift up your sons when they fell? Also will I do unto you… I am the ground beneath your feet, your strength, The Rock, The Hard Place.

Timothy, why do you doubt what is before you? Did The Father not promise a sign to allay your doubts when you asked, though I told you… ‚Blessed is the man who believes without seeing' and ‚It is the evil generation who seeks after signs'?

Still The Father woke you in the night, and said unto you… ‚Awake and go out, Timothy. What are you waiting for? Not one drop shall wet your head, though it is still raining.' And when you departed your tent, did not the rain cease? Still you doubted and asked for a sign. Did not the wind also grow calm? Still you doubted and asked for a sign. Did not the coyotes sing, before you even finished asking?

Do you not feel My presence in your life, and know these words are the very signs you seek?… And your life, a shining example of God in your life?

The most precious dream of your heart is to be with Me. Know this… It is also Mine, for you to come unto Me. I will give you what you most desire and much more. Do you not remember the day I gave you but a glimpse, a taste, of your most sacred dream to come unto Me? Is not that vision burned permanently into your mind's eye? Yet you seek after signs.

Do all that The Father asks, and glorify Him daily, and He will show you things most may never see until the time of the end. For I am coming quickly, I have already opened the door; I have but to come in at The Father's command. At that time all will be put underneath Me, and evil will be no more on the earth.

Then will you come to Me, and fulfill that which you have most desired since you were made, and have now come to realize is the fulfillment of your being. Yea, all peoples shall come to Me, fulfilled or cast out, as The Father wills.

Peace be unto you, and My peace I give to you… Glory be to God in the highest, for We are, I AM, The Beginning and The End, The Alpha and Omega… Forever shall you be with Me, and forever have I loved you.

Timothy's Duties during the coming Tribulation

August 1, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… The Lord God has spoken to you many times, yet you have not listened. This I say to you, once again, so you may hear and understand… Chosen are you of men, and of men have I chosen you. Though you doubt, this fact does not change, for even whatsoever I think comes to pass.

You shall bring My people together in the time of trouble, sheltering them, caring for them, preaching My Word to them, delivering them by the power of My Spirit in you. Timothy, you shall lead them and guide them, until the Day of My Son is coming. Then shall you and all those with you, even all those without you, who call on My name in that day, gain their most precious reward given freely by My Son.

[Timothy] How can this be? I am but a common man who has committed much sin, I am not worthy.

[YahuShua] My son, assuredly I say to you, as the moon rises so shall you rise to the occasion and to the challenges I have set before you. For your strength is in The Lord; The Holy One is with you. You can not fail, for I am your rearguard; also do My angels go before you. The Word of God shall be in your mouth, and in your mouth will I put My words, says The Lord who speaks to you.

[Timothy] But only You, Jesus, can fight evil with the sound of Your mouth. I am but a man of no consequence.

Thus says The Lord YahuShua to His well-beloved… If I put the words in your mouth and cause you to speak them, are not the words I have given you the words of The Father? And do they not carry His power, if He so chooses? Did He not give unto Moses a staff through which His power was shown? Has He not made you that much better than a man's walking stick?

[Timothy] So my dreams of the end days are true? The people in black, I defeat them through Your Word? Or is it symbolic?

[YahuShua] Timothy, the men in black in your dreams represent those things over which you yet stumble, as well as your fears and doubts, all of which shall be overcome by placing your trust in Me. Do not fear, Timothy, for they also represent actual evil in the world, which you will overcome with the Word of God. In that day, I will sanctify you and anoint your head with oil, and you will become a witness for My name.

Do not be afraid, trust in the foreknowledge I have given you. For you have known these things your whole life, but did not accept them. From the beginning did I choose you; before you came forth from your mother's womb did I set you apart for My purpose. Did you not recognize the signs? On the day of your birth, two signs were given to your mother: One, a dream of a bright star among many lesser stars; and also a visit from the angel, Gabriel, unto which it was appointed to reveal the name chosen for you by God, the name, Timothy… Which you know its meaning, and honor Him you will, says The Lord your Redeemer.

[Timothy] How do I know if I write these words or You? I fear they are delusions of grandeur.

Thus says The Lord… Why would a man write of himself his two biggest fears, yea three biggest fears?… That of public speaking, even more so, that of publicly speaking My Word; also, that of fighting evil, even fighting man to man do you abhor; and most of all, being separated from your wife and family. I know the depths of your love for them, only surpassed by your love for Me… Why write about yourself those things you most fear and abhor?

Parable of the Endtimes… Only America & Israel will return to Me

August 3, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The fig tree leaves are dropping; the time of My return, My coming and My choosing draws near. Timothy, picture a fig tree in your mind. How do you see it?

[Timothy] I see it in fall, as the leaves are drying up and falling to the ground.

My son, the leaves of the tree represent two separate aspects of the end of days. As the sand of the hourglass, so are the leaves. As the nations fall away from Me, so also do the leaves fall from the light to the ground, fall and wither; so too will the nations.

The time of My return is when I return for My Bride and Church.

The time of My coming is when I come in power and great glory, and every eye shall see Me.

The time of My choosing is when I take My judgment seat.

At sunset, yet one more nation has fallen from Me, far from Me have they fallen. The nations are eight and eighty; eight have fallen, eighty will fall before The Son's return.

Of these nations, two will return and stay true before My coming… The country in which you live (America) and the nation of Israel, says The Lord.

Listen to your wife, for she has the wisdom, wisdom for reaching farther and deeper than she knows… A gift from God is the wisdom she owns.

You have been chosen by Me & grafted into the Branch of Levi

August 31, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… The years draw short, Timothy, and shortly all things shall come to pass. Many things you must overcome in the years ahead, many things will I show you, many things will I teach you.

And though you feel weak and helpless, as a young child struggling to gain his feet, I will strengthen you, for I am with you… And who can overcome Me?

I am your God… And you are one of My chosen sons of the Gentiles, for the Gentiles, living in their midst… Grafted into The Vine of the branch of Levi, adopted son of Abraham .

Now go, and do those things which you feel are necessary for your family. I will be with you. You have asked, and so I will provide you with all you need, but remember this… All these things which grab your attention today matter little, for the day is coming quickly when you will be unable to recall them.

Therefore be steadfast, My son, strengthen your faith, and I shall make you an immovable stone for My name, says The Lord.

The Man of Perdition marks his People already… The Mark of the Beast

September 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This I say to you, concerning the beast… Only now has the time come, where man has made it possible for the one called sin, evil and deceit, the one full of much lying and abominable ways, to rule. For by man's works has he now made it possible for the likes of this evil to gain control, even to accomplish all he has conceived of to do. In no time past were there such devices of men by which he could rule in this manner, or chains such as these for him to shackle as many as he will, or the means by which he can devour as many as he will.

Behold, now is the time for him to cast his net over the whole world, and who can escape? For his eye will reach far and wide, his commands carried out on a whim. Now is the time, in which he can use the works of men for his evil purpose. Even from the heavens can he watch over his evil flock, and from the heavens can he destroy all those who oppose him, with fire, brimstone and fervent heat. Even now does he watch and lie in wait for his due time, as the lion waits in the tall grass for the moment, the opportune moment, to pounce and devour his prey.

He has already begun to mark his people, and eagerly do they go… To death do they go! He is a cunning one, this evil one, for he will also come upon the world as a thief and a savior of men, but he will lead them, coax them and deceive them… And unto death will they go! And all who will follow him and take his mark will worship him, saying, "Who is like this man? And who knows what he knows? And who can stand against him?! Who?! He is the one whom all have waited for. He will bring peace and prosperity to the nations."

Many in that day will make a covenant with him, a covenant built upon the sand, the sands of false hope and great iniquity. They will rejoice in him, until the day his true faces are revealed. Yet few will take notice, barely turning the head, for they have all become adopted children of perdition.

In that day, they will be so far stuck in the mire of their sin and adultery, with their hearts hardened, their eyes accustomed to darkness and their ears attuned to evil, that they will be unable to flee from that which is about to overtake them…

Then swift destruction will I pour out upon them, with no respite, nor hope of salvation or escape, for their choice is made…

Goats branded for the slaughter… Vessels meet for destruction… I AM THE LORD!

The Lord warns regarding Halloween… Do you want to cast your Lot with Satan?

October 6, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, is celebrating Halloween OK?

[The Lord answered] In regards to the day in which your land celebrates the Day of the Dead, those who hear not, speak not, think not, nor pray, for all their thoughts have perished with them, I say this…

To honor this day is to honor nothing, and is contemptible. And to honor death and darkness is to cast your lot with satan. It is to partake in the works of demons… I am The Light and The Life! Honor Me!

So again, I say to you… Do not do it! In no way make for yourself images of the dead. Do not buy or sell such things, nor decorate your house; carve no image, nor adorn yourself or your children with these symbols.

Rather, celebrate autumn and its splendor, and give thanks… Offer up praises to The Lord your God, for all creation declares My name! Beloved, I created autumn so all may partake of My brushstrokes, and know I am God, and give Me glory. For My splendor is written in the leaves of the trees.

It is also carried upon the wind, as it moves through the tall grasses; it soars high above on the wings of eagles.

Yet it remains as near as the fragile flower at your feet… Behold, everywhere you look the hand of God is clearly seen!

Therefore, be separate from the world and its evil ways… Stand apart from the corrupt traditions of men, and delight no more in those things I hate…

For as it is written… The highway of the upright is to depart from evil, and he who watches his steps preserves his life… Says The Lord.

The Bride of Christ and the Wedding Supper

October 7, 2004 – From the Lord, our God and Savior – the Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy and his wife, and for all those who have ears to hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, will we still be married during the millennial kingdom?

[Answer from God The Father] Concerning those things of the kingdom to come, know this: Those resurrected will not be given in marriage, for they are the Bride of The Messiah, who is called Christ, and will be married to Him, forevermore; those in Messiah who are still living will also be invited to the wedding, and be given gowns of white. So then, all who abide in Messiah will be joined with The Messiah. And all those not invited will be forever separated, cast out; neither will they be allowed to come to the wedding supper.

As for you and your wife, you are both joined to each other, a bond which may never be undone. Also are you joined to The Son, and will serve Him as one yet still two.

I tell you this… You both shall be living at The Son's return, therefore you will not take part in the first resurrection… You shall be caught up! One caught up to My bosom, held fast in safety for one week in The Lord; the other caught up and replanted, a worker in the fields of the second harvest. I am The Lord.

Thus those still living and married shall remain so; And those dead, yet made alive again, will not marry…

Let this be a mystery to you, and so will it remain... Until all things are revealed to the chosen… Live by faith, until your reward comes.

To a Jehovah's Witness... To deny The Son is to deny The Lord your God

October, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – the Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, Answer for a Jehovah's Witness, and for all those who have Ears to hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, is it right to worship Jesus? Or do we worship God alone?

Thus says The Lord YahuShua, whom you call Jesus… It is written in your tongue, worship Jehovah God and God only. It has been written also, that God has sent His only Son to be unto men the New Covenant… The Way, The Truth, The Life. So I tell you a mystery… The Lord God is of Me, and I of Him; We are one, yet two, The Father and The Son.

To not worship The Son is to say I am not of The Father. So then, if what you say is true and I am not of God, then worship Me not. But if you know and believe that I am, then worship Me, and it shall be credited to you as righteousness. No one can get to The Father except through The Son. If you praise and worship Me, so do you The Father; I am of The Father. If you worship The Father and not Me, then you have not worshiped The Father; your worship is in vain.

The Father has ordained Me as The Way; Therefore, if you do not take The Way, where will you be?… Again, I say to you, I am of The Father and He is of Me…

Therefore worship Me, and you have Me and The Father also. Worship Me not, and you have neither The Father nor The Son.

Thus says The Lord God, to the one who endeavors to be a witness for My name... Worship Me and The Son also. Do not worship The Son, and this I will hold against you as insult. For I have made The Son to be over all, and in all shall He be.

Not to worship Him is to deny that HE IS WHO HE IS, Immanu El; and to deny The Son is to deny The Lord your God. So then must I also deny you at the gates, for I do not know you. You are of hypocrisy, you stand divided against yourself, as you have divided The Son from The Father… Do not separate what can not be divided! To know The Son is to know The Father! Repent, therefore, and I will not blot you from My Book!

Woe to All who ignore My Warning regarding the Holiday called Christmas

October 7, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – the Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy and his Wife, and for all those who have Ears to hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, what is your will for us regarding Christmas this year?

[The Lord answered] Timothy and Beloved, I tell you this… Let your hearts guide you, for on them have I written many things, and will continue to do so. Yes, even greater things will I reveal to you in the days to come. Then shall you be changed, from that which is perishable to that which is imperishable, your innermost desire realized. As for this holiday called Christmas, you must forsake it.

Yet of Messiah's birth, you may indeed honor it. For it was the beginning of your salvation. For where there was once only darkness, behold, a great light has appeared!… Therefore blessed are those who worship with gratitude, giving thanks for the birth of My Son. Even more blessed are those who worship and give thanks for His death and resurrection.

Yet woe to those who associate the name of The Son of God with sin! Woe to those who honor pagan customs and revel in filthy traditions!… Woe to all who celebrate this holiday called Christmas, FOR YOU DO DISHONOR ME BY ALL YOU SAY AND DO! This season of so-called giving is detestable in My sight!…

ABOMINATION! IDOLATRY! Woe to all who ignore My warnings and break My Commandments! YOU ARE ALL SLAVES! You have made mammon your master, and materialism your close friend!

You have no love for God in your hearts; behold, from you My spirit is far removed! I tell you the truth, the day is coming and is already here, when the quality of each man's work shall be tried, and the faith of every self-proclaimed believer shall be tested; for the Day of The Lord shall surely declare it!

Know you not, that to imitate The Messiah is righteousness?! My people, you were to walk in His ways! Yet you, who call of yourselves Christian, have made of Him a mockery! Thus you have brought shame upon yourselves!

How long shall you cleave to the harlot?! How long shall you walk in her ways?!… My people, come out of her, and touch no more the unclean thing! For I tell you the truth, to replace Christ, or to associate His name with sin, is to partake in that which is called antichrist! And to honor The Messiah with pagan customs and filthy traditions is to take the name of The Lord in vain!… DESECRATION!

I know many in this world celebrate this holiday in ignorance of its origins, Yet it remains an abomination in the eyes of The Most High God… Therefore, woe to those who willfully walk in ignorance!…

And woe, even three times woe, to those who knowingly place Their stamp of approval on these things, doing so in My name! Yours shall be a most bitter place, your discipline most severe!…

Woe to all who knowingly lead others into rebellion against The Lord, for the mouth of Sheol is open, and ready to receive you! Says The Lord.

Beloved ones, worship Me as I am and not as you would have Me be! Obey My voice! Depart from every form of evil and tear down every whitewashed wall of abomination!

Churches of men, stop twisting the Scriptures for the sake of evil gain; be separate from this world and those things which satan delights in!… Again, I say, be separate and come out from among them, and repent.

Return to Me, and in the day I stretch out My hand against the inhabitants of the earth, you shall surely be gone from this place.

So then, My beloved servants, share your gifts; lift up the poor and help the needy, give drink to the thirsty and feed the hungry, share My love and wash each other's feet.

Yet no longer be a friend of this world, and no more walk in the ways of the churches of men, nor be like those around you, for they have not known Me.

Be set apart!… Rejoice in The Lord your God, and give thanks; honor The Son, in spirit and in truth, and walk closely in His example… Testify of Him, from His birth to His passion; Glorify His name in all the earth!… For this is the true gift.

***

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, what of the modern Christmas?

[The Lord answered] Though you ask of Me once again, Timothy, concerning this holiday which I hate, this season which the people in your land, even in many lands, mistakenly refer to as Christmas, I say to you, I will not press down upon you the many cups filled to overflowing with My indignation. For you haven't the paper or strength of hand to write it. I am The Lord.

Wisdom regarding Those, who killed The Messiah

October 16, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Those who say the Jews killed The Messiah speak rightly. For I know all the works of men, and in that day did I harden their hearts to accomplish My purpose. For in the days of Abraham, even unto Moses, did I establish My people as the chosen to give sacrifice for the cleansing of sin… Behold, I gave unto them My only begotten Son, The Lamb without spot or blemish, that all written by the prophets should be fulfilled in The Son of Man.

Yet to those who cry… ‚But the Romans crucified The Christ, not the Jews', I say this… You lack understanding, and do not know that which was foretold by the prophets and written in the Scriptures of Truth.

For the Romans did indeed crucify Him, and His blood is on their hands, even as it was on the hammer which drove the nails. Yet I ask you, are the Romans liken unto the hammer, or he who forged the hammer?

Whose guilt is greater; he who holds the hammer, or he who had placed the hammer in his hand? Most assuredly, I say to you, both are guilty!… But woe to those who forged the hammer and placed it in his hand! Theirs is the greater sin! For they denied The Holy and Innocent One, reviling Him, and instead asked for the murderer to be set free!… THEY KILLED THE AUTHOR OF LIFE!

Yet those of greater wisdom know, they too are guilty, for all have sinned and fall short of the Glory of God; all are guilty, there is none righteous, no, not one. And for this reason YahuShua The Messiah was sent to die for all men, thereby freeing mankind from the chains which held them captive, loosing them from the bonds which bound him to the punishment of sin, which is death.

So then as The Messiah was crucified, and died, and is risen, so too must you crucify your life of old… Who you were must perish, along with your sinful ways, then shall you truly be born again… Revived and restored in the image of God.

My every Word is a glistening Drop from Heaven

October 17, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… I have heard your prayers, Timothy, and this wisdom do I now command you to write down in your own hand.

My son, I have bestowed upon you many gifts; even all things which were given to the twelve shall be given you. So then you shall go out and you shall come in, and like the twelve I shall be with you, and you shall speak. You shall surely testify and give Me glory in the sight and hearing of men; yea, even greater things shall you do! Behold, even as the prophets of old, you shall go out and you shall come in. For I shall rise up within you, and you shall write My words and give a shout; you shall blow the trumpet to all nations!

Thus it is not by some new wisdom you shall write, but the wisdom of old, that which has always been, the same and unchanged, from all times past to all days yet to come… The Everlasting Word of God!

For the Word was and is and shall be, established, even before the foundation of the world. For I am The Lord, and behold, I am also The Word. Therefore, as blades of grass are beset with dew in the cool of the night, even till the morning, so shall I beset you with My words… Each word a glistening drop from Heaven, every Letter a shining jewel.

For by you shall I set all these crooked paths straight, preparing My way before Me. Indeed, I shall reveal Myself to many, and by the words which I shall cause you to write shall they begin to see Me as I truly am… Falling to their knees, humbling themselves before Me, to the praise of My glory… And they too shall receive their reward.

Yet take care, Timothy, that none fall before you, lest they forget where the Word originates and to whom belongs all honor and praise. Rebuke them sharply, saying… ‚Raise your head toward Heaven and worship God! Offer up all praise in the name of His Son, He who is called Christ and Jesus! I am only His messenger, a servant, sent to you for your sakes on His behalf. I follow The Lamb wherever He goes, and so should you.'

Timothy, again I say to you… Take utmost care in these things of power and glory, lest your mind betray you and you think yourself greater than other men…

For though I have indeed appointed you a prophet, setting you over nations and over kingdoms, to root out and to pull down, to destroy and to throw down, to build and to plant, never forget your station…

You are a servant, of both God and man. Behold, you shall be for Me a mouthpiece through whom I shall make My plans known, for I do not change… Therefore, do not cease from humbling yourself before Me… I am your strength.

I am The Protector of Those tossed away in bitter Ignorance

October 20, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for his wife… Lord, should she write a letter about abortion to her friends and family?

[The Lord answered] Write these words, Timothy, for your wife… Beloved, your aims are both admirable and righteous, and strong of faith. In this you honor Me, for these things weigh heavily upon My heart.

Thus to these nations and peoples who smite My precious created ones, My very gifts to men and women, I say… ‚You also will I abort and smite! Behold, I will cut your lives short!'

For as The Son of Man has spoken, so shall it be… It would have been better for them to wear the millstone around their neck and perish in the depths of the sea, than to suffer My wrath over these little ones!

Therefore, I call those whose guilt rises to Heaven, to repent with all their heart, to repent in sackcloth and ashes, and they too will I forgive according to the New Covenant I have made with men, through the blood of The Lamb.

So then shine forth, O child of Zion; stand firm! Defend the helpless, speak on the behalf of those who have no speech, and uphold the cause of those who are yet unseen! For behold, it is I who formed them, it is I who caused them to be!

For I tell you the truth, these little ones know the Kingdom of Heaven already, and will return with The King at the time appointed… For the Kingdom of God belongs to all such as these, says The Lord.

Blessed be the name of The One who is, and was, and is forevermore,The Fosterer and Protector of those tossed away in bitter ignorance!

Question asked by Timothy, for his wife… Lord, what should she include in the letter?

[The Lord answered] Beloved, do all as you have said, and make the Commandment clear, saying… ,YOU SHALL NOT KILL!' Include also the words of The Son of Man concerning the little ones, how I made them innocent and blameless, gifts from God. For I tell you the truth, the day is coming quickly, whether they believe or believe not, when all must stand in judgment for their evil deeds… For LIFE IS, before its very conception! Says The Lord.

You are My Vessel & like the Twelve you'll be a Witness for My Name

October 22, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[The Lord] Timothy, why do you beseech The Lord your God? Do you not know I am with you?

[Timothy] I need to know what you ask of me. I have much doubt in myself.

[The Lord] Oh you of little faith, how long must I suffer your doubt? Indeed I have asked of you many things, and will continue to do so; even much more will I require of you in the days to come, for the time is short, My son…

Behold, I am transforming you for My purpose, recreating you anew, preparing you for the Day, making you ready for those things which are coming and for those things which I am about to do.

Yet I tell you, this must be done gradually, and you must be willing. For a gift bestowed upon the unwilling ceases from being a gift and quickly becomes a burden. Yet your heart is open to Me, your very heart's desire I know.

Your love for Me is great; and the love you have for your fellow man is great also, though you repress it and fear what is to come… Fear not, My son, for I am with you to deliver you; yes I, your beloved Savior, whom you called beautiful and precious, though you saw Me covered in the blood of your redemption.

Indeed, everywhere you look you see beauty, recognizing the hand of your Father in Heaven. Even as a boy you aspired to be like Me. Yet as you grew older you gave into temptation, loving the pleasures of this world more than Me. Yet I never left you, having set you apart from the beginning… Search your heart, Timothy, and remember. For you have always known, indeed your calling was revealed to you even many years before the time, the day My works would be done through you.

Therefore, beloved one, give thanks and also remember: Whosoever I have cleansed is worthy of everything I have and shall give… Heal the sick? Yes, Timothy, it will be done. The casting out of demons? Yes, it will be done. Behold, you shall prophesy, dream dreams, and see visions, even I shall speak plainly with you.

And by the power of My own spirit shall all these things be done through you… Through you shall the warning be given, through you shall the trumpet be blown, through you shall I make My plans known to this generation.

For I am The Lord, and I do not change. For as it is written: The Lord God will do nothing, until He has revealed His plans to His servants, the prophets.

Timothy, you are My vessel, My prophet, a beacon, and bright will I shine through you until the day of My Coming… For like the twelve, you shall be a witness for My name, testifying to the truth of who I am. And as John, you shall prepare My way before Me…

Again I say to you, fear not, for I will be with you. Behold, I shall go before you and dwell within you, and remain always your rearguard… You are never alone, says The Lord.

Belong to the Church without Walls

October 24, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

When those people, being called of themselves Christian, ask you… ‚To which church do you belong?' You shall answer them… ‚I belong to no church named of men. I belong to The Lord, YahuShua HaMashiach, whom you call Jesus and Christ. And together with all those who are His is The Church in which I dwell.'

SEX… Marriage, Adultery, Fornication, Pornography & Homosexuality

October 28, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, have we sinned in regards to our sex life?

Thus says The Lord… When laying together, remember the decrees of God concerning these things of sex and intimacy…

You shall not lay with another outside of marriage; with your spouse only shall you lay. Even sex before marriage, called fornication, is adultery. Do not think of others while laying with your spouse; this is adultery of the heart. You shall not lay with your wife, during her monthly shedding of blood.

You shall not behold sexual sin with your eyes, nor partake of any form of pornography, for to do so is to sin with them; this too is adultery. You shall perform no unnatural acts, nor shall you partake in sodomy. And no man or woman, in all creation, shall lay with another of their same gender! For this is abomination in the eyes of The Most High God and filled with blasphemy!

I gave unto man a woman, from his side did I form her, and he who was one became two… And behold, the two became one again in marriage, two of one flesh, man and woman… And I saw that it was very good.

What's in a Name?

October 29, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, both your earthly father and his namesake are no more. For even your earthly father shall be given a new name, if he so chooses, in the Day of Reckoning.

Therefore, from this day onward you shall be called Timothy, he who honors God. And all who walk this path with you should refer to you as such, for you shall number your steps before Me, seeking always to do that which is right and good in My eyes. I am The Lord.

Yet of those who withstand you and persecute you on account of My words, all these hypocrites who have come out to fight against you and slander your name, behold, they shall all be made to fall at your feet in the day I send you. Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, and I Myself have loved you. For in that day you shall go out and you shall come in, and bring glory to My name!

Yet you ask… ‚What's in a name? It has no power.' Timothy, you speak in ignorance. For The Name, the name above all names, is YAHUWAH, The Lord, who is also called Jehovah in your tongue. My name has weight and power.

And behold, in the day I cause My name to resound in all the earth, My people shall fear and the multitudes shall tremble; lo, many shall be cut to the heart! For there is only one name under Heaven, by which you must be saved… And oh how blessed are those who put their trust in Him.

Timothy, have I not already told you, a name is to be worth more than all the riches of Solomon? So then use the name given you, that those who hear it may come to know its meaning and walk in like manner, honoring Him who called you, by whom you were also named.

By his name is a man known… Not by his position or works, for these things shall pass away… Blessed, therefore, is the man whose name is written in The Book of Life. For he shall inherit everlasting life, and his name shall endure forever… Says The Lord.

He shall be called I AM! – Who is YAHUSHUA the MESSIAH?

October 31, 2004 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I am The I AM…
I am The Lord Your God.
I am The Lord Your Righteousness.
I am The Anointed One.
I am The Christ.
I am The Messiah.
I am The Mashiach.
I am The Lord of Hosts.
I am The Holy One of Israel.
I am The Star out of Jacob.
I am Immanu El.
I am The One to Whom Sing the Hosts of Heaven.
I am The Everlasting Light of the World.
I am The Light Which Also Sends the Light.
I am The Source of Life.
I am Eternal Life.
I am Your Salvation.
I am The Son of Man.
I am The Passover.
I am Your Sacrifice.

I am The Lamb of God.
I am The Redeemer.
I am Your Ransom.
I am The Resurrection and The Life.
I am The Mediator.
I am Your Advocate.
I am The Prince of Peace.
I am The Glorious One on High.
I am The Keeper of My Saints.
I am The Lover of Souls.
I am The Beloved One of Men's Hearts.
I am The One in Which All Rejoice.
I am The Song of Your Heart.
I am Your Tears of Joy.
I am The Nectar of Life.
I am The One, Alone, Worthy of All Worship and Praise.
I am The Kingdom.
I am The Power.
I am The Glory.
I am The Origin of Life.
I am The Creator.
I am The Maker of All Things.
I am He by Whom All Things Consist.
I am He Who Has Loved You Before the Foundation of the World.
I am He Through Whom You Were Made.
I am The Very Breath of Life.
I am The One Who Is and Who Was and Who Is to Come.
I am The Almighty.
I am The One Who Reigns Forever.
I am Your Father.
I am Your Protector.
I am The Only God.
I am The Author.
I am also The Finisher.
I am The Bright and Morning Star.
I am The Wisdom.
I am The Word of God.
I am The Answer You Search For.
I am The Truth You Seek.
I am The Faithful and True Witness.
I am Your Closest Friend.
I am The Sower.
I am also The Reaper.
I am The Water of Life.
I am also Your Bread, The Very Manna from Heaven.
I am The Savior.
I am The Risen One.
I am The Fulfillment of The Law.
I am The Goal at Which The Torah Aims.
I am The Fulfillment of All Things.
I am Holy.
I am Mercy.

I am The Seat.
I am also Wrath and Justice.
I am He Who Searches the Hearts and Minds.
I am The Judgment.
I am The Cornerstone.
I am The Rock.
I am The Tree.
I am also The Branch.
I am The Son of David.
I am The Shepherd.
I am The Gate for My Sheep.
I am The Master.
I am The Good Teacher.
I am The Beloved.
I am The Bridegroom.
I am The Love That Never Fades.
I am The Day Star Who Arises in the Hearts of Men.
I am Your Heart's Desire.
I am The Inspiration.
I am The Voice.
I am The Counselor.
I am The Hope.
I am The Bestower of Gifts.
I am The Reward.
I am The Healer.
I am Your Servant.
I am The Salvation Day.
I am The Horn of Salvation.
I am God's Salvation, The Messiah.
I am The Son of God.
I am The First Born Over All Creation.
I am The First Born from the Dead.
I am The First Fruit.
I am Your High Priest.
I am The Face of God.
I am The Image of The Invisible God.
I am The Authority.
I am The Mighty and Strong One.
I am The Right Arm of God.
I am The Strong One of Jacob.
I am The Lion of the Tribe of Judah.
I am The Warrior of God Who Needs No Weapon.
I am The One with the Double-Edged Sword in His Mouth.
I am He Who Sits on the White Horse.
I am He Who is Coming on the Clouds.
I am He Who Will Shine from the East unto the West.
I am He Who Holds the Seven Stars in His Right Hand.
I am He Who Has Eyes Like Flaming Fire.
I am He Who Wears the Golden Sash.
I am He Who Holds the Iron Scepter.
I am King of Kings.
I am Lord of Lords.

I am The First and The Last.
I am He Who Died and is Alive Forevermore.
I am The Conqueror of Death.
I am The One Who Has the Seven-fold Spirit of God.
I am The Holder of the Book of Life.
I am The One Who Has the Key of David.
I am He Who Opens Doors that No One Can Shut.
I am The One Who Holds the Keys of Death and Sheol.
I am Lord Over Heaven and Earth.
I am The One Who Sits at The Right Hand of God.
I am The In All, Be All, of Existence.
I am The Meaning of Life.
I am The True Vine.
I am Reachable.
I am Close to You.
I am Your Helper.
I am Your Comfort.
I am The Sanctuary.
I am The Anchor.
I am Your Rearguard.
I am Your Strength.
I am The Spirit.
I am The Holy Presence.
I am Your Cloak.
I am The Fountain of Living Waters.
I am The Restoration of All Things.
I am The Peace for All Time.

I am The Way. I am The Truth. I am The Life. I am Jesus. I am Yeshua. I am YahuShua, The Gift. I am for you, and you for Me. I am The Amen. I am The All in All. I AM.

Parable of the two Trees

November 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – A Parable given to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

As for the tree of the world, where every evil and detestable bird lives… The Lord will bring a fierce wind upon it and topple it to the ground!…

He will pull it up by its roots, destroy it with hail, and burn its branches with fire, until nothing remains!

Then will He plant a new seed, one which shall grow forever and not die, nor can it be destroyed… Behold, much fruit will it bear…

And all will gather around and live beneath its branches, and also be its branches, says The Lord.

Seek The Light only… Do not seek to understand the Dark

November 14, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy's Sister, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding Timothy's sister's claim of seeing demons and spirits. She asked if they were ‚lost souls' who needed her help. She also asked if she should rebuke the ‚bad ones'.

Thus says The Lord… Woe, I say to you, demons are not to be trifled with! There is but One, and One only, to which complete authority over demons is given – YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Christ and Jesus, The Lord. For those who have not truly received of The Spirit are vulnerable to the wiles of the devil; and those who take it upon themselves to fight against demons are in grave danger, and will be easily overpowered by them.

Yet there are those few who are chosen by God, who may rebuke demons in YahuShua's name, but only those to whom it is given. And this is not of their own authority, but The Messiah's authority.

Timothy, you are one of the chosen to whom it will be given to accomplish such things. Yet to your sister it is not given. For her situation is both real and imagined. She sees and hears that which is of her own making; paranoid delusions coupled with hallucinations, brought forth from years of illicit drug use.

False visions increased in her by the evil one and those who serve him, in an effort to keep her blind to The Truth. For she knows not The Way, nor will she embrace The Truth as it really is. Thus she remains at war with herself, for her sins remain uncovered.

Timothy, this I command you… Pray for her. And when she comes to you in sincerity, counsel her according to that which I give you in that self-same moment. For all My sheep wander, yet I will surely lead them back again. Give her Scriptures to read, I will guide you, and by your obedience shall I lead her back again.

And when her day comes, she shall become a shining example to those who are and were as she, and to these will she give counsel. For this is her true calling, if she so chooses to accept it, if she so chooses to embrace Me as I truly am… Yet to the casting out of demons, I say no!

For those who seek to understand the dark will soon find themselves trapped in the midst of it, unable to break free…

Yet those who seek The Light will find it, and I will show them The Way. In these darkness has no foothold… I am The Lord.

Death & Awakening… Regarding the state of the Dead

November 15, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… All people sleep in death, both those who have done good and those who have done evil. In no way are they among the living, nor are they aware; they know nothing at all, for all their thoughts have perished with them.

All remain at rest, until the day I call them to awake; some to the first, the resurrection of life, and many more to the second, the resurrection of judgment… Blessed and holy are those who take part in the first resurrection, for over them the second death has no power, as it is written.

You have heard it said… ‚To be absent from the body is to be present with The Lord.' This saying is true. For all those who die in The Messiah will indeed look upon Him at the Last Day, yet it will be to them as the blink of an eye. For the dead know not the passage of time, nor do they know they have fallen asleep. Thus there is indeed life after death, yet during death there is most certainly not.

For I tell you the truth, if there is life during death, as it is commonly taught amongst the people, then none truly die. And if all have the victory over death as living spirits, then all are like The Messiah, thereby making The New Covenant useless and the resurrection of non-effect.

This teaching is false, denying both the sacrifice of The Messiah and the Word of God. For if none truly die, then The Messiah is no longer The Firstfruits of those who have died. And if He is not the first to be freed from death and the grave, then The Messiah did not die. And if The Messiah did not die, then the power of sin has the victory, and the grave has become your final resting place, leaving you with no hope of salvation.

Yet the Scriptures do not lie: The penalty of sin is death! And yet the churches continue to stand divided against themselves, corrupting My Word as they fall in line with satan, deceiving and being deceived, preaching… ‚You will not surely die', teaching that which runs contrary to the Scriptures.

Therefore, hear The Word of The Lord, O foolish and deceived generation… If as you say there is no death, and all continue on as living souls, whether it be in Heaven or in hell or in some other place, then you also say there is no God and no Son whom He sent to save you from death.

Where then does that leave you?… You are lost!… A people without hope, multitudes of deceived people who lie one to the other, waiting for their own inevitable destruction, a creation wrought in vain! Yet My Son paid the penalty for your sins, even unto death… He is risen!… The Firstfruits from the dead, by which you also are delivered from the power of death, if you so choose to receive of Him as He truly is.

For He alone will stretch out His hand in that day, and lift His beloved from the grave in which all must sleep, save those who remain awake at His coming, as it is written.

And behold, the time is indeed coming, when all who are in the grave will hear His voice and come out!… Those who have done good, to the resurrection of life!… And those who have done evil, to the resurrection of judgment… I am The Lord.

Paganism... My people are destroyed for Lack of Knowledge

November 17, 2004 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Most assuredly, I say to you, any and all rituals which are rooted in paganism are an abomination in the eyes of God! And all who place My name upon them, or do them by permission in My name, have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain… Desecration!

I know many say they celebrate this holiday in loving memory of My earthly birth, yet on this day I did not come into the world by way of water and blood. For that day and hour remains unknown to you, nor do you understand. Indeed, all you who call of yourselves Christian cast off knowledge, and refuse to honor the appointed times, which The Father commanded you to keep holy and remember. For is it not written… „My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge?"

How long shall you mar My image before the people?! How long shall My name be blasphemed because of you, O churches of men?! How long shall you commit adultery with the harlot and revel in the idolatries of the pagan?! How long shall you remain married to this world and all its fornications against God?!

Again I tell you, ALL religions, religious rituals and celebrations, not decreed by The Father, are an abomination! Well did My servant Paul prophesy of you, saying: “Men will be lovers of themselves, lovers of money, boasters, proud blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy, unloving, unforgiving, slanderers, without self-control, brutal, despisers of good, traitors, headstrong, haughty, lovers of pleasure rather than lovers of God, having a form of godliness but denying the power thereof.“

Therefore, woe to all who celebrate this detestable holiday of men! Woe, I say to you! And three times woe, to all who do so in MY name!… Hypocrites! Workers of idolatry! You are a perverse people who do always take the name of The Lord in vain! Yet I hear you saying… „But we only seek to honor You, Lord, in any and all ways.“

Yet I ask you, how can we be one if your heart belongs to another? And how does reveling in those things which I hate honor Me? I tell you the truth, all who love this world more than Me are not worthy of Me! And all who honor the ways of the harlot dishonor Me, and shall share in her judgment! And ALL, who revel in the ways of the pagan, have cast their lot with satan!

Or have you never read this Scripture… „You adulterers and adulteresses, do you not understand that friendship with this world is enmity with God?! Therefore whoever makes himself a friend of this world is an enemy of God?“

Indeed, what do all these things have to do with Me? Why do you decorate the tree? Is it not beautiful as it is? And why do you decorate your house? For a household, which seeks to honor Me, has no need of worldly decorations. For in humility, set apart, shall you shine forth. And why do you give worldly gifts in My name?

Am I not The Gift, He who ascended on high, He who led captivity captive and gave gifts to men?… Therefore receive of Me, of all I offer, and be separate! For in following My ways do you give gifts to Me and to each other, even to all those around you, for the gifts I bring endure forever.

Therefore, again I ask you, what matter these things of the world and men, which shall soon pass away? Yet you say… „All these things are a metaphor and a testament to You, Lord.“

Yet I tell you, anything which comes from sin is sin… Do not do it! Tear down all these whitewashed walls of abomination, and do only as The Word of God instructs!

For the season of giving is each and every day, and the season of love is every day, every hour, every minute, every moment of your life lived in Me…

So then, share your gifts and withhold not. Lift up the poor in spirit and feed the hungry, help the needy and comfort the sick, do so in My name…

Yet do not do as the pagans do, for this is sin. Be completely separate and shun these perverse holidays of men, stop breaking My Commandments!

Yet to you, Timothy, I say this… I know your heart, and how you wish for others to know My ways… Show them by your ways, revealing My spirit in you. I know you love this December holiday, yet you must forsake it.

For I have called you to be for Me a trumpet and a mouthpiece, a prophet, sent to declare My words before the people; behold, I have called you to truth and salvation, and to war, even war in My members, a great division!

If you wish to celebrate My name and My earthly birth, do so; bring glory to My name by your obedience, sacrificing all these things which are against Me. You wish to enjoy festivals with your family, do so.

I have given you seven. And in these seven is wisdom and understanding, the very mind of God, revelation beyond words, the will of God made manifest.

Yet no more do as the pagans and false teachers would have you do. For you must be separate from this world and the churches, Timothy; be set apart for My name.

Therefore, this is what I command you… Cast off this holiday; throw away your tree and lights, rid your house of all decorations; turn away from these filthy traditions.

Honor Me as I truly am, obey the Scriptures, and turn away from the commandments of men. And yes, Timothy, continue to teach your children that which is written in the Scriptures of My earthly birth and the Salvation Day of Men, for this is well pleasing in My eyes…

And blessed are all those who receive this Word, and obey it, choosing to follow in your example, for they too shall be set apart.

Know this… The Salvation Day of Men is four-fold… It was ordained before the foundation of the world, fulfilled at My birth, finished at My death on the cross, and solidified eternally upon My resurrection… I am The Lord.

The Winds of Deception are blowing... Don't celebrate anything with Pagan Origins

November 18, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, should we still celebrate Christmas with our extended family as planned?

[The Lord answered] To you the truth is given, the truth is made known. Thus you and your family shall not celebrate this 25th day of December, nor the next. You shall never again celebrate this detestable holiday of men.

Yet concerning those you love who celebrate this day, reveling in those things I hate, give them not its origins until it is finished. For they remain in ignorance of many, many things. And on account of their ignorance, I do not yet hold it against them.

Yet of those sins which are obvious, they do know. And these I have counted against them, until the day comes when they call upon Me in the name of The Son, in sincerity and in truth, seeking His forgiveness, fully accepting His sacrifice for the cleansing of their sins.

And behold, the day when all My chosen come to Me in repentance draws very near. Soon, oh so very soon, your loved ones will dedicate themselves to Me, wishing to do only that which is right and good in My eyes. For I shall reveal My glory and the power of My strength.

For as it is written… I will show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath, blood and fire and pillars of smoke; the sun shall be turned into darkness and the moon into blood, at the coming of the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord.

Behold, trembling will grab hold of them, and the fear of The Lord shall sink deep into their hearts, and their pride shall melt away. And they will call upon My name in the time of trouble, amidst great weeping and fear.

For from the beginning they knew the truth of who I am, even deep within, yet denied Me, choosing rather to rebel against Me in favor of their own way.

Yet now the time has come, behold the day draws near, when the hard-hearted shall weep and the eyes of the rebellious shall burst forth with tears, when the prideful are humbled and the atheist shall fall to their knees.

Behold, all shall realize there is a God who reigns, Creator of Heaven and Earth!… Let their hearts melt and receive healing! Let all deception flee away! Let their eyes be opened and their ears unstopped! And with their mouths, let them give a shout… „Praise and glory, to He who sits on the throne and to The Lamb!"

Therefore beware, O children of Zion, for the horsemen begin their ride! Behold, the first sits upon his mount, holding his bow, and the second stands ready… (Revelation 6) Woe, woe, woe to the peoples of the earth! For the winds of deception are blowing, even upon the face of the whole earth!…

And behold, I am coming quickly, with truth and salvation in My right hand, and judgment and death in My left!… I AM THE LORD.

Timothy, I have made you a Watchman & Mouthpiece for My People

November 19, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and his Wife, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Behold, the Spirit of The Lord is upon you. For it is written, and behold, the time has come… „In those days I will pour out My spirit, and My sons and daughters will dream dreams and prophesy." Therefore give heed to My spirit, and also receive, for that which is revealed is of utmost importance. For I have spoken, and shall continue to speak, and that which I give you shall be written in a book, says The Lord.

Thus I shall speak to you, Timothy… And you shall write My words, and you together with your wife shall place them in My book. For I have called you to be a prophet, as in the days of old; and you, Beloved, shall be his scribe. Thus you shall receive of the truth and blow this trumpet, you shall dream dreams and prophesy. For you are two of one flesh. Thus as one you shall serve Me, and together you shall accomplish My will…

As Baruch served Jeremiah, so shall you, Beloved, serve your husband, handling all affairs unique to your office. And as I called Jeremiah, so in like manner have I called you, Timothy. From your birth I set you apart for My purpose; yea, before your formation in the womb, I appointed you a prophet to the nations.

Therefore, Beloved, listen to your husband with all attentiveness and humility, for he is the head. You together are of one body, yet Timothy is the head. For he is your husband, and he speaks for Me.

Yet I am The Head of all, even over all creation, known and unknown, Lord of Heaven and Earth… And behold, I have set Timothy over nations and over kingdoms, to root out and to pull down, to destroy and to throw down, to build and to plant.

And though he will be separated from you during the time appointed, he will not be alone, for I shall be with him. He too shall come to know My dwelling place, going out and coming in, walking in the fullness of My spirit. And this is the means by which he shall perform My will, accomplishing even all I command him. I am The Lord.

Timothy, I have made you a watchman for My people, a witness, of the number, My mouthpiece, and through you shall I make My plans known… You shall proclaim My words aloud, reprove, rebuke, and exhort, and convict this generation of its evil ways…

You shall dream dreams, see visions, and prophesy, until the day I send you into the midst of the battle… Fear not, for greater is He who dwells in you, than he who is in the world… I am The Lord.

Let the Division be made clear & The Rebellion ensue... Turn to Me or against Me

November 20, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

I am The Lord your God, I am The Only God; and to you I speak this day of those things which must shortly take place. For the tide has turned, and those married to this world have forsaken Me. They have turned away and fight against Me, yet I shall turn many back again. And though they are a very hard-hearted generation, a very foolish and deceitful generation, who says… ‚God is dead, and The Christ only myth'… Behold, I shall surely turn them back again!

Therefore, to this most wicked and adulterous generation, I say this… Know you not, that vipers have latched onto you?! Behold, every manner of snake has filled you with poison, and soon you will be devoured and find yourself in the belly of the beast! Therefore fear, I say! Fear! For the vipers are already among you, and the beast waits eagerly for his time!

Yet understand this… The beast fears also, at his very heart he trembles, for he knows I am coming down. Behold, I am coming down to speak to those of this wicked generation who say I am dead, to show them the mighty hand of God.

For I shall divide the heavens and shake the earth with My voice… Behold! This generation has awakened a sleeping giant, TO WRATH AND TO JUDGMENT, for My anger burns hot! I shall pour out judgment, and My fierce anger shall be revealed in all the earth! Then they will know, I am The Lord, The Living God, shattering every doubt!

Let the division be made clear! Let the rebellion ensue!… Peoples of the earth, turn to Me or against Me, for the truth of who I am is beyond question! Therefore, choose! Again I say, choose!

For not one who dwells upon the earth will remain in ignorance! Not one will be able to deny The Word of The Lord! For all will know, from the least unto the greatest, I AM THE LORD!

And when the time of choosing is ended, and the number completed, those who remain true to the beast will gather together against My holy city and make war.

Then behold, The Son of Man will appear, coming on the clouds in full power and great glory, and the saints do follow Him! For His power is the power of God; and His glory, an all-encompassing fire!… Therefore, woe to all who fight against Me! You are given up to the slaughter, consumed in the brightness of His coming, slain by the sword of His mouth!

Therefore watch, behold the signs, for the time is at hand!… I am coming quickly to gather them together, I am coming down to take back My own!… I SHALL REAP!…

Behold, I shall shake the foundations of the earth, and cause the powers of heaven to falter, to loose yet even more harvest!

Then shall I wipe the slate clean… It is finished… Behold, a new day!

The Breath of Life…

November 30, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Daughter, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I reveal to you truth and the mystery of what is to come…

As I have given My breath to man, so also have I given breath to every living thing. Nothing in creation is made alive unless I have given it breath.

Even the tree, the ant, and yes, also the rabbit. All things that live and breathe in Me must soon return to Me. For as I have breathed out, so also must I breathe in again. Then shall I breathe out once again, as in the beginning, says The Lord.

Behold The Creator… With one breath all was made alive. And behold, with one inhalation, all comes back to Him who breathes forth life…

For He breathes out in purity, and inhales that which has become impure, to take into His mighty lungs to purify it again… Then one last time will He who manifests in all creation breathe out, never to inhale again…

For those purified by The Most High may now keep what He has given them. It need not return to Him, for the old order of things has passed away…

Behold the new day! All, who have breath, have breath eternal!

I shall surely correct & discipline all Those I love

December 11, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My children, struggle not against the principles of another, nor rebuke them with your own words, nor correct them by your own understanding. Let go of your personal notions of right and wrong, and strive to love others, and have compassion for those with whom you disagree. Do not judge them, nor shun them in your heart… Rather love those who speak against you, because you obey My Word; bless those who curse you, and pray for those who mistreat you, as it is written.

Yet have no part with them, give them no platform to proliferate their sin; remain separate. For they do rebel against their God. Their argument is with Me, though it may seem as though you have become the object of their scorn. For they do always fight against Me, in an effort to justify their sins. For I have written The Law in the hearts of all men, all are able to discern right from wrong, thus they choose to rebel.

Yet if they were not able and if in their hearts I did not write, then they would not be guilty, for there can be no rebellion in ignorance. Yet they do know, and for this reason they are guilty.

For I have indeed written it, even on tablets of stone and within the heart of man; and within the pages of My Book it is made plain. Thus they are without excuse… For I am God alone, The Righteous One…

I alone am holy, just and good; I alone have divided right from wrong; I alone have established The Law and define what is sin… Behold, I expose the darkness and bring all hidden things into the light; For I alone sit as Judge, The Only Faithful and True Witness.

For I tell you the truth, it is the evil and slothful parent who does not correct and discipline their children. And by neglect does a parent do more harm than good, more so than the parent who has put forth the effort, yet erred while doing so. For though they have misled their children, here a little and there a little, they have shown them love by their effort. And from this foundation will those children, in time, lead their own children rightly.

Yet those who make no effort at all are slothful; behold, wickedness waits for them, and sin crouches at the door. For though they believe within themselves they have done no wrong, by their neglect have they heaped up mounds of dissension, malice, unruliness and hate within the hearts of their offspring.

Therefore, let it be known to you, O peoples of the earth, and to all who dwell within the churches of men, I must bring My hand against you, I must correct and discipline all those I love. For you have gone astray; behold, from Me you are far removed. And with great malice you do always persecute those I send to you, rejecting the Word given them on account of your pride, persecuting them in word and by deed, stoning some and killing others…

Therefore in My jealousy I shall speak, and in the fire of My wrath I shall rebuke you! Behold, My wrath shall come forth and My judgment shall not sleep! For I am coming down to correct, to discipline, and to punish, to pour out judgment upon the whole of this wicked generation! Yet those who repent in sincerity and in truth will be delivered, and those who turn from their evil ways will be shown mercy. For I do not change, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Oh you blind leaders of the blind, dumb people who attempt to speak to the deaf, you are lost. Only by accepting Me as I truly am are you found. You fear I am coming to destroy you. I am not coming to destroy you, but to humble you, that you might be delivered from all this evil which encompasses you round about; I am coming to destroy that which stands against Me, to tear down all man has made!…

Beloved ones, I am your Father, and I know your hearts, I see all your doings! And I know you have no love for God in your hearts! Yet I love you still, and I shall surely be a father unto you! For I do not neglect those I love, nor do I ignore those who ignore Me.

Therefore, again I say to you… I shall surely correct and discipline all those I love, and upon this most wicked generation shall I pour out judgment…

Yet as it is written, I will do nothing until I have revealed My plans to My servants, the prophets… For I am The Lord, and I do not change.

The Lord says… By the Spirit of God are all Things revealed to the Chosen

December 13, 2004 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… How is it you have not recognized that which comes from The Father? For that which is of the devil is made plain and surrounds you on every side. Therefore the things of God become that much more precious, even as you, My son, are most precious in My sight… Like a gemstone shining in the midst of

all this darkness, easily found by the eyes of God, so shall you be in the day you surrender your life, in the day you give up this fight and return to Me.

Do you not understand that I have saved you? No, not by your own works, but by My life, which I willingly gave up for you. Therefore, turn to Me wholly and in truth. And no more let the doctrines of men in the churches steal from your trust; nor let their traditions pollute your faith anymore. Be set apart from the ways of this world, and depart from the churches of men. For I alone am your faith, I alone am your completion.

My son, why do you question yourself, and even more so, the intentions of My servant? I know your heart, I see your every desire, even those things which you keep hidden… Beloved, our bond can never be severed! No, no one on Earth or in Heaven, nor anything in all creation, can break that which The Lord your God has forged in My love!

I know you feel you are stumbling; this is to be human. Yet I am He who shall lift you up, yes, even seventy times seven times. Yet remember this… One who abides in faith does not need all the answers. Or have you never read these Scriptures… ‚Faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen', and, ‚He who dwells in the secret place of The Most High shall abide under the shadow of The Almighty'?

Therefore listen, and you will also know, for by The Spirit of God are all things revealed to the chosen… Search your heart, My son, and you will find Me, embrace My words, and you will begin to know Me… For indeed, there are many gifts of The Spirit which I bestow upon all those who truly love Me, many gifts given to those who are willing to give up everything and follow Me.

Thus Timothy is just one among many who hear My voice, one voice in a great chorus growing ever louder, of the number I am sending. Yet to him did I say… ‚Write that which I speak, and place it in a book'; also commanding him to share that which The Spirit causes him to understand. For the latter is that which My people call inspired of God or inspired in The Spirit; and the former, that which the prophets hear, the voice of The Living God. That which is inspired I also offer to you, My son, if you so choose to embrace Me as I truly am…

Therefore rest in Me, My son. For I am He who purifies the heart and gives rest to the heavy-laden. Lay all your burdens upon Me, and be delivered. Put away the cares of this world and those things which cause you to stumble, and be separate from the churches of men, for in them I do not dwell. Then will you begin to see Me as I really am, then you will recognize this trumpet before you, of what sort it truly is. For that which is of God glorifies Me, yet that which is of men and satan pollutes My name and seeks glory for itself.

My son, in all times past, even to this day, have I chosen many to hear My voice and perform My will, for I do not change. Yet even this you have failed to recognize, for the fountains from which you drink are polluted, causing your ears to grow dull and your eyes dim. Yes, many times have I sent out My prophets to blow the trumpet to the people, even arising early and sending them, yet few have ears to hear or eyes to see; behold, the whole world slumbers and the multitudes refuse to hear!

Therefore, My son, listen to Timothy, for he speaks for Me, he hears My voice. Behold, he has sat in My presence and seeks to obey all I ask of him. Do not say then, nor conceive any notion within your heart, that he may be deceived by the devil. Or have you never read these Scriptures: “Every kingdom divided against itself will surely be brought to ruin, and every house divided against itself will collapse. If satan also is divided against himself, how then will his kingdom stand?”

My son, do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? For a good tree brings forth good fruit, but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit. Neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. And every tree that does not bring forth good fruit is hewn down and cast into the fire. Thus by their fruits you shall know them. And was I speaking only of the false prophets or of the true also? Is it not also implied that I speak of their message? And

what of all these self-appointed scholars, teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who have set themselves up as an authority, what fruit do they bear according to the Scriptures?

My son, strengthen your faith according to that which is of God, not by that which is of men… Come out from among them! No longer embrace their corrupt doctrines, nor take part in their filthy traditions. Stand apart from those who mix the holy with the profane, depart from that which is covered in purple and scarlet, and no more practice that which is an abomination in the eyes of God. Read what the Word of God says regarding all these things, and gain wisdom… See now with new eyes and restored vision!

My son, you have said of My servant, that he claims himself higher than other men and all those called Christian. In this lies your error. For as you perceive him as being brought high in his service, in truth I have brought him very low. For once he lived in sin, as all men, a lord unto himself, yet now he has become My servant; behold, he is made new, a man of low degree, one who now strives to obey all I command him. For it is the humble, penitent man who hears God, one who is willing to give up his life in this world for My sake. Therefore, take My words to heart and understand: Any man who shares My Word with others is My servant; and any man who hears My voice, in whose hand I have placed the trumpet, is My prophet; even all those I send are My apostles… And any who heed these words, and also do them, shall be called a friend of God.

So then, do as you have said at the first, My son, for this is also My will… Test the spirits, as it is written. Search the Scriptures, and see whether or not these words are in line with those written by the prophets and apostles of old. And if in doing so, you prove to yourself that they are indeed of God, and speak and teach righteousness, question them not again. For to doubt the messenger is to doubt the message, and He who sent him also.

Yet understand this… That which is given Timothy is Scripture and Truth… A rod by which the doctrines and traditions of men in the churches shall be tested and exposed! A strong rebuke for all these false prophets and teachers! A scorching fire sent down from Heaven to purge away the dross!

Behold, The Everlasting has poured out His Spirit on all people, for the time has come!… And all those who receive of Me in truth shall Dream dreams, see visions and prophesy… For I am The Lord, and I do not change.

Run from the Forest and loose all that binds you!

December 23, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Timothy, write as I speak. For the time has come and is already upon you, when the children of God must be cleansed and set apart for My glory, says The Lord.

Yet today the sanctified will be lashed, and the wicked uplifted. And tomorrow evil shall come in, being allowed only for a short season, that My people may be tested and the multitudes divided, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest. Some to the first, while many others are left to the second, with all tares burned in the fire. Those on My right entering everlasting life, and those on My left entering everlasting punishment. Even so, amen.

For Salvation had come and has remained in the midst of you, even from the beginning, freely offered to all people since the time of Immanu El on Earth. Yet the people refuse to see, nor will they listen.

And the nations want no part with The Truth, for they barter for falsehoods and have set up their exchange upon lies; their eyes blinded, their ears deaf. They are lost, wandering aimlessly in a forest without hope, amongst many tall trees of abomination, with darkness and deceit on every side.

Yet those who have received eyes to see, see the way ahead clearly and without obstruction, and follow it. And those who have received ears to hear, hear the truth and obey it. For the way of the upright is well lit, it is not at all hidden, though the men of this world cease not from trying to cover it.

Yet the more they strive to push it down, hide it by force and cover it over, the greater will it shine forth… Bursting forth from its hold, filling the entire earth, devouring all darkness in its path and transforming all things in its wake!

Behold, the time has come! The Day is very near!… The Thief shall enter the house and steal away all who are not tied down, fastened, or shackled to the house… And all those in whom He sees of Himself shall surely be gone from this place!… Says The Lord.

Seek Me & I'll open The Way... For I am The Truth you seek

December 25, 2004 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for a Brother in Christ, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… It is written… „Ask, and it will be given you; seek, and you will find; knock, and it will be opened to you"… My son, I am The Answer you search for, I am The Truth you seek! Ask of Me, for I am The Way! My son, receive of Me, for by My life are you saved!

My son, all that is, is known to Me, and all that exists is because of Me, and all that shall be is held firmly in My right hand. Therefore, he who abides in The Lord shall reside in the presence of The Almighty, and shall be given knowledge and receive understanding. In that day, he shall be perfected in The Beloved, and receive the fullness of My spirit, seeing Me as I truly am. Thus those who remain void of The Spirit must continually seek Me, and they too shall find Me, for I have written all in My Book.

Yet those who read the word of The Lord must also believe it, or how shall they know Me? For those who truly know Me seek to abide in My love. Yet how can one remain in My love, if they do not obey My Commandments? For My grace descends upon all who repent in sincerity and in truth, and My spirit dwells within those who keep My Commandments.

My son, receive of Me. Then will that which you seek become clear… For what you long for you do not yet understand, for your heart's true desire can not be found in the world… Seek God! And be set apart in The Son.

Again I say to you, search not in the world, for there you will not find Me; nor seek Me in the churches of men, for there you will not find Me. For I tell you the truth, The Kingdom of God resides in you! And that which is most needful, is it not written for you? Therefore, do not place your trust in any man, nor lean upon man's invention, for the things of this world deceive you.

Turn away from those who teach as doctrine the commandments of men, and stand apart from all this modern ideology, for it is poison. Close your eyes to all these images on the screen, shut your ears to the noise of this world, and separate yourself from all these mocking voices.

For the evil one is, at present, the lord of the air. For every evil seed, planted within the heart of man, is of the evil one. From the beginning he was a liar, and from the beginning he planted seeds of wickedness in My garden, for it is written… „There is no truth in him. When he tells a lie, he is only doing what is natural to him, because he is a liar. Indeed, he is the father of all lies!"

Therefore, embrace only that which is good and comes down from your Father in Heaven. For God is love, and that which He sends is Spirit and Truth. Thus all things conceived of by men, whose hearts are evil and wicked, bring forth the works of the evil one and lead only to suffering and death; for from the beginning satan was also a murderer.

Yet those things conceived of by men whose hearts have been remade in The Lord, restored in My image, bring forth the works of God, and are life!… Bearing fruit in love, with compassion and mercy, leading to forgiveness and joy, healing and much rejoicing.

And by these things shall you also be led, even as you in like manner are to lead those around you, if you so choose to walk in the ways of The Lord. Yet remember this: Those who boast of their own works are prideful, and seek after the praise of men.

Yet those who boast of The Lord's works, for your sake, are humble, and seek to honor Me; in these pride is far removed. For those who give Me glory honor Me, and those who give thanks without ceasing have offered up perfect praise. To the likes of these listen closely, for their desire is righteous, and their love true… Behold, they seek The Kingdom of Heaven and My righteousness, and salvation has become their companion.

Therefore, do not worry because you do not have all the answers, or be upset because you do not yet fully understand the truth. For The Lord your God is truth, even as I am The Truth. For all knowledge resides within The Father, even as I am in The Father and He is in Me. Thus I am also The Answer.

My son, trust in Me, and you shall be set free!… For it is the humble, penitent man who shall see God. Behold, he shall look upon My face, as I restore him in My image… For I am the image of The Invisible God, the perfect reflection of The Father, the face of The Majesty from on high… Immanu El.

Therefore, open your heart to Me, and I shall come in and create you anew; causing the things of this world to lose their luster, that the light of My truth may shine within you without constraint…

Let go, My son! Come to Me as a child! See how easily the simple come to Me, yet consider the man of intellect; look how he struggles, as he departs from Me… My son, cast off these shackles! For your own thoughts yet hold you captive.

Depart from all this philosophy and worldly knowledge, and come to Me empty. For you need not understand My ways to receive of Me; you need only accept Me as I am, and trust. I know how you thirst; come to Me and drink!… Behold, I will fill your cup, and it shall overflow! For I am The Water of Life! Yes I, YahuShua, whom you call Christ and Jesus, am your Lord and Savior!

Beloved, I have taken your place, I carried the weight of your burden, I bore your sins on the tree! Yes, I died for you, My son! In My blood I washed you, by My sacrifice were you made clean! Yet you must accept these robes of white; they are My gift to you.

Yet understand this… A gift demanded is no gift at all; and anyone forced to receive a gift never truly receives it. Therefore, confess your sins, for I am He who is faithful to forgive your sins. Accept this gift, and embrace Me as I truly am. Give up your life for My sake, even as I was poured out for you. Love others, as I have loved you.

My son, let the scales fall from your eyes, let the shades be drawn back, and let the brilliance of the truth shine upon you, until I come!…

For truly, I say to you, your life of old must die, your old man must pass away, to dwell in the sanctuary of The Lord… Trust in Me therefore, embrace My strength, and together shall we begin anew.

The Signs before My Coming... The Earth will quake and tremble & The Seas roar

December 29, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear – (Regarding the Tsunami 3 days ago on December 26, 2004)

Thus says The Lord to His servant… The signs of the end of this age are upon you, My son. Thus I commanded you to watch. And indeed you have seen, yet only dimly. For your trust in Me is strong, your love for The Holy One of Israel without question, yet your flesh is weak, causing you to stumble into doubt, stealing from your trust which is not yet mature. Thus you resist the wisdom of The Spirit, for you are not yet able to fully receive, nor do you understand. And so I have opened your ears, that you may hear My voice, that you may understand.

My son, your faith is at present like that of a young child learning to walk, for you have yet to walk in My ways. You remain unsteady and have little knowledge. Yet I Myself shall teach you, and soon you shall run with sure footing, even upon crooked ground. Behold, I shall make it possible for you to walk through the camp of the enemy undaunted. For I am The Lord, and you are My prophet, and you shall go wheresoever I send you and speak whatsoever I command you, and none shall prevent you by any means.

My son, three great signs have been given to this generation, one to your brethren and two to the world, yet all have went greatly ignored by the multitude…

Yet those who are Mine have clearly seen… For those who truly know Me, rejoice in The Truth and embrace My correction, and strive always to walk in My ways, glorifying My name without ceasing… For they shine like the sun at noonday, even in the height of summer.

Yet understand this… These signs are but the first of many. And like the rising of the sun, they shall continue until the sun reaches its zenith… Then shall The Son of Man appear, clothed in the brightness of His glory, a brilliance which has no equal!

Behold, even the sun, the moon, and the stars shall not give their light! For the radiance of the sun is but a glimmer, a twinkle in a man's eye, compared with the glory and majesty of The Lord! Even those without sight shall behold His splendor and bow down before Him, for He is Lord and God!… King of kings! Lord of lords! Immanu El!

Behold, four times did I call to the sea, saying… ‚Rise up! Churn, and bring forth a terrible wind! Go ashore, increase in height and make a great noise! Blow like the voice of The Almighty and release a great deluge upon men! Move all things from their places, break apart and destroy! Cause this people to flee in fear, that they may now call upon My name!' And still those who dwelt near the shore did not call upon My name in sincerity or in truth, nor did they repent of their evil deeds.

Behold, three more times did I call the sea to rise up and come ashore, causing that which had lessened to regain strength and return once again. And still the people did not awake, their eyes remained shut. For the multitudes refuse to give Me glory, and oh how quickly they do always return to their sin, as they seek to fortify their rebellion against God…

Therefore, the seas shall become angry, the earth shall rumble and quake, and the waves shall continue to crash before the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! Behold, even the powers of heaven shall be shaken, and men's hearts shall fail them for fear! And the world shall seek to become one, as it is written. Many hearts will break, and many shall be broken, and many shall return to Me in that day.

Therefore, I ask you, of all these things which I have done in the earth and in the sea, and will yet do, which is greatest? For all creation obeys My voice… From the deepest depths to the highest peaks, to the rocks which lay upon the ground; from the multitudes of insects to the animals of the field and those which fly above; from the waters of the sea to every living creature which dwells within them, both great and small; from the winds of heaven to the stars above, all creation obeys the voice of The Lord God Almighty.

Yet with man it is not so, for the heart of man remains unyielding, and oh how he sets his ways in stone. For in his arrogance he refuses to listen to the Word of God, nor will he accept My correction; and because of his pride he remains unwilling to heed the call of The Most High…

Yet I tell you the truth, that which is made of stone shall be broken! All which remains hard and unyielding shall be crushed beneath the weight of The Cornerstone! Yet that which is laid atop it shall be broken and refashioned, made new, likened unto precious gemstones.

Thus a heart made new in The Lord is the greatest sign of all!…

For the whole earth is set under My authority, obeying My will without question… Whether upon the land or in the sea, or in the heavens above, all things obey the voice of The Living God, save man, for to him alone did I give the will to choose… And what is life without love? And what is love without the free will to choose love?… I tell you the truth, a gift commanded is no gift at all, yet a gift accepted is where you shall find life, love and salvation.

Behold, The Lord your God shall move Heaven and Earth, and stir up the seas! Behold, all shall be moved from their places, that the eyes of the prideful might be opened and the ears of the arrogant unstopped, that all might repent and return to Me!

Therefore, My beloved, I call you to watch!

For the time has come for the will of God to be made manifest, for the power of God to be revealed from Heaven, for the earth to tremble and quake, to spew its fervent heat!

Now is the time for signs in the heavens above and in the earth beneath, for the judgments of God to be poured out, for the wrath of God to fall from Heaven!…

Therefore come now, and take refuge in Me! For I am your only shelter, your only sanctuary from the storm, says The Holy One of Israel.

Tsunami Disaster of 2004... Wake up and wail, for My Wrath & My Kingdom come

December 30, 2004 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding the Indonesian tsunami

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, hear My words and write; receive My words and have understanding. For My words are truth, a gift for those who give heed, a blessing for those who walk in them, bringing peace to the hearts of all who believe.

My son, I know your pain, I feel your anguish. Yet you need not shed tears over these little ones who were swept away, for they have returned home. They dwell in the bosom of their Father, once again. Therefore, do not be troubled, be at peace.

Trust in My will, though you do not yet fully understand it. Yes, I know your heart remains heavy over all these dead, over these many ten-thousands who were taken away by the sea…

Indeed, many shall fall asleep because of the quaking of My footsteps! For the Day draws near when I shall tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury, when I shall shake the heavens and the earth, when all at rest shall be moved from their places! For the peoples of the earth rest in things they should not. They lie down in perverse traditions, and give themselves to the abominations of the pagan and the heathen. They put their faith in things which can not save, and their trust in the things of this world…

Behold, they worship the works of their own hands, as they deny their Creator! They trust in that which is worthless, and in vain they bow down to lifeless statues and pray to graven images! FALSE GODS ABOUND! Yes, they pay homage to idols which can not grant life, neither can they take it away! There is no healing power in them, neither can they speak, nor are they able to hear! All is vanity and vexation of spirit, doctrines of demons! For all the religions of man are utterly useless!

Therefore, I ask you, can a house be built from one piece of wood and one nail? No, I say! By two pieces of wood and three nails shall it be built!… Can a house stand for long without a foundation?…

Is a kingdom established in a day?… Behold, the earth and everything in it must be cleared away, all must be moved from its place in preparation, for My Kingdom comes!

Yet the people cry… ‚Disaster! So much death and mourning!' Yet I say, do not mourn for the dead, for they only sleep. They abide in darkness for but an instant, for the dead know nothing at all; they know not the passage of time, nor of the seasons. They have closed their eyes to this life, yet they shall surely open them again… Behold, all shall look upon the face of The Lord their Redeemer, The One who died yet is alive forevermore! Amen.

Now look upon those left, look at these who have escaped disaster and death. Their hearts have begun to change, as they cry… ‚Have compassion!', saying within themselves… ‚What is this life of mine filled with all manner of material things and devices, all manner of comforts and pleasures?! None of it matters! Only people and My loved ones matter! Only LIFE is important!' And so they cry and lament.

Yet again I say, wail not for those who have passed away, for most assuredly, I say to you, by no means does death have the last word. Nor mourn for the little ones as one without hope, for they have returned home…

Wail for yourselves! Wail loudly for those whose hearts have become like stone! Wail for those who have eyes yet refuse to see, for those who have ears yet refuse to hear! Wail! For they know not The Kingdom of God, nor do they seek Him! They have forgotten the place from whence they came, and want no part with Him through whom they were made!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth… Come together and help the afflicted, have compassion and show mercy, and love your neighbor as yourself. Then will I also have compassion upon you and show you mercy. Yet if you will not have compassion, nor show mercy, nor love your neighbor as yourself, then watch in astonishment how quickly I stretch out My hand against you… Behold, I will command the earth, and it shall rise up and consume you! For the time has come!

Therefore, wake up and pay attention. Awaken out of this sleep and call upon My name!… Seek out My will that you may know it.

Heed the sound of this trumpet and prepare!… For how can one see the end while standing at the beginning?… Yet all is known to Me. Behold, My Kingdom comes, and My will shall be done on Earth as in Heaven…

Let Me reveal to you, who will enter Heaven & who won't

January 2, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… Let the truth be known regarding the innocent, My most precious gifts to this world, the beloved little ones…

When one of these little ones pass from your sight, grieve not, for they have returned home. Grieve instead for yourselves. For a precious gemstone has been taken, the twinkle in your eye has faded. Behold, a treasure which has no equal in all the earth has been hidden, a pure light has gone out before its time, causing the whole world to become a little poorer in joy, a little darker in this night.

For the Kingdom of Heaven belongs to all children. And these who have come forth from The Kingdom who remain without blemish, whose lives were cut short, return to Him from whom they came. For these little ones need not sleep in death, for the penalty of sin is death; I have found no sin upon them… And oh how blessed are the pure in heart, for they shall surely behold My face.

Therefore thus says The Lord, to all those who have harmed or caused one of these little ones to sin… It would have been better for you if you would have never been born! For you shall indeed wear the millstone about your neck and be cast into the depths!

For you have endeavored to rip My little ones from the Kingdom of The Most High, and have torn their flesh! You have mistreated and abused them, you have murdered My gifts! And in so doing have you, by your own hand, ripped yourselves from the Kingdom of Heaven!…

Behold, you are cast out! You shall be thrown into the pit, where your bones shall be broken, your flesh torn and eaten! YOU SHALL BE CONSUMED!… Unless you repent for all you have done to the little ones, and repay ten-fold by way of your deeds.

All upon the earth, who have gained maturity, have become so very poor and desolate. For once you were wealthy, rich beyond words, for then you knew the Kingdom of Heaven as a child. Yet now you are fully grown, your light quickly fading, as the ways of the world cover you and slumber pulls you ever deeper into darkness… Therefore, awaken, all you sleepers! Be roused out of this sleep, and awake!

Embrace the light of My coming and reclaim your inheritance, and return to Me! Hear Me calling!… And oh how happy are those who find their way back to Me, reclaiming that which they had forsaken, seeking Him from whom they had departed. For once you were lost, yet now you are found.

Yet I tell you the truth, no man full of manly ways may enter the Kingdom of Heaven. O you men, so great in stature, how will you pass? Hurry, bring yourselves low, so you may enter! Wait not until the time when all are brought low, for the time has come.

For My blessings are upon the humble, and My Salvation is with those who willingly kneel, lie down, and press their faces in the dust before their God. They shall be exalted.

Yet those who stand defiant before The Lord, who hold fast in their rebellion, shall surely be abased, they shall be brought very low… And they too shall kneel and lie down, with their faces in the dust… And to the dust shall they return, says The Lord.

The Truth about the Inheritance of Sin & Salvation

January 3, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the word of The Lord, all those who seek to know wisdom and receive understanding, all those who love the truth; for thus says The Lord, regarding the little ones… I have spoken, and behold, I open My mouth to speak once again, that their parents may have peace, so that all who love the little ones may be encouraged… That this most wicked generation may know My anger and tremble in fear!

I ask you, what is a child's inheritance on Earth and in Heaven, if the years of their life be few in number and they remain in their innocence? Assuredly, I say to you, they will inherit the Kingdom of Heaven, for The Father holds the pure of heart in the palm of His right hand. For like the firefly which alights upon the tall grass, so are these little ones, precious lights shining among men… Therefore, woe to those who catch them and shut them away! Woe to any who do them harm!

AND WOE, EVEN THREE TIMES WOE, TO ALL WHO EXTINGUISH THEIR LIGHT!

For The Lord comes quickly, with a shout and with the voice of the archangel and with the trumpet call of God, to remove the light, to take from the earth His own! Behold, I shall darken the eyes of the guilty and plunge this world into darkness!

The evil flame of the wicked shall flicker for a short season, and then quickly be put out! For judgment shall fall from Heaven, covering the face of the earth like a flood! Behold, as a terrible deluge, punishment from on high shall break them in pieces and wash them away! And in the lake, which burns with unquenchable fire, shall every last trace of evil and wickedness be utterly destroyed!

And though many little ones suffer at the hands of men, I tell you the truth, all arrive at The Father's house in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye… Where healing is complete, and every tear is wiped away… The ways of the world and men, forgotten… Only love abides, as they look upon the Face of God, their Redeemer, forever.

Yet the scholars cry… "What of the inheritance of sin, and those born with the burden of sin upon them?" Listen and have understanding, humble yourselves that you may gain wisdom, and hear the word of The Lord…

For thus says The Lord… All people are born as babes from their mother's womb, into a world of sin. So then all born by way of water and blood are born into sin, not of sin. For how can one who comes from the Kingdom of Heaven, created by the hand of God, have sin upon them?… Therefore, you do greatly err.

Now consider your words before speaking, be very careful in your speech, lest you accuse your God of sin… Desecrating that which is holy and perfect, altogether polluting the name of God. Yes, children do indeed inherit sin, even since the first man, Adam. They inherit that which is given them by man, yet were created by God, in His image, holy and blameless. These little ones do not yet know the ways of the world, for they have not yet eaten from the tree of good and evil; they remain in their innocence.

Therefore, I cry aloud to all peoples… "Who has blemished My fireflies?! Who has tarnished their light?! What has corrupted My gifts?!"… MEN AND THE WORKS OF EVIL IN THIS WORLD! Thus these little ones, even these young ones tarnished by men, need not repent, for The Son of Man died for them also. For their cleansing is of that covenant which has remained unspoken and constant, in the loving mercy of God, from the beginning.

[Timothy] Therefore, open your eyes and see, humble yourselves that you may understand… The Father had sent His One and Only Begotten Son, without spot or blemish, into the world to suffer at the hands of men, so the men and women of this earth may return to the Kingdom, from which they had been separated on account of their sin… For how great is The Father's love for His children? So great, that He gladly died in their stead… Behold, salvation is assured to the innocent and freely given to all who thirst! For The Fountain of Life is, and was, and is come once again!… HalleluYah! Amen.

Be baptized in the Living Waters of Spirit and Truth & Receive Forgiveness for your Sins

January 13, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This is what The Lord says, concerning baptism… Let My beloved first be baptized in spirit and in truth, filled with the knowledge of The Holy, nourished by the Word of Truth. Let them come to Me in sincere repentance and receive forgiveness of sins, all burdens lifted, immersed and purified in The Spirit of God. For The Holy One of Israel is He who baptizes with The Holy Spirit and with fire, and He knows His own.

Therefore, hear and also understand… The Water of Life resides not in the water of the earth, of which all must drink to maintain their earthly body. Rather The Water of Life is that which flows from the body of The Messiah, He who is called Christ, which all must partake of to have life.

For He alone is The Giver of Life, and in Him do all things consist, and in Him only shall one know salvation and receive eternal life. Therefore listen to Him, partake of His words, every one, and be baptized in the knowledge and wisdom of The Beloved, in whom you are accepted.

Tell Me then, can the water of the earth take away your sins, or cleanse you of your transgression? Can a river lead you to salvation or a stream call you to repentance? In what waters have you heard The Word of God speak? Thus baptism by water can not save you.

Rather, salvation comes by the hearing of The Gospel, and through the confession of the mouth that YahuShua, called Jesus, is Lord; believing with all the heart and with all the mind that He is The Risen One, The Only Way, The Only Truth, The Only Life. For only by true repentance, in accord with the heart's desire to be in union with The Messiah, shall one be set free.

So then, go forth and be baptized in the waters of the earth, if you so desire. Yet remember this… Baptism in and of itself is nothing, unless the heart of the one being immersed has been truly converted. Thus baptism is for a testimony, an exercise in faith for the one who is saved already; or a mere dampening of the clothes, of the one who came forth in pretense. For I am The Lord, I search the hearts and minds, and I know whether or not one has truly turned to Me with their whole heart.

Therefore, here is wisdom… YahuShua HaMashiach, who is called Christ and Jesus, was baptized not for repentance, but in glory; My spirit coming to rest upon Him, declaring Him both Lord and Savior before the children of Israel. For the time had come for The Lamb of God to be revealed, for the power of sin to be defeated.

Behold The Son of Man, Immanu El, for He is The True Baptism!… Embrace Him, that you may be immersed in the presence of God. Breathe Him in, that you may receive of The Holy Spirit…

Put on The Messiah and wear Him well, for as it is written… As many as were immersed into The Messiah have also clothed themselves with The Messiah, in whom there is neither Jew nor Gentile, neither slave nor freeman, neither male nor female. For in union with The Messiah YahuShua all are one…

Therefore, all who refuse Him shall remain poor and naked, void and without understanding, very desolate… Says The Lord.

The Lord serves Notice… I am sending out My Prophets…

January 20, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear The Word of The Lord, for thus says The Lord… I am sending all manner of prophets and teachers into the world, even to every corner, and they shall be for Me a voice and a trumpet.

For it has been appointed to them to hear My voice, and to trumpet My words to the multitudes in all manner of speaking and devices. For the time has come for Me to judge the peoples of the earth; behold, the time of Messiah's return draws near.

Thus I am sending out My servants, the prophets, to prepare His way before Him, to set all these crooked paths straight.

Behold, there shall be rumblings in the earth beneath, and fire in the heavens above, many signs and wonders… And the Day of The Lord shall come in.

The Eternal God speaks… Fear of God is the Beginning of Wisdom!

January 20, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Behold, the judgments of God shall fall from Heaven! The sun, the moon and the stars shall not give their light! The foundations of the earth shall be shaken, and every high place shall be broken down! For The Lord comes as a thief to steal away His elect, and the judgments of God as a multitude of thunder, to the shaking of the heavens and the earth!

Yet the multitudes say… ‚What is the said interpretation of The Lord's judgment? These things are much too terrifying to be true!'

Thus says The Lord… Behold all creation! Is it not beyond the comprehension of men? Can any man number the galaxies in the heavens or count the stars thereof? And what of the love of The Father, fulfilled through The Son of Man? Is it not also beyond comprehension? Come together and reason, O sons of men. Look upon the works of My hands, and see with new eyes and restored vision, that you may behold the truth.

For all the works of man are here for but a moment, then quickly pass away. And that which remains, shall it not become fuel for the fire in the day of The Lord's anger? And the knowledge of man, is it not foolishness in My eyes, coming to nothing before the light of My Glory?… Therefore, fear The Lord your God, and accept the truth of who I am! For the fear of The Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and the knowledge of The Holy One is understanding. For I am God alone.

Sons of men, hear the word of My mouth and listen closely to My speech: If the mighty works of God are broken down into mere parables, and the Word of My power is counted only as figures of speech, or metaphors in need of interpretation, then you are lost, forever consumed by talk and confusion… You have surely rejected Me! You cast off My Word as antiquated, as a collection of fables from a forgotten past! And among the churches of men, My Word is perverted, it is twisted and abused, by those who set themselves up as an authority!

Yet I say to you, let that which is a parable remain a parable; and let that which is a figure of speech be understood by those who have received the love of the Truth; and let that which is an account strike fear into the hearts of all men! For I do not change!

Behold, My Word is truth!… And that which requires understanding shall be given to those of a contrite heart and a humble spirit. For those who love Me obey My Commandments, and those who remember My Sabbaths honor Me and shall know Wisdom… Therefore, consider these things carefully…

For I have indeed prepared a place for those who seek Me, for those who long to know Me as I truly am, a place for all those accepted in The Beloved, in whom My spirit dwells… The Kingdom without end.

Therefore hear The Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth, for The Day of The Lord is at hand… Behold, I shall stir up the multitudes, and show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath!

There shall be blood and fire and pillars of smoke, and the foundations of the world shall be shaken! For I shall reveal My Glory, behold every eye shall see, then all the inhabitants of the earth will know, I AM THE LORD! For as it was in the days of My servant, Moses, when I stretched out My hand against Egypt, with many mighty signs and wonders, so shall it be in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!

Yet understand this, O most arrogant generation, My judgment on Egypt was but a mere drop of rain, a single crack of thunder, compared with that which I have prepared for this sleeping generation!… Therefore awake, all you sleepers, for the time of your slumber has ended! Awake, and prepare to meet your God!

Repent, and turn aside from this wide path you have chosen! Come forth! Now is the time! Humble yourselves at the feet of The Holy One of Israel, and embrace The Salvation of God!

For I AM, and you are in life because of Me. In Me alone shall you receive everlasting life!… I AM HE!… I am The First, behold, I am also The Last, Creator of Heaven and Earth!… He to whom all things are known, even from the beginning!… He, whose name is written in everlasting stone!… God Eternal.

My Judgment & My Kingdom full of Light and Truth come!

January 21, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear The Word of The Lord, all you multitudes! Cry out to The Lord, all you inhabitants of the earth! Call upon The name of The Lord your God, for He is God alone; there is no other! Call upon the name of The Savior, for He is The Only Way, The Only Truth and The Only Life; apart from Him there is no salvation! Cry out therefore, wail loudly and lament, for the Day of The Lord is at hand and the days of judgment are about to come in!…

For thus says The Lord… On account of your continual disobedience, My people, have I come forth to rebuke and to discipline, for you have surely joined yourselves to another! And because of all this wickedness, which is before My eyes, day and night without ceasing, am I come out to punish and to cleanse!

For the anguish of The Lord is great, and the pain of My heart has increased beyond measure!… My own people reject Me, My own servants turn and fight against Me without cause, for they want no part with Me as I truly am! Oh My beloved, why have you turned your cheek from Me?! How is it I see no love for God in your hearts?!

My precious created ones, My love for you is great. And in My mercy I have delivered you, cleansing you in My own blood, for I am The Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the world. Yet you want no part with Me as I truly am.

And now I am returning; behold, I am coming quickly as The Lion, to devour all that is unclean, to tear in pieces all who fight against Me, to consume and to destroy, to carry away all that offends!

Yet the heart of this people has become stone, the countenance of this generation is set hard against Me; wholeheartedly do they rebel against The Living God! Therefore, because you have hardened your foreheads, and because you have replaced the heart of flesh I had given you with a heart of stone, so also shall there be a stone placed at your head. For you are about to stumble, you are about to fall into the pit, for you are a most wicked and vile generation, a great multitude of deceived and dying peoples!…

Therefore repent, O wayward generation! Turn from this wicked way you have chosen! Put away all this iniquity; cease from doing evil and learn to do good! Again, I say, REPENT! Return to Me, that I may grant you mercy and show you compassion, that I may raise you up and break all these stones which hold you captive, that I may wash away this dirt which covers you! For My Kingdom comes!

Beloved, come and be partakers of My joy, be set apart in My love, and I will lead you to springs of living waters and wipe every tear from your eyes.

Let not the winds of deception and lying blow you into the fire; hold fast! For the Day of The Lord is at hand, and all that is written shall be fulfilled and brought to completion…

Behold, I shall speak to the four winds, saying… ‚Cease your assault, your time has ended! No more shall you fill My people with lies and bitter doctrine! No more shall they be led away by vain deceits! No more shall you push them backward! No more shall you cause them to stumble!‘ For I AM THE LORD, and I shall surely sit upon the throne of My glory and reign, over all dominions, Heaven and Earth!

Open the flood gates, let the waters of Heaven fill the earth! Drown the wicked and revive the upright, awaken the sleepers! Quench the thirst of those in the desert, wash the eyes of the blind! Lift up the downtrodden, bind up the wounds and set every back straight, free every captive! Make the timid courageous, and the weak strong!…

FOR I AM THE LORD!… He who gives the poor the riches of Heaven and causes the meek to inherit the earth, He who fills His people with joyful Expectation and The Blessed Hope… For My kingdom comes!

Prepare, the Great Terrible Day of The Lord is at hand!

January 26, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… It is written, My people shall prophesy, dream dreams, and see visions.

Therefore go out, O men of promise, and blow the trumpet; fulfill the will of The Most High God. Triumph, O sons of Salvation, for The Lord is with you… In a loud voice, with the trumpet call of God, go out and speak;

yea, shout to the masses! For The Word of God is holy, and the word of My mouth true! For I have indeed come, and shall return, and behold I am coming quickly, to lift up the righteous and break the backs of the wicked!…

For I AM THE LORD! And I shall search the hearts and minds of all who dwell upon the earth, blessing the blessed and cursing the cursed! I shall restore the hearts of the penitent and leave the wicked barren! I shall cast judgment like a net and catch the wicked, and the rebellious shall be ensnared! For the wrath of God shall cover the whole earth in that day!

Behold, I shall heal the sick and rescue the downtrodden. I shall remove the foot of blasphemy from atop their heads! I shall feed the hungry with manna from Heaven, and quench the thirst of those in the desert! I shall harden the hearts of those true to the evil one, and soften the heart of the sincere seeker, and the worldly shall be left broken!

I shall rob the rich man and bring him to poverty, that he may become truly wealthy! I shall abase all great men and bring the proud man to nothing! Yet I shall exalt the humble, and the meek shall inherit the earth, for My blessing is with those who fear The Lord… The blind shall see and the deaf hear.

Behold, I shall put My spirit in all those who willingly forsake their life, for My sake; and a double portion for those I am sending! I shall correct and discipline those I love, causing many to repent! I shall write My Commandments in their hearts, even in their innermost parts!

I shall separate and divide My people! I shall reap, for the harvest is ripe; I shall bring forth all who have fallen asleep, and steal away those who live in Me; behold, I shall raise them up and make My dwelling place known!

Behold, I shall shake the foundations of the earth mightily, and leave no stone atop another, nor shall I leave one stone unturned. I shall bring forth all that is hidden!

For with a fierce wind I shall cause the clouds to churn and roil, thunder and lightning shall fill the heavens! I shall blow upon the earth as a tempest, and scourge the nations with The Word of My mouth! I shall cause the sea to rise up and devour the shore and devastate the coastlands! I shall rebuke the nations and bring Babylon to ruin, and hide My chosen in The Mountain!

Behold, I shall show wonders in the heavens above and in the earth beneath, blood and fire and pillars of smoke! The seas shall be turned to blood, and the rivers and streams shall become bitter! Even the sun, the moon, and the stars shall be struck in My fury! I shall roll back the heavens like a scroll, and My glory shall shine from the east even unto the west; all darkness shall flee away!

I shall shut the mouth of the soothsayer and cause the winds of deception to cease! I shall awaken the sleepers, and condemn the evil! I shall strike down all who murder and persecute My saints or do harm to My little ones! I shall bind the deceiver and cast out those who serve him; they shall be burned with unquenchable fire! Declares The Lord.

Therefore, fear not, O children of Zion! For I shall send forth The Builder, The Chief Cornerstone, and He shall do battle on your behalf!… Gather together and prepare, therefore, for the time has come!… Feel the earth tremble and give ear, for the trumpet is sounded in the four corners! The Great Day draws near!… Let every knee bow! My enemies are made My footstool!… I AM COME!

The Lion & His Lambs... Seek out true Knowledge & Receive pure Wisdom

January 29, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth… Choose Love! Accept Him who was sent! Eat of this bread which was broken for you, drink deeply from this cup which was poured out for you, and be filled! Seek out true knowledge and receive of pure wisdom, and return to Me!

Yea, run swiftly and embrace the Truth, that you may know Him through whom you were made, and be healed!

Turn not away, nor be led down the wide path which leads to destruction. For the adversary has indeed laid many false foundations, beds of thorns upon which all in the world have lain.

He is the devil and satan; and he too shall be judged, and has been judged already, in accordance with every abominable brick he has laid… Stones of stumbling, heinous inventions of the mind, plans within plans, lies upon lies, brought forth from a heart full of murderous aspirations and lofty ambitions… All to one end – complete sovereignty.

Yet the way of The Holy One is life, an everlasting foundation which can never be moved, a straight path to follow; a way set apart from all these briars and thorns, a sure way amidst all these stones of stumbling, a narrow way.

The Highway of Holiness upon which all My beloved must walk. For there is One alone who is sovereign, One alone who is from everlasting to everlasting… I AM LORD. And there is but One who reigns over all creation, and by whom all things consist, The Messiah, He who is called Christ. The Father and The Son are One.

Thus He shall judge the nations, and soon the evil one shall be crushed beneath His feet… Every evil plan torn in pieces, every lofty ambition cast down, every murderous aspiration returned atop his own head, every lie exposed, every false foundation stripped away, until all wickedness has been purged from the earth and every evil work is burned up in the fire!

[Timothy] And I heard the angels shout… ,Praise be to The Lamb who was slain and to Him who sits on the throne! The Lion of the Tribe of Judah is high and lifted up! His name is exalted!…

For the time has come for Him to go forth from His place, to reveal His power and display His strength, to devour the goats and rip apart the jackals!… To lie down with the lambs."

Clothed with the Presence of God... Do not fear, The Shepherd watches over you

January 29, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, lift up your head toward Heaven and embrace the prophet's reward. For you have been chosen to stand up in the face of adversity and speak; to persevere through much persecution, to endure contemptible speech on every side, as you strike down all these abominations in My name.

Fear not, for The Lord is your Shepherd, He watches over you. He will be your confidence, and keep your foot from being taken… Behold, in the day I send you, I Myself shall go with you, My presence shall overshadow you, with the glory of The Holy One of Israel shining through you in His strength!

Yes, My son, this work is indeed difficult, service wrought with heartache and pain, evil on every side. For many shall come forth from their hiding places to bar your way, in an attempt to halt your steps and squelch your spirit, even to take away your life. Yet fear not, Timothy. For The Shepherd has complete authority, even over all these ravaging wolves; behold, He shall scatter them before you in that day!…

And when it is finished, He shall strike them, and their hearts shall fail them for fear! From the resentful hearer to the outspoken mocker, both those near and those afar off, even to those unseen, all shall be made to shudder, all shall tremble in fear!

For The King shall appear suddenly out of His place, coming forth in great power and glory, and He shall lay all His enemies waste, until every ravaging wolf lies down in death and every raging beast is utterly destroyed! Behold, He shall strike them down in the power of His might, and divide them asunder with the sword of His mouth, and burn up the residue with unquenchable fire!

My son, even now there are many wolves lurking about, both seen and unseen, who wear the raiment of the sheep they seek to devour; they are insidious, ravaging their prey from within.

Yet you, and many more like you, shall go out and gather together My lost sheep, and bring them to safety. And they too shall be hidden, even for a time, and times, and half a time. For those who have ears to hear will heed the sound of this trumpet in that day, and come forth to drink. Lo, they shall be immersed in springs of living waters, no more blinded by the filthy veil which once covered their heads.

And until that day comes, My son, you also must drink. You must drink deeply and be fully immersed, reborn and remade, abiding in My Holy Place, going out and coming in, until you are fully clothed with the presence of God, made ready…

Your adornments shall be truth and wisdom. Atop your head, you shall wear the helmet of salvation; upon your brow, the seal of The Living God; and around your neck, you shall wear the gemstone. In your ears, the voice of YaHuWaH shall resonate; and in your eyes, a flame of fire, the reflection of The Most Holy who goes before you and dwells within you. Over your shoulder, you shall bear the sash of your office; and upon your chest, the breastplate of strength, whereon is written the name of The Holy One of Israel; and about your waist, the belt of fortitude shall be securely fastened.

In your right hand you shall carry the sword of truth, which is the Word of God, with which you shall strike at the nations and cut down your enemies… In your left hand, the shield of faith, by which you shall quell every attack of the evil one…

And behold, My son, look down… Your feet rest solidly upon The Rock, and have been anointed with oil… Says The Lord God.

Remember the Sabbath and Your God & He shall remember you

February 24, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, concerning the Sabbath, the seventh day of each week, Saturday is the day you shall remember and keep holy; yes, you shall keep it holy and rest. You shall do no work on this day, neither shall your wife or children, nor any guest in your house, save that which is needful for your household.

You may also do those things which are good and fruitful in My eyes, according to that which I command you. Yet from doing your own pleasure depart and from your own works rest, on the Sabbath day… Walk not in your own way, Timothy, but walk with Me in Mine; rest in Me, and remember. For in this you honor Me, and shall surely be blessed.

Therefore, this is what I command you… You shall be prepared for the Sabbath by sunset on the sixth day, ceasing from all your works, as I have commanded you. You shall remember and honor the Sabbath; from sunset to sunset, you shall rest and be at peace.

For the time is coming when none shall have peace, when no one will be able to work, yet you, Timothy, shall work. In the midst of deep darkness you shall serve, and in you shall I shine bright, for I have set you up as a lampstand for My people. And in the day I send you, you shall become a beacon, bright and shining.

Therefore, Timothy, cherish the Sabbath. Pray and give worship, offer up thanksgiving in My name. Be refreshed and washed in The Word, renewed in the presence of God… My son, speak of Me on the Sabbath, declare My name and My glory! And when others draw near, speak to them also; yea, testify of My Passion on the Sabbath day! Share My Word and My love, and blow this trumpet! For My Kingdom comes!

Yes, even on the Sabbath, and in the Day of The Lord, shall you walk in the office for which you are called. For I am also The Lord of the Sabbath; behold, I am Lord over all the earth! Then shall the New Day come; and if you are willing to receive it, it is the seventh, The Sabbath of The Lord, when the whole world shall rest from its evil-doings.

Indeed, many things shall be put to rest in The Lord's Day, even death and the grave; destruction shall have no place, and evil shall be far removed. For as it is written, „They shall not hurt nor destroy in all My holy mountain, for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of The Lord as the waters cover the sea"… Therefore, pray always that you are counted worthy to enter His rest, to abide in the presence of The Lord forever.

Thus those who remember the Sabbath honor Me, and those who rest on the Sabbath rest in Me, as they look to the Day… For I had set the seventh day apart, and sanctified it, from the beginning… Thus it has been a sign between Me and My people, even to this day, and so shall it remain forever.

For as I spoke to the children of Israel, saying… „Surely My Sabbaths you shall keep, for it is a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am The Lord who sanctifies you", so also do I speak to you, even to all who are grafted in. For those who obey My Commandments remain in My love, and those who remember My Sabbaths keep My company, for The Holy One of Israel dwells in the midst of them.

For I long for My children to be with Me where I am, I am eager to return them to the Garden, that we may once again walk together in the cool of the morning… Our joy fulfilled.

Therefore remember the Sabbath, and I shall remember you. Bless the Sabbath, and I shall bless you. Love one another, even as I have loved you. Put away your works, look not to the cares of this world, and let go of your worries on the Sabbath day. Spare yourselves the weight of all these troubles, put down the burdens of this world, and be set apart for just one day. Let all your thoughts dwell upon your God and Savior, and consider; yea, let your mind be filled with wonder and awe over the works of My hands. For even The Lord your God, Creator of Heaven and Earth, rested on the seventh day.

So then bear your cross six days, and let The Lord carry it on the seventh… Rejoice and be merry, for this is My will for you. Then when evening comes, and the sun dips below the horizon, you may again return to that which you choose to take up, whether it be the plow or the shears.

But see that you do not take up your hand in sin, and be wary of those who do. Be separate, and stand apart from those who forsake the Sabbath and push out the hand against My Holy Days. For My Sabbaths are holy, a blessing, a time to reflect on those things I have prepared for those who love Me…

Why, O churches of men, do you forsake My Sabbaths and cast away My Holy Days, as though the devil had laid them upon your doorstep?! For My people honor Me and take pleasure in My Sabbaths; they offer up thanksgiving, and in all things give Me glory.

And behold, the Day is coming quickly when The Rightful King shall rule! And His Kingdom shall be a Sabbath, even one thousand years! His reign, forever and ever!… For The Lord has spoken, and so shall it be… On Earth as in Heaven.

Watch!... For the Time of arrogant Assumptions and prideful Assertions is over

March 6, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

O peoples of the earth, hear the word of The Lord your God… You are lost, drowning in a deep sea of transgression, sinking in the ever-shifting sands of religion and science! You are stuck in the mire of your iniquities, slowly suffocating, as the fruits of your labor come full circle to take away your life! For by your own works have you destroyed the garden, on account of your greed have you caused much suffering and death, bringing calamity upon your own heads! Thus because of your great iniquity I have drawn back My hand, and for the multitude of your transgressions has the judgment of God come upon you!…

Dead generation, foolish children, evil surrounds you on every side! Darkness closes in, yet you are unmoved! Detestable birds gather and predators come forth to stalk you as prey, yet you see no cause for alarm! Therefore, as I live, says The Lord, surely My flock has become a prey, and My children have made themselves meet for the slaughter! For the peoples of the earth have forsaken Me, days without end; they have altogether gone astray! My created ones have removed themselves far from Me, and My own beloved have not returned to Me, but do always seek their own way! And of the shepherds, they did not go out to search for My flock, but have fed themselves! They did not feed My flock, BUT HAVE FED THEMSELVES!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, O shepherds, and give ear, all you wayward flocks; for you have surely forsaken The Lord your God, you have surely cast off The Cornerstone and broken the bonds; for thus says The Lord… I am against you! All your houses are fallen, and the foundations upon which you have built yourselves up are crumbling beneath your feet! All is dust and ashes, rubble piled up in heaps!…

Oh what a bitter thing this is, unending sadness, anguish and pain! My own beloved have departed from Me, My own children have gone far astray! I gave My Son for them, that they may live and not die, I laid Myself upon the altar, yet they want no part with Me as I truly am! They choose death, and with the grave they have made their agreement! Wailing, wailing, tears as a river!… No! I will not lose My beloved! Not one of My sheep shall be lost or carried away! I will not forsake My people, nor shall I leave them to be burned in the fire!

Thus says The Lord… Tremble, O heavens! Shake, O Earth! Let the seas rage and the mountains crumble before the coming of The Lord! Let the whole earth be bowed down before The Holy One of Israel, for My Kingdom comes! Behold, The Almighty is coming down to you, yes, The Son who wears the full raiment of The Father! For in Him alone does My fullness dwell!…

Thus HE shall pluck you from the fire!… For HE shall scourge the nations with the word of His power, and strike through the wicked with the sword of His mouth!… Yes, HE shall tread the grapes in the winepress of

the wrath of My fury, wiping the wicked from existence, destroying all things which sicken His sheep and cause His flocks to go astray!… Behold, He shall destroy utterly all that offends!

My people, The Mashiach is your help and your shield! YahuShua, who is called Christ and Jesus, is The Rock of your Salvation, The One who is and was and is to come! For The Father and The Son are One!… Therefore, embrace Me in My Mercy, and receive of Me in My Great Love! Come home! Come home, O chosen flock, beloved of The Shepherd! Come home, and abide in your Father's house! For I have indeed prepared a place for you, even from the foundation of the world!

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer… I am indeed coming down to shake the heavens and the earth, to move all from its place; to bring forth that which was hidden, and to reveal that which was misplaced; to open that which was shut, and to shut that which was opened… Therefore prepare, My people, for the time is now! Yes, today is the day of salvation! Go forth, My beloved, and set all these crooked paths straight; regain the line, prepare and watch.

For the leaves of the fig tree are upon its branches, summer is near; the sun shall soon reach its zenith, and the Great Day shall rush in. Again I say, watch, for The One who ascended is about to descend. And lo, I am come to accomplish The Father's will, as it is written of Me in the volumes of this book. For I have heard the cries of the oppressed and the groaning of the poor and the needy, I know the plight of the fatherless and the widow; I have tasted their tears, and the heart of the faithful is not hidden from Me. Therefore watch and also listen, and be spared, for I am about to give a shout.

For all that is written in the book of The Lord, both the former and the latter, comes to pass through Me. Take heed therefore, for assuredly I say to you, it shall in no wise come to pass as a mere metaphor or as a parable conceived of by men. For the time of arrogant assumptions and prideful assertions is over, the time of corrupt knowledge and polluted sermons is at an end. For by no other means will these who are left be saved, for they are a very stiff-necked people, a willfully blind and deaf people, a most wicked generation.

Behold, The Power from on High has come forth to reap and to judge the nations, to sound the trumpet in the four corners, to cause the name of The Lord to resound in all the earth!…

Bow before The King, therefore! Humble yourselves before The Holy One of Israel! Lay yourselves upon the altar and be broken atop this Stone, and it shall bear you up!…

Yet stand defiant, and you shall surely be crushed beneath the weight of The Mountain!… For I change not! Says The Lord.

Regarding the Celebration of Easter

March 14, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, to His servant… Timothy, honor your parents according to MY Commandments, for this is well pleasing to The Lord. Yet in the pagan traditions of Easter, take no part; honor not the commandments of men. For as I have commanded you regarding the December holiday, do likewise unto this holiday called Easter, for they are the same in My eyes.

My son, love The Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength; and yes, love your family also… Let My light shine in your eyes, and embrace those with whom you disagree in your heart, though I have called you to be separate; and in time will they come to see, for My light now shines in you.

Worry not, nor judge them. Rather lead your own household in righteousness, and also educate your children in My ways. And if asked why you stand apart, answer with love, explaining to them that you and your family have chosen to serve The Lord in purity and in truth.

Do not celebrate those things of the world or those things rooted deeply in paganism.

But strive each day to please your God, love your neighbor, and rejoice always in your Savior, YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Christ and Jesus… Therefore peace for now, Timothy, and patience; those who have ears to hear will soon come forward and listen.

Therefore, do not yet serve food for adults to the infants, for the babes will not eat it, nor are they able to digest it…

For it must be given in small portions, slowly, and softened with water, before it can be fully accepted… Trust in Me, and trust also in My ways, says The Lord.

Purify your Faith!… I am The Way, The Truth & The Life

March 19, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked of The Lord… Lord, how do You feel about ‚prayer rugs' with images of Jesus on them?

[The Lord answered] This is where blasphemy abides and sin abounds, idolatry covered with purple and scarlet. Therefore, write My words to all who call of themselves Christian, to all those who emulate the harlot, who have not ceased from practicing those things I hate.

Oh you hypocrites, where is your heart? Look inside… Do you see Christ there? Have you even unlocked the door for Him to come in? Why do you do this vain and contemptible thing? I tell you the truth, you have surely forgotten Me, nor do you know Me at all! Cease from bringing graven images before Me; your offerings are not accepted!

Cease from opening your mouths in vain repetition, your prayers are not heard!… Nor lead others in such practices… For you set at their feet a stumbling block, and the weight of sin and blasphemy upon your own shoulders.

Oh, beloved children, be not ignorant of My ways… Cast from yourself all things that separate you from Me, those things that are contemptible in My sight. Stop!… For you are tempted of the one, called the father of lies, for he uses that which sounds like truth, to lead you from the Light into the shadow.

Do you not know your Father in Heaven knows that which you desire and need, even before you know or speak? Come to Me as you are, in humility. Ask of Me all that you wish, and remember I do all things for all those who believe and love Me, that is in accordance with My will.

Lay not up for yourself treasures on earth, for these things abide only for a moment, and then pass away. Rather, lay up for yourself riches in Heaven, where it never passes away… Wealth that abides forever.

Pray, with all supplication, for all things that are well and good and are given freely by God. Pray them for others and for those with whom you disagree and dislike, and for those who dislike you, even for those who have hurt and persecuted you. Pray blessings and treasures for them, and watch and see how they are

manifest in your own life… For it is better to give than to receive. Greater still are those who ask of God, on another's behalf, with no thought to themselves, for nothing is given unless The Father wills.

Do all things in love and purity of faith… And when you arrive home, to the place I have prepared for you, will you find an abundance of treasure laid up for you, the treasures that never pass away.

Pray for forgiveness, and you shall have it through the blood of Christ. Pray, next, that He shall reside in you. Pray that you live the way of Christ, and keep the commandments of God… Every one. And all these things, that you desire, shall come to pass in your life, as it is purposed by The Father. Do not ask for such things that may lead you into sin or prideful living.

When you are free from pride, and resist sin in your own heart, then shall you receive the things of the earth, with all thankfulness, knowing they are not the true treasure, of which you had been seeking…

For the gift of God is His Son, given to and for the whole world. You only need to accept Him… For He is The Way, The Truth and The Life, all seek. All people are healed, and all things come to fulfillment through Him, as it is purposed by The Father, only as it is written. Worship not any idol, nor thing made by the hands of men, nor any man or woman… Worship The Father and Son only.

Worship not statues or things made of gold, nor men or women called saints, for they are only servants of The Most High. Would you ask permission of the servant, to abide in the Master's house?… Call directly on The Master, in The Heir's name, and it shall be given you.

Even the mother of The Heir has no power, nor ears to hear, for she does not receive prayers, but also prayed as you should pray. She was only a beloved vessel of God.

It is the one, called evil and liar, that wishes such things, for he lays a snare shrouded in beauty and glory… It is a mirage. Worship God. Be not distracted, or separated from God, by vain things, though they seem like truth and beauty. Follow only what is written by God and spoken by His Begotten.

Therefore, purify your faith! Repent, and be cleansed from your iniquities… Repent, and I shall cast them away from you. The One, called Father, is in Heaven… No one else shall be called by the name above all names. Keep The Commandments of God as they are written, and not as you would have them be.

Come now, My lost sheep and sheep led away… Return to your First Love and receive your reward, for The Thief comes quickly. Be watchful and ready, for He comes to steal away all those who belong to Him… Be not left in the house, alone in the dark.

DO NOT JUDGE OTHERS!... For as you judge, you shall be judged

March 26, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Wife's Brothers and Their Wives, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… O you hypocrites, listen to the voice of The Lord your Redeemer, and repent. For your iniquity is shown upon your vesture, as a garment which has been rent in two… Shall you judge your sister, or your brother, or your mother, or your father, by that which you are also guilty? There is one Judge to whom God has committed all judgment, and One only – The Messiah, whom you call Christ!

Therefore I ask you, have you laid with another before marriage? Have you not committed that which is called fornication? Indeed, you have committed adultery against your spouse, though you were not yet married… Are you not forgiven?

Have you lusted after another with your eyes while entertaining impure thoughts in your mind, while you were married? You have committed adultery in your heart… Are you not forgiven? For even one who has contemplated murder, though they did not carry it out, is guilty of murder in their heart… Are they not forgiven?

I tell you the truth, whoever is angry with their brother or sister will be subject to judgment. For those who hold onto anger retain malice, and are filled with hate; they shall in no wise escape the Day of The Lord! For it is written, and remains standing, if someone says… ‚I love God', yet hates his brother, he is a liar, and shall be found as such on the Day of Reckoning… Therefore, he who seeks to cast a stone at another, let him first cast it at himself!

Thus says The Lord… Sin is sin, all sin is sin. All have sinned and fall short of the glory of God… Shall then sin judge sin?! No! Only The One who is without sin shall be your judge; and behold, He is also The Son of Man! Therefore, you do greatly err. For she who is married to your brother is your sister. Cast her not out in bitterness, lest you also be cast out by The Father who is in Heaven… For God gave unto man marriage, and sanctified it. Therefore, let no one separate what God has joined together.

Tell Me, what wrong has your sister committed against you? Has she not first sinned against The Lord her God? Thus to Me shall she give answer, and at My feet shall she kneel in repentance. Then to her husband she shall go, of which she has already done. Has he not forgiven her and kept her as his wife? He has not written her a bill of divorcement. Shall you then write it for him?… Where are your hearts?! For out of love your brother has forgiven his wife, and out of love your sister has asked for forgiveness!

Your sister has indeed stumbled, and together with her husband have they fallen. For all stumble, all go astray, and as two of one flesh they fall, for of such is the union of marriage. Yet in true repentance are they lifted up, and upon true forgiveness will new-found trust be established; through love, with steadfast faith in God, will they find strength enough to heal the breach…

Therefore, again I ask you, where is your love? Where is the love you claim to have for Me? It is like lukewarm water quickly growing cold, and so too is your love for others. Thus in your own marriage you shall seek love, yet you shall never find it, for you have not first shown love.

Look inside yourselves. What do you see? – An open sepulcher filled with old, dry bones. For you have not forgiven everyone who has sinned against you, neither have you forgiven yourselves. Thus you pass judgment on others by the likes of what you know to be true of yourselves, accounting to them those same sins for which you remain guilty…

Therefore let go, and seek now the way of The Lord! For God is love, and His mercy endures forever! I am that love, The Loving Mercy of God! For in Me is Life, The Only Way, The Only Truth! In Me all is revived and made new!

Therefore, come to Me! Come to Me, in spirit and in truth!… And remember, where there is an absence of love, you will find only pain and suffering, hate, and ever-increasing sin… And when it is finished, death… Says The Lord.

You tread the wide Path which leads to Destruction! Embrace the Cornerstone… He is your Life!

March 28, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… O peoples of the earth, why do you corrupt and pollute My garden?… Behold, you have made it as the dung heap! For in your hearts you have forsaken your Maker, even He who has given you breath.

Behold, you have signed your certificate, and with death you are in agreement. And though you walk as if you will live forever, I tell you the truth, you are dead though you yet live. For you tread the wide path, and behold, destruction waits for you upon the horizon; it draws ever closer, as the evening shadows stretch out behind you.

Behold, the wicked shall crawl upon the ground, they shall surely beg for mercy. And you, O great men in authority, all you great and proud men whose intellect never ceases from betraying their souls, your knowledge is useless; all your achievements are in vain and shall come to nothing before The Lord, in the Day of His anger… Dust and ashes, trampled under the feet of Him who comes to tread.

Why do you kick your foot against The Stone, and beat upon your breast before The Truth, seeking to cast Him asunder?… You are like a lost traveler without a home, and like the beast of the field you have no shelter…

Thus your wisdom is wind; and your every ambition, a fool's aspiration.

Yet in My love I had lain for you a strong foundation, upon which you were to stand; and in My mercy I constructed high walls, made with the finest stone to protect you, even from yourselves…

Engravened stones, touched by the finger of God. Yet you seek to remove the immovable, to hide that which cannot be hidden; behold, you deny that which is self-evident for all time, endeavoring to scrape off the writing thereof.

Shall you deface The Commandments of God?! Shall you desecrate The Moral Law, which keeps you from destruction? And shall you now also hew out The Cornerstone and cast it into the sea, far away from you, that you may never behold it again?!…

Hard generation, can anyone cut out their own heart and live?!… And who is able to walk alone in darkness, without a light to guide them? Who shall uphold them when they stumble? Who shall catch them when they fall, or bind up their wounds as they lay along the wayside?

O ignorant and confused generation, deceived peoples, The Stone, which you seek to cast away, is your LIFE!… HE IS YOUR ONLY SALVATION!… And these engravened stones are LIBERTY and LOVE.

For none truly know Me, and few partake of My words with a fervent desire to know them. For I have spoken, and behold it is and shall be…

,Listen to Me, My people; and give ear to Me, O nations… My Law proceeds from Me and I have made My justice rest, even as a light for all people. My righteousness is near, My Salvation has gone forth, My arms judge the people; the coastlands wait for Me, and in My arm they have placed all their trust. Therefore lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath. For the heavens shall vanish away like smoke,

and the earth will grow old like a garment, and those who dwell in it shall die in like manner… Yet My Salvation is forever, and My righteousness can never be abolished.'

Thus The Rock has indeed become The Head of the Corner, and comes to break the backs of the wicked, to grind the rebellious to dust. For its weight is heavy beyond measure; its placement sure, immovable and everlasting.

Therefore, come and be broken atop this Stone, and it shall bear you up. Yet cover it over, in an effort to hide it from others, and you also shall be hidden; into the pit will you stumble, into the grave shall you fall, covered over in the day of My punishment… Behold, the Day is at hand, for My punishment does not sleep! My judgment is fully aroused and destruction comes quickly!

O peoples of the earth, My beloved created ones, why do you imagine a vain thing and entertain evil thoughts? Why do you pretend your Maker is not, and concoct evil schemes to deny My existence?… Behold, shame covers you and wickedness fills your faces! You lie to your own children! You teach them false and evil doctrines, even from their youth, perpetuating an abundance of lies without question, as you continue to hide behind all your ideology… Making others to dwell in the furnace with you!

Therefore I ask you, where will you run?… And where will you hide when the waters from Heaven descend like a flood, and judgment flows down like a mighty river, filling the entire earth?…

For I am coming down to quench every fiery dart of the evil one, and to extinguish all things which cause My people to fall into the fire.

Behold, The Right Arm of God is come already, and shall return to gather up the light! He is also coming in the power of His strength to punish the dark! For the darkness of this world has smote the light, without ceasing!… No More!

For The Lamb of God has paid the full ransom and is come to collect His reward, and to repay double to those who refuse to be indebted to Him!

Come now, repent and humble yourselves, lest His rod smite you atop your head; kneel, bow down heavily, and pray always that His wide, sweeping blow passes over you… And love Him, for through Him you were given life!… And He shall surely reward you, even according to that which has already been given you, forevermore.

Therefore, love your Lord as He loves you, embrace that which you had sought to cast away and accept that which you have rejected… Come now, little children, and be seated at the right hand of your Father… For it is time.

I gave to the Man a Woman & I have sanctified Marriage

April 8, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[God The Father] These words I give you, give to those who need to receive them in their hearts… God gave to man a woman, and saw that it was very good. I have sanctified marriage… And all the works of the world do desecrate, what The Lord has granted as a gift.

Those who live in the ways of The Lord, and follow His laws, to them marriage will be wonderful and joyful, as it was meant to be.

To those who live outside the Law, and follow the ways of the heathen, and act in the manner of demons, to these marriage is a large stone tied about their necks, for the vows taken at the marriage union encompass the full spirit of the Law.

Therefore, those, who forsake the Law, become unequally yoked when married… They fight against themselves. For all things bestowed on man encompass My Law, and only come to fulfillment by following its letter. What one does becomes manifest in all aspects of his life… What one does not do, likewise, becomes manifest as troubles and sorrows.

Blessed are those given and received in marriage, who keep My commandments… For they shall experience love, compassion, understanding, much joy and earthly fulfillment. All those, who first marry their Lord and become the bride of Christ, shall likewise have The Lord Jesus Christ in their midst.

So to all those who have wives, treat them as you would treat your Savior, as if He abided in your home… Love your wife as you love your God. Wives, also, love your husband as you love The Lord, and give to him respect and supplication as you do to your Lord. I have made him the head of his house, and you I have taken from his side. You are part of each other, you are one, but you dwell at his side… No house can have two heads, or two wives formed from one rib. Trust in what The Lord has made and brought together. Peace is what The Lord desires of you and you of each other.

Therefore, to the husband, duties for the husband. To the wife, duties for the wife. Your duties are all of equal importance, each balancing the other's. Accept what The Lord has given you, and have joy. Let go of that which you hold on to so tightly, and all that you stand firm against in your relationship. Embrace your spouse, and they shall embrace you.

Did The Lord make the branches of the willow tree firm or yielding?… In the yielding, of its branches to the wind, does it live wholly and not break in half… In its yielding does it spread its seed to the wind, and gives shelter to those beneath its branches. It only needs a firm root structure, and to be near the Stream, wherein flows its very life.

As for those in marriage, who smite those near to them with their mouths or with their hands, woe, I say to them… Woe. To lash out at another with one's tongue, is worse than he who smites his beloved on her cheek… For whatsoever a man conceives in his heart to do that is wicked, he is already guilty, whether he acts or acts not on his evil notions.

Therefore, pay close attention to those things conceived by your heart, for the tempter is ever present, waiting to devour you by that which you have conceived. Focus on your Lord continually, and the tempter shall flee from you…

Then shall springs of living water flow from your heart, and love flow from your lips… For whatever a man puts in his mouth does not defile the man, but whatever proceeds from his mouth, this defiles the man or exalts him, in the eyes of The Lord.

If you are a man or a woman of God, and are the Bride prepared for His Son, you shall not write a bill of divorcement to your spouse, save for adultery. If your spouse, being far removed from God, leaves you or writes you a bill of divorce, this is excusable, for they know not My decrees.

Those, who know My decrees, must follow them, and will be judged by that which they had followed, and by that which they have not followed. Those, who do not know The Lord, shall be judged by that which they have done in their life, for I created all, and all with My image. Therefore, all know right from wrong, and either choose wickedness or righteousness.

I wish that none suffer at the hand of another. I wish for joy and peace in the houses of My people. Therefore, if your husband or wife continually bring against you much pain and sorrow, with their tongue or hand, you shall then separate yourself from them, and not write them a bill of divorce, lest they come to repentance and you have already transgressed.

The greatest of all acts of love is forgiveness, then followed by mercy and compassion. For as The Christ had suffered and died to forgive you, you shall forgive all those who have sinned against you, starting with your spouse. If one had a child who was unruly, disobedient and abusive toward his parents, would his parents then write that child a bill of divorce, and put him away?…

Or would that parent still love him, and seek help from The Lord and those around them? Then, when all these ungodly acts are overcome, with love and The Lord's help, will there be much rejoicing. All evil is manifest of the evil one and must be overcome. Even if a spouse seeks forgiveness for adultery, you shall give it to them, for this is the way of The Lord. If they seek not forgiveness, write your bill and let them go their way. Are My people not forgiven of all their adulteries against The Lord, if they come to Me and ask?… Do I not then hold them even closer?

Remember always, My children, look on others with compassion and love, because that which you accuse them you have also done unto them, and even so to your God. Neither live in the past, My people, for evil and resentful things abide there. Carry these things not to the present, for in a house where these things of sin in marriage no longer live, nor abound, you must let evil die!… Let it rest.

It is you, who give all things of your mind life, or choose to let them die and rest… Likewise does The Lord do unto the things you have committed against Him. In true forgiveness, there is no remembering or wondering of falsehoods that went before. Focus on this day The Lord has given you… The Lord has only given you this present day, not yet tomorrow. Even yesterday has The Lord taken from men. Today is yours… Tomorrow is The Lord's.

[Jesus The Christ] Live your life for your God. Live it as Christ did. Treat others, as you would have them treat you. Always trust in your Lord… I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE… He, who believes in Me, has everlasting life…

And during this life will I give him cups of living water to drink, until I come… Then will they who thirst, thirst no more, for I am with them, forevermore… Amen.

Hear Me … I am the great I AM

April 10, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Harken, My people… My kingdom comes, The Son returns. Hear Me!… I am The Great I AM… Before the earth was, I AM… Before there was light, I AM…Before life was, I AM. I am before all things, and will be after all things. All created are of Me and abide in Me… There is nothing that is, that is not from Me… Nor anything created, not created by Me.

Even all the things of men, created by their hands, are not created, unless He who has created them, their Maker, did give unto them this power and this wisdom to create… Still all man's creations are but dust in the wind. They only stand, because it is The Lord's will that they should stand.

Soon all will crumble and be brought low, for the Deliverer comes, and He will also destroy. Salvation comes to those at His right hand; judgment and death to those at His left. Oh peoples planted in the stony ground, be uprooted and planted in the good soil at His right, and drink.

For even He, who is, and was, and yet is forevermore, was seated at the right hand of The Father from the beginning… At no time was He not, for as I am, He is. He is The Sower and The Harvester… He is also He who will uproot the weeds. Let Him plant a new seed in your heart, and join Him in the Garden… Do not be burned or cast away.

Oh peoples of My earth, hear also those who speak for Me, for he who speaks My words has authority, for the Word of God carries great authority. Listen, oh peoples!… Then kneel, bow down, humble yourself before your God. Do not wait until all are brought low, by the mighty hand of He whose name is above all names… Tried and true is He. The Lamb now comes as The Lion… There is no other name given, in all creation, save His alone, by which you must be saved… Call on His name, and you shall have Me also.

Blaspheme His name, and you blaspheme Mine… You shall be destroyed. Life I give… And I shall take it away, unless you repent. There is no life in death… All sleep forever, unless The Son calls you to awake. Fear not, I do not punish eternally that which I have created and given My image.

Those, who will not return to their Father, and have become the sons, daughters and concubines of satan, to them will The Lord say, "Dust to dust. No more shall you partake of the Tree of Life or the river therein. You have forsaken He who has given to you freely, and forevermore is your inheritance lost and given to another."

Oh mourning, great mourning in all the land, My beloved have become a sore and a sickness. I have sent The Healer… You would not have Him, nor drink of His cup freely offered. So you shall be with your adopted father, in the lake that burns forever, and be no more. Rest, oh My beloved who have become mortally ill. Rest, all you wicked, evil has wearied you… Rest forevermore. Your light has gone out, and you have been blotted out.

Therefore, I send a Great Light, who has the full glory of God in Heaven… Shine forth, My Son!… Shine on the nations… They are your inheritance, paid for in blood. Fill the entire earth, with Your glory and presence, forevermore. Be unto them The Bright and Morning Star. Shine bright, so bright that no darkness can be found in the earth. Save My people, once again… Not as The Lamb, but as The Lion, The Great Lion of Judah. Devour all the jackals and goats… Silence satan, the one who roars as a lion and hisses at you… Bind him, and at Day's end, burn him with the fire that is never quenched.

Behold The Great, The Great I AM!… I send He who will save you. Look up now, for now is the appointed time… Look not hence, for His return is at hand. All authority, salvation and kingdoms belong to The Lord, His beloved, only begotten Son… CHRIST JESUS, The Lord! Amen… Forever amen.

Will you flee to the Mountains and hide in the Rocks?

April 18, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior - The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, did dinosaurs exist as science suggests?

The Lord answered… Timothy, dinosaurs did indeed exist and dwell upon the earth. For they, along with the plants and animals of their day, were laid to rest and became an earthen foundation for the human beings. For I knew their needs, before men knew the earth, and I prepared it for them. All things were in the garden at the

beginning, neither destroying nor given to destruction, until the day evil entered in, desecrating that which The Lord God had made.

Therefore, put your trust in no man, nor put your faith in men of science, for they do greatly err. Trust not in their devices, nor give heed to their instruments. For all their discoveries are retrospect, proved and reproved, approved and disproved; mere theories and hypotheses accounted as fact, seen through tainted eyes to the darkness of many faces.

Indeed, the knowledge of man is infinitesimal when compared with the knowledge of God, coming to nothing before The Light of My Glory!… For only one proof stands forever, lasting from generation to generation, The Word of God, The Bright and Shining Sign Post!…

Therefore give heed, all you who know His name, and come to repentance! For behold, the Day of The Lord approaches quickly, and soon the end sign shall appear, and every eye shall see!

What then shall you do, O men of science and learning? Shall you flee to the mountains and hide yourselves in the rocks? Or shall you continue to bury your heads in the sand?

Your words are wind, your devices dust, and your knowledge is of non-effect, when confronted with the glory of God revealed in His Holy One. For He is The Truth Absolute. Yes, He who was beaten, scourged and mocked, pierced and hung upon the tree for your transgressions…

Yet you need not flee to the mountains, nor hide yourselves in the rocks, but fear The Lord your God, and humble yourselves before the majesty of His Holy One, call on His name!

And I, even I, The One True God and Savior, shall grant you a reprieve and restore your life, even unto life everlasting! For it is written… The Lord your God is ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, abundant in kindness, and will not forsake those who repent…

Therefore do not wait, but call upon The Salvation of God! For He is called Jesus and Christ – His name, YahuShua HaMashiach!… The only name under Heaven by which you must be saved.

The seventh Day comes, the Sabbath… 1,000 Years Rest & Peace

April 18, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior -- The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… As it is written, a day in The Lord is as a thousand years; and behold, the seventh day is nearly upon you.

For The Lord God created the heavens and the earth, and all therein, in six days, and rested on the seventh; and behold, My rest is at the door.

For the sixth day is ending, yet not as the sun sets upon the horizon, but as a woman suffering to bring forth. For she is in great travail, her contractions are close together and shall soon be constant, and there shall be no rest until the birth is accomplished…

Behold, the bride's Husband shall embrace her and hold her close, He shall heal her and wipe away all her tears, and she shall be comforted as He holds the babe in His right hand…

The pain of birth all but forgotten, of which she shall never suffer again, for the old order of things has passed away… Behold The New Day!… A day of rest from all hurts, a day set apart from every kind of evil…

Holy… The Sabbath… A day in The Lord lasting one thousand years… Peace. Amen, and amen.

Return Home, your Father calls! Open your Ears

April 18, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior -- The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer… Come to Me, beloved; come forth and repent. For to this end I gave My life as a ransom, as payment in full, for your sins past, present, and those sins of tomorrow. Go out, My sheep, for you are forgiven in My blood…

Go out and sin no more, and now obey all The Commandments of The Father. For there is no greater love than to lay down one's life for another. Therefore, make our love perfect by obeying Him who created you and loves you…

Walk in My footsteps, beloved… follow Me! Hear My voice and heed the call, for it is a call to life, and also a warning to all who dwell upon the earth.

Come now and open your ears, and listen to the voice of your Father, and return to Me; be drawn home.

Turn from your evil ways and be lifted up, for The Son of Man is coming quickly to gather. Escape to The Father's house; be not left and shaken…

For I tell you the truth, the earth shall be severely shaken, the towers shall sway and the foundations beneath shall be twisted, and all the lofty works of men shall come crashing down!

Behold, the pride of man shall be bowed down in that day, and the arrogance of man shall be broken in his humiliation, and The Lord alone shall be exalted! For I am come to tread, to thresh, until all is separated!… Until the blood flows out across the land, even to the height of a horse's bridle, as it is written. Until all that offends is removed, as chaff blown off the summer threshing floor; until no trace of wickedness is found and I have made an end! Therefore, again I say to you, turn from your wicked ways; flee all this iniquity!

For The Lord comes with a shout and with the trumpet call of God! Who will hear the call?! Who shall be gathered?!… My people, the noise of this world has deafened your ears, man-made light has blinded your eyes, your hearts have grown cold…

Beloved, forsake this world and come to Me; I am The Messiah, your Healer!… In Me do the blind see and the deaf hear. In Me are the captives set free!

Thus says The Lord God… Yet woe to those who will not come; woe, I say to them! For darkness has fallen, and soon the fullness of night will come in, when all light is gathered and taken. Behold, even the light of the sun, the moon and the stars shall be struck; and the reign, the short reign of he who devours as a lion, shall come in…

O stiff-necked, most wicked generation, humble yourselves and escape the beast's seduction, and be set in safety from all these ravaging wolves!

For thus says The Lord… Woe to those who embrace the seduction, for judgment shall fall from Heaven, it shall fall hard atop their heads.

Yet The Lord shall leave a remnant, with the mark of The Holy One upon their foreheads, witnesses through whom the word of God shall speak. They hold the testimony of YahuShua and keep The Commandments; they will guide you through the fire.

Trust in no man of authority, therefore, nor put your trust in any man of flesh who claims to be lord, for they are already dead; lo, their place was prepared from the beginning… For there is but One, and One only, who has full and absolute authority: YahuShua HaMashiach, whom you call Christ and Jesus, your Lord and Salvation! For in Him is the fullness of God revealed.

Therefore abide in faith, beloved, until you see The Lord coming upon the clouds with great power and glory… Behold, your Deliverer comes, and every eye shall behold His countenance!… It is as a thousand suns! Says The Lord.

I am the Passover and the Lamb… The new Covenant with Men

April 18, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Christ, The Holy One of God… I am He who is called The Lamb of God, The Lamb from Heaven without spot or blemish, given as a ransom for many, causing death to pass over My people. For all who believe in Me, and receive also of My sacrifice, shall live forever…

For My blood is the blood which was shed for you, to place upon your door so you may be spared, delivering you from the power of death. For as it is written in the Law, all things are purified with blood, and without the shedding of blood there can be no remission of sin.

And no one goes to The Father, unless they eat of the flesh of The Lamb and drink His blood. Therefore, do this in remembrance of Me and My Passion, according to The New Covenant. For it is accomplished already, and was sealed forevermore upon My rising… Behold, I am no longer The Sacrificial Lamb! I am The Risen One, The Holy One of Israel, The Lion of The Tribe of Judah!

For The Lamb was slain, My people redeemed in all the earth!… And behold, I am risen forever and ever, clothed in glory and praise! And likewise shall My people be clothed, in glory, receiving robes of white, abiding in the presence of their Shepherd, forever… For they are cleansed, and will be like the angels of Heaven in that day.

So then, O children of Zion, celebrate Passover, but not as in the days of Moses. For even I, Christ The Lord, did keep this Sabbath before My death… Yet by My death and resurrection as The Lamb did I become The New Passover, which was sacrificed for all!

Therefore, celebrate Passover as a remembrance, a time of thanksgiving, in honor of the new union we share. For in times past, you had become separated from Me because of sin, yet now we are together once again, forever, in the kingdom prepared by The Father. Yet understand this… Even Passover has passed away, for I am The Passover! And all who believe in Me shall not perish, but have everlasting life!

Keep this Sabbath therefore, as commanded by The Father. Yet of the Passover, as it was written in the days of Moses, do it not; nor keep it in the ways of the Jews upon whom the veil remains, for they have yet to look upon Me.

Rather remember Me and My Passion, embrace My Covenant and teach others of My sacrifice, and give thanks. For the Passover, as it was written, is a sign post, a shadow of glorious things to come. Read its writing, and have understanding; take its meaning to heart. For in these things is The Salvation of God revealed, the Plan of Ages fulfilled… For your Redeemer lives! Death has passed over you! The Lamb was slain, the captives set free!

Therefore eat, drink and give thanks, in remembrance of Me, and I shall remember you when I come to gather… Holding you close, even upon My bosom, where you shall find peace.

For then you shall truly know Me, just as I have always known you, even from the foundation of the world… Says The Glory who is, and was, and is to come… THE SALVATION OF GOD.

The Holy Spirit is not a Person! He is a Blessing…

April 19, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

This question was asked… Should we worship The Holy Spirit? And is The Holy Spirit a person?

Thus says The Lord… Beware of the doctrines and traditions of men in the churches. Stumble not over the letter, nor be led astray by perverse interpretations or biased translations, by which the churches of men have marred My Word. Rather study to present yourself approved to God, a worker who does not need to be ashamed, rightly handling the Word of Truth. (2 Timothy 2:15)

For I ask you, where in the Scriptures of Truth is it written to give praise and worship unto The Spirit? For The Spirit is not a person, nor have I called it by name. For to YahuShua alone did I say… ,You are My Son, today I have begotten You'… Therefore worship God, offering up praises in the name of The Son, and give thanks.

For those who believe in The Son, and also seek to obey Him, receive of My spirit. For it is My hand upon you, guiding you in the way in which you should walk; My voice speaking to you softly from within, reminding you of that which I have taught you, restoring you to righteousness and life.

Understand this also… The power of God moving upon the face of the earth is My spirit also, My will made manifest in the world and among men. For I ask you, how can one pray to that which he prays through? Shall one pray to the hand of God? Rather pray to your Father in Heaven, in The Son's name, and through The Spirit we shall be one.

For all My servants move, speak and hear Me through My spirit, and only through The Son shall My children come to know Me as I truly am… And oh how blessed are those who know Him, for they love Him and obey His voice, having truly received of Him, even of His spirit, The Spirit of God.

Indeed holy, holy, holy is The Lord God Almighty… One God, invisible and visible, The Father and The Son, and The Spirit, which is called holy, because I am holy…

Therefore, accept My love and receive of My gifts! For The Spirit is indeed a gift given by The Father, received through The Son, for your sake… Call it not a person, call it a blessing… Indeed, blessed are those who have The Spirit of God, for God dwells within them.

How shall one, who pushes out the Hand, receive the Gift? Bear much Fruit, for the Harvest is near

April 21, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for His Wife, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for his wife… Lord, should she try to remain friends with those who have separated themselves from her because of Your Word?

[The Lord answered] Beloved, bear fruit after the kind I have given you, in open and in secret. For what profit is there in sharing with another that which they believe they already have? And how shall one who pushes out the hand receive the gift? Beloved, let the separation stand. For though they say… ‚We are full, we are in need of nothing', I tell you the truth, they remain void and desolate, and know it not. Therefore, turn aside from those who push out the hand and wag the head.

Rather seek out the poor, that I may feed them. Fill the bowls of the hungry, and place the cup in the hands of the thirsty; give them your portion. For My bounty is plentiful, given freely to all who hunger and thirst for righteousness…

Beloved, tell them that you were once lost, yet now you are found; that you were once naked, yet now you are covered in fine linens of white, your filthy rags cast off forever; that you were once hungry and very thirsty, starving in a world of empty promises, lies and vain deceits, yet now you are nourished with The Word of Truth!…

For behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters which sustains My people unto everlasting life! My words never pass away, and My promises stand forever!

Therefore eat and be satisfied, drink deeply and be healed, for The Lord's table is a bounty! And those who eat from My plate are always full, and those who drink from My cup shall never go thirsty, for My cup overflows!… Bearing fruit in every part of your life, bringing forth love and understanding.

Oh My beloved, you were once sick, mortally ill; Yet now you are healed in Me, now you are restored because of Me… My body, My bride… Behold, there is no disease left in you, even death has fled away… Created anew…

My precious flower, My pleasant plant, which I shall pluck from the earth at the time appointed… Replanted in the Garden at dawn, on the new day. Therefore come forth, all My people, and flourish in the light of The Lord!…

And bear much fruit in The Beloved! Says The Lord.

Use this Week to cleanse yourself... Unleaven your Heart!

April 25, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Listen and have understanding, Timothy… Only those who believe shall keep this feast, only those who were in need of cleansing and have received shall keep this Sabbath; and it shall be to them as a memorial, as a time of reflection and the giving of thanks.

Yet the innocent have no need for they remain clean; even so you must teach your young ones when they come of age… Teach them of My deeds that they may know of My love; help them to understand, as they learn to walk in My ways.

During the feasts you shall do no works for your home or business. Do only that which is necessary for you and your family, discern what is most needful; and when in doubt, ask. Do that which brings your loved ones joy, and focus on that which glorifies your God. Spend this week cleansing your spirit, mind and body… Unleaven your heart!

Timothy, consider your ways and your doings, and be free of the leaven of the world… Do not your own pleasure on My Sabbath days; rather do that which pleases The One who is from above, and resist he who is from below.

Keep the feasts, and cause your life to follow suit, for in doing so you honor Me… Worry not on the details, rather focus upon The Salvation of God, stumbling not over the letter of the law… Consider The Love of God, which was demonstrated through Me… Remember My Passion.

Timothy, strive always to walk in the Spirit of Truth, and give thanks without ceasing; honor Him who paid the ransom and seek to please Him who caused death to pass over you. And concerning the rites and ceremonial symbols of the feasts, consider their meaning and rejoice in their fulfillment, for it is accomplished!

Doing these things incorrectly matters little, for the intention of your heart speaks truth… For truly I say to you, the intention of one's heart speaks volumes more than the offering put forth by their hands.

My son, if you are in need of more, you only need ask; if you have questions, ask. Have I not made you a prophet of The Most High? Have I not given you ears to hear My voice? Therefore bring any and all concerns before Me, and I will answer you in accordance with My will. For those things which you partake of for the body are of little consequence; rather feast upon that which is good for the soul, for this brings everlasting life. For indeed, the Passover is fulfilled!… All are unleavened through the blood of The Lamb, as many as are willing to receive.

Yet regarding the feasts of The Lord, I tell you this truth… Many will there be who enter the Kingdom of Heaven, who did not keep the feasts of The Lord; and many will there be left standing outside the gates, who kept the feasts of The Lord. Those outside the gate remain in their sin, for they hold fast to malice and have not yet departed from wickedness; yet the hearts of the first election are filled with sincerity and truth.

For where there are righteous works, there are also those who spoil them by pride and ill will toward men; and where there is pure knowledge, there are also those who defile it among men; yet the ignorance of the meek is no cause for offense, nor shall the error of the humble bring forth rebuke. For I know the heart and look upon the innermost intentions… Therefore keep the feast, not with old leaven, nor with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth, as it is written and in accordance with the New Covenant.

Take heed and remember My teaching, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and the Sadducees, for their like still exists today; only their names have changed, and their vesture. Therefore, again I say, keep the feast in remembrance of Me, and as an offering of thanksgiving to The Father in My name. Yet if you could not, I would not hold it against you. For I love you as you are, and know you as you will be, with Me where I am.

Timothy, do the best you can; keep yourself from sin and obey the commands of The Father. For only one way leads to The Father – I am The Way! And He who receives of Me has eternal life! For The Father has not said, "He who keeps the Holy Days has eternal life"… Rather, he who loves The Son has eternal life, and seeks to

honor Him who sent Him; and he who loves and honors The Son loves The Father also, and keeps His Commandments and honors His statutes; for he wishes to please The Father, and The Father loves him.

Therefore put your love on open display, reveal your heart before others by your actions, and they shall surely see Me dwelling there…

Honor Me first with your ways, then with your lips. For what weight do your words carry, if you have not first done those things which you proclaim?

For by example does the good father teach his children, even as I have taught you, and will continue to do so… Even till the end of time… Says The Lord.

Dreams & Visions… Even to Children is The Spirit given

April 27, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My Spirit has been poured out on all nations; upon every man, woman and child have I poured it. Who has received of it? Who has heard My voice?…

The children of light have received, and within their hearts they have heard. Even at a very young age do they hunger and thirst for righteousness, for they long to know and remember the place from which they came, and to which they return. And so I have placed within them knowledge, and My voice speaks to them in their dreams.

Behold, even a child does dream dreams and prophesy in these final days… Therefore, listen and have understanding… For the dreams and visions of the little ones are liken unto pure gold, which has been tried in a furnace seven times… No impurities found.

One Day in The Lord... One shall be taken, the Other left behind

April 28, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Again, I say to you, a day in The Lord is as a thousand years. And there is also a time coming, when a day shall be for a year and a week as seven (Years). Yet the length of the Day of The Lord no one knows, for it remains set within the counsel of My own will. Yet for those who escape, there is a day wherein time has no meaning, for to be absent from the body is to be present with The Lord.

And behold, it shall surely happen, in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, one shall be taken and the other left. For there shall be two in the world; one discontent, yet filled with joyful expectation; and the other content, yet filled with a great emptiness.

The discontent shall be taken, their joy fulfilled; the other left in bitter sorrows, lamentation and great weeping. Yet you need not grieve for those who remain, for they need only humble themselves before The Lord, and repent, and they too shall abide at The Father's right hand.

For thus declares The Lord… I shall indeed rob the world of those who are not of the world, I shall surely steal them away; every lampstand removed and the pure in heart taken. I am The Lord.

Yet the world's loss shall become gain for those who receive understanding and repent, for all those who call upon the name of The Lord in sincerity and in truth…

Behold, in that day many shall see the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man… Says The Lord.

The Heavens shall be set ablaze… A Sign for all Nations

May 4, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, the time draws near, when they will not see The Thief come. When the judgments of God shall fall from Heaven, even upon the face of the whole earth; when the sign shall appear, and the heavens shall be set ablaze with brilliant light…

Behold, the sign of The Son of Man is reflected in the eyes of all who dwell upon the earth! For as The Son of Man was lifted up on a tree in the sight of men, for your redemption, so in like manner shall the sign of The Son of Man be. For that which was the beginning and the end shall also be the end which brings forth the new beginning.

Behold, The God of Heaven shall do a new and wondrous thing! I shall lift up a standard and bring forth a sign, in the sight of all nations! I shall pierce the heavens and bathe the whole earth in glory, and every eye shall see! Yes, even those hidden in caves and shelters shall see and come forth… Behold, even the blind shall see!

For all shall behold the sign of the coming of The Son of Man, and before the eyes of all people shall it be put on open display!… For by the Holy Sacrifice were you saved; thus by the sign, for which The Christ is known, shall the coming of The Son of Man be declared.

Behold, even those without knowledge shall behold My face! They shall look upon My splendor and understand, and they shall give Me glory! For on that day I shall divide the heavens, and divide them again, and all silence shall flee away! There shall be no quiet place, no refuge, no escape; nor shall any place of respite be found in all the earth!…

HEAR THE SOUND OF SCORCHING FIRMAMENT! BE AWESTRUCK IN ASTONISHMENT AT THE MULTITUDE OF THUNDER, AND BE HORRIBLY AFRAID!

For as sparks of a crackling fire, so shall the sign of The Son of Man be, plus ten thousand million fold! Look up therefore, and keep watch, for The Great I AM is coming quickly!… Yes, The Word who became flesh, ImmanuEl!…

Behold, in the power of His strength, and with the voice of The Almighty, He comes forth to judge and to make war with the inhabitants of the earth!…

The sun will be darkened, and the moon will not give its light; the stars will fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken!… Declares The Lord.

For as it is written… "Behold, He is coming on the clouds, and every eye shall see Him, even those who pierced Him, and all the tribes of Israel will mourn because of Him. Even so, amen."

The Pearl is freely given to Those who ask

May 6, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for his wife… Lord, why does she feel so unsettled after her visit with Rose, a homeless person?

[Answer from The Lord] Beloved, to the poor are we indebted, for theirs is the kingdom of Heaven. You have felt the Spirit upon you. You know now what your husband knows, for the Spirit is upon you, and it is called Truth. Beloved, compassion have you shown. This is the way of The Lord and your Christ's… My way.

Feel not remorse, for theirs is the path they have chosen, which led to Me… No one is given to Me, unless The Father first calls them… Theirs is the path of salvation. Do not grieve for them, for what about them saddens you?… Rejoice, My child, for they have a home and a garden. I have prepared it for them, and soon will gather them up to Myself, so they may be where I am and dwell in the place I've prepared from the beginning. Indeed they are poor… In this world, very poor…

Look, and give thanks and praise, for The Lamb of God has placed the pearl in their hand… It is freely given to those who ask.

Beloved, you have much and are grateful. You have nothing and everything. You and she, whom you befriended, are both wealthy beyond words. The wealth you both have is equal, for to both have I given of Myself. See with the eyes of Christ… You have, but only as a woman… See with eyes wide. All you have is but a glimmer, a twinkle, here now and gone tomorrow. I see you only as you are, and will be, as all were meant to be purposed by The Father.

To one must all be lost to be found… To the next, nothing is lost and everything gained… Yet truly blessed are those, who never lost the pearl… But held it close their whole life.

All are born from and have the pearl with them. It is the world and the evil one, who deceives you into thinking you lost it, and that it never existed. Even he who lies and thieves, and is the father of them, may have the pearl, if he turns and accepts Him who holds the pearl in His right hand… It is lost to him, and even his part in life shall be removed from him in the Last Day… Forever separated from God, the second death.

Rejoice and give thanks for what you have, Beloved… And leap for joy for what you have received.

Do what you can for the poor and hungry and widows and orphans, for in your compassion, and helping hands of love, have you touched The Lord and the love of your Father who is in Heaven. Feel not guilt, over what you have and another does not.

All is The Father's and given to those whom He chooses, and taken from those whom He chooses… Both will call to Him… For it is The Father's will that all come to repentance and salvation in His Christ.

Sing amen, I say, sing amen… My work is nearly finished in all the earth. And all those whom ask of The Father, in His Begotten's name, shall have the reward…

And where two or three gather together, in My name, assuredly I say to you, I am there. Amen, I say to you… My peace I give to you, but not as the world gives.

WOE to the CHURCH called ROMAN CATHOLIC

May 14, 2005 From The Lord, Our God and Savior - The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beware, O peoples of the church called mother! For she is a harlot, a false way, a deceitful house filled with both great and subtle deceptions. Be wary, rouse yourselves from this heavy sleep, and look upon the fruit of your doings. For you have been greatly misled, caught up in a faith which is dead; there is no life in it!

For as it was written by My servant, so in like manner I now plead with you… Depart from the way of evil, from the man who speaks perverse things, from those who leave the paths of uprightness to walk in the ways of darkness, who rejoice in doing evil and delight in the perversity of the pagan, whose ways are crooked and who are devious in their paths. Be delivered from the adulterous woman, from the seductress who flatters with her words, who forsakes the husband of her youth and forgets the covenant of her God. For her house is sinking down to death, and all her paths lead to the dead.

Therefore thus says The Lord God, The Holy One of Israel, to all who have ears to hear… This unholy church of men is a harlot; from the beginning she has been a whore! Yet she would have all believe she is a queen, even the true church and mother! Indeed, she has bore many sons and daughters, daughters who yet bear her likeness; and many sons who shall go to perdition, false fathers and priests, who by their own authority take to themselves proselytes, who they then make twice as fit for destruction as themselves!… Behold, deception is hidden within deception, as she continues to build up her sins toward Heaven!

For I tell you a mystery filled with corruption, abuse of power and contemptible ways… This church of men is like the woman who rides the beast; she is clothed with purple and scarlet, enticing the people to commit fornication with her. Yet to her own, she is a queen who sits upon My throne and has taken to herself My authority, perverting My Word and changing My Commandments, as she appoints kings and princes in her own name, each with names of blasphemy upon their heads, so-called holy fathers who shall go into perdition with her. And yet to those against her, she is the beast… Yet I tell you the truth, all are deceived. For her power and authority come from the beast, which atop she sits. For she has many names of blasphemy, and all her works are an abomination before The Lord; she is indeed a harlot, and her adulteries are many.

Behold, she is also like the great whore who sits upon many waters, who has corrupted the earth with her fornications! And like the false prophet she spews perverse and bitter doctrine, leading many into false worship; even to the committing of fornication with the pagan and the heathen by all her filthy traditions! And like the beast, she has shed the blood of My servants throughout her generations, and has not ceased from opening her mouth to speak great things and blasphemies with a practiced and lying tongue, by which she has deceived many!

Therefore, I must take My people out of her! Behold, I shall snatch them from her very breast!… For she is also like Babylon, adorning herself with gold and precious stones and pearls, having in her hand a golden cup full of abominations and the filthiness of her fornications!

Thus says The Lord to the deceptive harlot, to the mother of all fornications… Woe, I say to you; even three times, woe! For the atheist shall have it far better than you, when the wrath of the great and dreadful God has come! For when they seek forgiveness, they shall surely find it… Yet woe to you who blaspheme The Spirit! From you forgiveness has fled away! Behold, destruction waits for you as you continue to tread the wide path! For you believe yourself to be a glorious vine, yet your roots are full of rottenness, a vine of deceit, with many tendrils spreading forth abomination! Behold, you see yourself as a sovereign nation, as the mother church, universal; and yet you willingly go into captivity, and hold fast in your rebellion!

Therefore, I shall make you a desolation and an astonishment, an object of horror and hissing; I shall strip you bare!… And behold, you shall become an island, a most desolate place amidst the nations! No more shall anyone draw near to you, nor shall any attempt to pass through, for all shall keep their distance for fear of your punishment! Every traveler shall go round about, horrified at the smoke of your burning!

For thus says The Lord… I have set you apart for judgment! I have separated you out for death, for sorrow and for famine, until the fire of My wrath consumes you! For you have caused My beloved to depart from Me, you have turned them aside from The Way, you have caused them to trust in fables and to put their hope in lies and false visions, in worthless things; The Truth is not in you, and from The Life you are far removed!…

You have pierced My heart with a hot iron! You have battered and bruised Me and torn My flesh! My sadness fills the heavens like the unending blackness, My tears cover the earth like the oceans, because of you! My anger wells up within Me like a raging fire, on account of all these you have persecuted and murdered throughout your generations! Indeed, the cup of My indignation overflows, on account of all you have done and are about to do! Says The Lord.

And still I sent to you many in My own name, that you might be saved from yourself; yet you rejected them all, beating some and killing others, casting them out in your pompous rage!… You will not turn, and so The Father has declared your end.

WOE to the CHURCH called MOTHER! WOE to you and your APPOINTED LEADERS! WOE to you and all your "HOLY FATHERS"! WOE TO THE CHURCH called ROMAN CATHOLIC! WOE TO THE CHURCH full of DEAD MAN'S BONES!

For I have prepared a great fire, and behold it is already kindled, and you, along with all who cleave to you, shall surely be cast into it!… SAYS THE LORD.

Who will be lifted up? Reconciliation with God is the Key…

June 13, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, write as I speak to you this day, so the multitudes may hear and know, says The Lord… Behold the man who fears he is of no consequence; he has been exalted for The Lord's purpose. And according to My purpose shall many wonderful things be done in the sight and hearing of men.

He (Timothy) is not alone, but part of a multitude who are called and stand with him. For they together stand before The Lord of the universe, and shall follow Him wheresoever He leads them, all acting in concert according to the Word of The Lord given them.

Therefore, thus says The Lord through His prophet… Come, My people! From every land, tribe and nation, come out and meet your God! Come forth, My people, and be gathered from the four corners of the earth! Your Lord and Savior calls to you! Be drawn home!… Come back to Me!

Who will be reconciled to The Father? Who will be lifted up?! For I am coming quickly, to steal away all those who belong to Me; behold, in a few short years I shall return for My elect. And though many yet dwell in the house of the strong man, I am The Thief who is coming at a day and hour unknown, to spoil the house, to steal away My elect.

Behold, I am also He who is coming to bind the strong man for one thousand years. Then shall all My beloved enter into My rest. For I have prepared a place of peace for My people, a reward for all those who had sought

to overcome the strong man who deceived them, all those who sought to be free from he who tempted them without ceasing, accusing them day and night.

For all these things were purposed from the beginning, and evil allowed by The Father for only a short season, so His created ones may know both good and evil, and choose… That His beloved might choose righteousness and embrace the love and mercy of The Father, which I am.

And now the conclusion of all things is here, the end of this age draws very near, for I am come. Behold, the door lay open, and My beloved have invited Me in; I no longer wait outside knocking. For The Father has sent Me to fulfill all things, to enter the house and fill My chosen with My spirit… Therefore, listen to them, for it is I who speaks!

Soon I must gather My wheat into My barn, and separate and bind the tares together to be burned… Yet not all will be lost, for there is another crop, a wild crop, many sheaves of wild wheat lost and scattered abroad in the wilderness. And these I must gather also…

For I shall cut down the forest, and break up all this hard and cracked ground, and reseed this field with new seeds which will be accepted. This is the second harvest…

Yet blessed are those who take part in the first, for they shall be first partakers of The Glory. The key is the reconciliation with God…

Let go of your Pride! For you are poor, blind, deaf and naked…

June 22, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Behold The Lamb, who takes away the sins of the world… He is The Lion… And His countenance is as lightning, and His footsteps quake upon the earth. He is coming upon the clouds, in great glory, and every eye shall see Him, and weep. He has taken away the sins of those who love Him… They shall be gathered up. Those, who refuse The Gift, shall be judged for all they have done.

Woe to those who rebel, and shake their fist against He who had made them and offered them love and salvation, for The Father's anger is kindled and shall be poured out… His punishments for the wicked, swift.

Even so, every soul who humbles himself and calls on His name, the only name given under Heaven by which you must be saved, shall be saved. Their salvation is assured, but their plight is not yet finished, for long did they deny The Lord God and His Only Begotten, so they shall tarry upon the earth until the works, the mighty works of The Lord, are concluded. Do not mourn… The Helper will be with them.

Now come and see, and listen and have understanding, oh men and women of intellect and worldly learning… Your knowledge has made you the fool… You have become the lowliest and most wretched souls, in all The King's court… You are poor, blind, deaf and naked… Your pride has made you a king and lord unto yourself.

Let go of your pride and be like the beggar. For out of his desperate need, he does call for help, and asks all who pass him by for food and money, so he might live just one more day.

So I ask you, prideful generation, why does the heathen rage and shake his fist at Heaven? Oh beloved, My lost and sick, you need not beg, but only become like the beggar. Cast off all that binds you to this world and ask for help, and the Helper shall come. With Him does He bring manna from Heaven for your nourishment, and new robes that are white to clothe you and protect you from the storm.

What I bring is not just to sustain you for just one more day, but a day that never ends. For the beggar is desperate, for he knows he is in grave need and understands not that he shall be given My kingdom.

You say you have no need of anything… I say to you, in a loud voice, WOE! You are in desperate need. You stand with both of your feet already in the grave, blinded by pride…

Reach out with your hands, and feel the headstone, whereon is written your name and all your works against God. Now look inside… Is not your heart fashioned after this very same headstone? I gave you a heart like Mine. You have refashioned it, in the image of the world and the evil one. From this place inside you, do you conceive and spew all things corrupt from your mouth, which defile you continually.

Now turn to Me, you are not forsaken… YOUR REDEEMER LIVES! Turn your cheek from this world, and behold My glory… For in My left hand, I hold an iron scepter, to break that stone placed at your head… Indeed, I shall break it and grind it to dust, beneath My feet… With My right hand shall I help you out of your grave, and place your feet upon the good ground.

Here, My child, take this cup from Me, and drink deeply, and be healed. Behold the wicked… They shall be refashioned and called the redeemed… From all stony places shall come rivers of living water… The grave shall be swallowed up, all headstones shattered. For The Word of God has come… And only His Word shall be written and spoken, henceforth and forever… Amen.

The Servants of God have been sent out to blow the Trumpet to All Nations

Hear Them, for The Spirit of God dwells within Them

June 26, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy... Lord, should I still associate with my sisters who reject You and Your Word?

[The Lord answered] Timothy, listen and hear My words, for they are truth and shall guide you through the fire unscathed.

I know your heart is broken, and you are tormented by that which you have no power to dissuade. Yet know this, My beloved son, you shall be given power. Behold, I shall give to you, and many like you, the power which none have seen for over two thousand years.

For in your mouth I shall place a sharp sword, with two edges, with which you shall cut to the heart of those who would come out to fight against you, those who cast stones at you in open and in secret, in word and by deed.

For I shall come upon you, and you shall dwell in My presence, and I shall fill you with My spirit and with power. My fullness you shall come to know in that day, and My authority shall flow through you like a flood, causing all to stand up and give heed. For then they will know, I am The Lord, and My words carry the full weight of My spirit no matter the vessel by which it comes.

Behold, in your left hand shall be placed a cup of indignation, and a curse for the truly wicked of heart…

And in your right hand a cup of life, filled with the power of healing and miracles. Patient endurance until I return and gather, Timothy; patient endurance, My chosen vessel and beloved son.

And as for those whom you love and now also hate, because of the pain they have caused you... Be careful, I say to you – control your anger, take every thought captive… Let go and forgive.

For Anger can be justified, but more often than not it is used for evil and for one's own agenda. Therefore, hate that which is against God, yet do not hate those who were created by God, for God is rich in mercy and is quick to forgive. And remember… ‚Vengeance is Mine, says The Lord. I will repay.'

Therefore, tread no longer in the pastures of the wicked, be separate from those who reject My Words, for they fight against Me. And keep not the company of those who would commit murder, for they have already placed the dagger deep within their own chest. Remain separate. For the Time of your battle has not yet come. You shall go to them at the time appointed.

Focus rather on the sheep who are lost, those who yet search for their Shepherd; to these are you sent and to these shall you go. Guide them to My pasture, so I may also gather them into My barn before the storm is fully overhead. Endurance and strong faith is required of all My servants…

Yet judgment and wrath belong solely to The Father and shall be made manifest by The Son… I shall pronounce it and bring it to pass, for I am The Lord, even as The Father… We are one.

Don't be sad, because your Loved Ones reject Me & My Words…Rejoice!

Once their Hearts are changed, Grace will be given

July 2, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… My son, why do you focus on that which others can not see or hear?… Rather rejoice, Timothy, for I have given you eyes to see and ears to hear! Behold, all the earth proclaims the glory of The Lord, and the whole of creation testifies to the truth of who I am. Yet the truth remains hidden from the multitudes, and the testimony dwells not in the hearts of men.

Timothy, be not downhearted over your loved ones who reject Me and My words, for that which you have offered them is a gift. Yet they will not accept it, for they have no understanding.

For their hearts remain hard and unyielding, their vision is marred and very narrow, their minds they have closed and their thoughts have become rigid, held captive in a world which rejects God and refuses to accept Me as I truly am…

Yet they shall harken in due season, wholeheartedly will they come, once their shells are cracked and they too are broken atop The Stone…

A flood of tears, washing away every hurt, absolving every sin, bringing peace, the kind of which only The Lord can give.

For that which they have wrought inwardly has become a desert of arid sands, false hope and great iniquity, a wasteland of scattered stones over which they continually stumble…

Yet I tell you the truth, they shall bring forth a bounty in their time, as does the desert after the much needed rains have fallen…

For the desolate shall come to realize their need; and those who hunger and thirst for righteousness shall surely receive… I am The Lord.

I am sending 144,000 in the Spirit of John & In the Power of Elijah

July 3, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior - The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, to the peoples of the earth… In My right hand is the power to save; and in My left, judgment, which I am about to pour out. For I am The Lord your God, The Only God, The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, and of Jacob whose name is Israel. And behold, I sent My Only Begotten into the world, and The Word became flesh… YahuShua, Immanu El.

Again, I am sending The Holy One to you. Therefore, incline your ears and listen, that you may receive true knowledge. For as it was at the first, so shall it be at the last, for I do not change.

Behold, ahead of The Messiah did I send John the Baptist, the voice of one crying out in the wilderness. In John's hand I had placed the trumpet, and he did make the path straight in preparation of The One coming after him, by whom all must be saved. John indeed baptized with water and with the Word given him…

And now, I am sending 144,000 in the spirit of John and in the power of Elijah, to baptize with the Word of God and fire! For I have placed My words in their mouths, and the trumpet rests securely in their hands! For The Son of Man is returning to gather His own, and is also coming quickly in power and great glory! Therefore, trust these I have sent and am sending, for they are My witnesses; they hear My voice and prepare My way before Me.

For this, My children, is indeed the trumpet call of the end of this age. For My judgments shall fall from Heaven, upon every tribe, tongue, people and nation. My punishments shall rain down hard upon the earth and break the pride of man…

Behold, I shall remove all men from their places! In My fierce anger I shall drive the people out, the cities shall be laid waste, and the houses shall be left desolate! For the earth shall become one vast desolation! Yet there is Sanctuary from this storm; A way of escape has been provided!…

He is called Jesus and Christ, The Lord; YahuShua HaMashiach is His name!… Call upon Him! Do not wait! Call upon His name, in sincerity and in truth, and you shall surely be delivered!… Says The Lord.

Forsake all this Madness & Seek first your own Salvation…

July 7, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A brother in Christ asked… Lord, what is the mark of the beast, as it is written in the Bible?

[The Lord answered] My son, why ask of your Father such things? Rather, consider first those marks you have taken… Are you clean? Where is your heart? Is it given to the things of men and to the lusts of this world? Or does it belong to God, longing always to know the deep things of Christ?

In you am I well pleased my son, for in you I see concern for your fellow man… Tell them who is, and was, and shall be the fulfillment they seek, The Greatest of All Loves!… Yet you dwell on the darkness which is to come, and even now is present in the world. Even so I shall answer you, that those who have ears to hear may hear and know… The mark, this mark of the beast, is a device and a stamp, a very grave error, a choice. Yet as of this day it remains only a device for identification and tracking, and a means by which those who have gone missing may be found.

Yet there is an evil one among men who will gain power and much prestige, who will require this device to be implanted under the skin of the right hand or in the forehead. Its production has commenced, its implantation has been tried and tested; the technology progresses quickly. Thus that which was created for good shall be abused and used for evil, that the few may gain control over the many, that no one may buy or sell unless they have accepted this mark and worshiped his image.

My son, what you seek concerning the end of the age, I have already given to My servant, John, written in the book called Revelation. And that which was given to John, I now bestow upon My servant, Timothy; that all those who have ears to hear, may hear the sound of this trumpet and escape, for the Day is at hand! For as it is written… ‚The Lord God does nothing without revealing His plan to His servants, the prophets.' Therefore that which you have considered, and that which you have heard, is true.

Oh how modern man glories in his own creations, taking much pride in the inventions of his mind; look how he revels in the works of his hands! Yet they are his undoing, for even now he has brought destruction upon his own head! For in his pride he has opened the door to the evil one, and on account of his great arrogance he has made it possible for the man of perdition to rule over him… Behold, by his own works he has condemned himself, to death.

Why, O peoples of the earth, do you make shackles, and then secure them about your own feet?! I tell you the truth, you are all captives, Slaves to your own evil thoughts and desires!…

Therefore, forsake all this madness and return to Me! Call on My name in sincerity and truth, and you shall truly be free! For I hold all the keys; even over death and Sheol do I have complete authority!…

For as it is written… ‚If The Son sets you free, then you are free indeed!'… Says The Lord.

All shall reap what they have sown... Be it GOOD or EVIL

July 8, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, concerning those who have ears yet refuse to hear, who have eyes yet refuse to see… Only those with hearts left desolate are filled with fear and contempt. For they hide behind doctrine and cover themselves with tradition, to shield themselves from My correction.

Behold, with practiced speech they twist the Scriptures, indeed, they rend the Word of God, for the sake of their own pride. For they do not know Me, neither does My spirit dwell within them. They have not received the love of the truth, nor do they accept Me as I truly am. Thus they willingly believe the lies, walking always in the commandments of men, as they slander those sent to them.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the churches, all you leaders of the flock… Why do you not receive Me?! Indeed you are unable, for you do always push out the hand! Behold, I send to you a mere man, that you might receive My correction, yet you say he has a demon… You do always fight against Me!

His words are truth, the very will of The Father made known, the word of The Lord put forth through His prophets, once again. Yet you cry, “False!”, because you find they run contrary to your preconceived notions and beliefs, as though you and your established doctrine were somehow above reproach… All the while setting up walls of falsehood, laying down traps of deceit to bar My way before Me; seeking always to fortify your position, lest I expose your masquerade.

Stop listening to the devil, for it is he who speaks to you! He is called satan, and betrayal is in his heart. For he first betrayed Him who created him; then those who he caused to fall with him did he betray from life unto death; followed by Adam through Eve. Then, to My bitter sadness and anger, did he betray Jesus Christ through Judas.

Now does he go about into the whole world to deceive, and if it were possible, even the elect. For he is the great deceiver, lost in his own deceptions, a great betrayal equaled only by his works. Yet all his plans shall return atop his own head; and when it is finished, his punishment shall last forever in the lake of fire which burns… Utterly consumed, forever separated from God, which is the second death.

Thus says The Lord, to those who dwell in the churches of men… O peoples of little faith, you are deceived, led astray by the churches, continually turned aside from the way, by those who have appointed themselves to feed My flock.

The doctrine of the churches is corrupt, born of men and the harlot. Yes, she has deceived you, O churches of men, and in her ways you walk still. Throughout her generations she has deceived the people, in her lust for power she has oppressed them, causing multitudes to embrace the crooked path… She is a harlot, her ways antichrist, and yet you follow her!

Behold, by her own power and authority, of which she appointed to herself, she changed My Commandments! Yet you nod your head in agreement, O churches of men! Yes, you obey her teachings as you forsake My Sabbaths, upholding many of the same corrupt doctrines and filthy traditions which I hate!… Therefore, O churches of men, your discipline shall be most severe; your abasement, very terrible!

And you, O church of harlots, shall be stripped naked and brought to ruin! Behold, you shall be cut in pieces and left utterly desolate, to the astonishment of all people! FOR I DO NOT CHANGE! Says The Lord.

So then listen closely and give ear, all you who call yourselves Christian, all you who stone My prophets and slander those sent to you, all you who abuse My Word in Scripture and desecrate My Sabbaths.

Hear The Word of The Lord and give heed, be bowed down, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken: ALL YOU SOW, YOU SHALL REAP! Repent, therefore! Again I say, repent, lest you catch fire also, as you watch all your works burn in the Day! For My anger is kindled against you, O churches of men! And My wrath grows in its fury, against ALL who lead My people astray!…

Yet greater still is My Mercy and The Seat which I sent… Therefore call upon Him in sincerity, call upon Him in truth, follow Him as He has shown you, and turn away from the commandments of men… For He alone is The Way and The Truth, The Life without end.

Understand the true Baptism & Be wary of all these Men dwelling in the Churches

July 10, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior -- The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Be wary of all these men in authority, who dwell in the churches of men; be vigilant. For they hold tightly to singleness of doctrine, and teach that which is built upon the knowledge and understanding of men, men who have refused to let go of that which was passed down to them by their forefathers, by which they remain blind. And be careful that you do not judge others, by that which is put forth by men as doctrine… For judgment is reserved unto God's seat, which is called Mercy.

Therefore, here is knowledge, even the wisdom and understanding of God… Many will there be in My Kingdom, who had not been baptized in water. Rather they had been fully immersed in The Word, being enveloped in The Son's sacrifice and love, for these have been fully baptized in The Spirit…

Assuredly I say to you, they have their reward, as do you, My precious child.

For from the beginning, I have known you and loved you who was baptized with water. So also do I love and know those without baptism by water, for they love Me as you love Me. Do not cast stumbling blocks before the feet of those who love Me; be one in Christ…

For if you dispense the food of God to the hungry, while using your own salt to salt that which has salt in itself, will not the food you offer lose its flavor and become bitter in the mouths of those who came looking to be filled?

Therefore I say, to all those who hold baptism in such high regard, even as a measuring stick by which they count others worthy or unworthy unto God, according to their own perverse doctrine… Whosoever God has cleansed is worthy; you shall not call them unworthy. For baptism by water was given to men as an outward testimony of one's commitment to God, in The Christ's name; and also for union in fellowship one to the other within the body of Christ.

So I say to you, be wary of any doctrine which steals from the power of the cross, as though the sacrifice of Messiah was not enough, lest you fall into judgment for that by which you judge. What is earthly let it stay earthly, and what is spiritual let it stay spiritual; hold not to the earthly or to the understanding of men, nor grab hold of any private interpretation of Scripture or established doctrine… Hold fast to God, by Christ.

For where, in The Commandments of God, have I written all must be baptized by men to be saved? Baptism is indeed good, if it is a confession poured out from one's heart in pure belief, an outward act of faith revealing one's acceptance of their forgiveness in Christ. For the water of the earth can only cleanse that which is soiled on the skin; by no means can it cleanse that which is soiled in the spirit… This is reserved for the blood of The Lamb.

Again, I say to you, baptism by water is nothing in and of itself, unless one is first washed in The Word and baptized in The Spirit, which is and can only be received through YahuShua HaMashiach. For He alone is The Baptism, The Very Water of Life, by which all must be cleansed and receive their salvation…

Therefore, beloved, remember this… The Spirit of The Word, and not the letter, is The Way, The Truth and The Life, by which your entire life shall be cleansed in the waters from Heaven, which are and flow from YahuShua, whom you call Christ and Jesus.

For I tell you the truth, The Messiah comes quickly to baptize all in fire and glory… Those of a wicked heart, in fire…

And those of The Spirit, who have also received the love of The Truth, in glory forever and ever… Amen.

Let Me lead, you only need to follow! Come… Eat & Drink

August 16, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says the Lord… My Son, you are misled, and it is you who has done the misleading, for Timothy is My prophet and does all that I ask of him. All he has written are My words, not his… He only obeys that which is asked of him, through the mouth of The Lord, and given him through the Spirit.

You have taken My word, and become the person who you warned Timothy not to be. Careful, I say to you… You speak My words out of context, and do not understand their meaning. You have cast them at your friend, you call beloved, as a stone… You speak in ignorance.

Behold, in the last days I have poured out My Spirit… In these last days, My sons and daughters shall dream dreams, see visions and prophesy… Only those, who receive My Spirit, shall do these things… And only those, who accept the Spirit, shall they be done through.

This is the baptism, of which Timothy has been baptized… Not of water, but The Water of Life, which is in Christ Jesus. Baptism by water is nothing and is earthly. Let yourself be baptized by that which is spirit, which leads to eternal life. Nothing earthly can enter My Kingdom (The Kingdom of Heaven).

Again, you have used My words, spoken by My prophets of old, against My prophet of this day… You lack understanding. Which prophets is The Lord your God against? In which is He displeased? Shall The Lord come against His own prophets, who speak the words given them of The Most High?… Certainly not. I do not stand divided against Myself.

These prophets, of which you refer, are false and of other gods, and they who in vain do imitate the true word of God for their own devices. Timothy is not as these… He have I chosen; he has not chosen this of himself. He has asked for no fame, money or consideration. He is now, at this time, only My messenger and vessel, My servant. He have I given spiritual gifts because of his total acceptance of Christ for his salvation.

To each penitent man, who accepts The Son's sacrifice, to them shall the Spirit be given… This is not equal… Let each man be given, in accordance to their faith and acceptance in their heart. My love and forgiveness is equal… It is man's acceptance of that gift, that remains unequal.

Do not feel judged by your brother… He has not judged you. It is I who shall judge all. He only obeys My words, yet you have judged him by that which he has obeyed. Shall you judge God and correct His ways?… I am The One, who corrects and disciplines those I love.

I have called Timothy to be My disciple, prophet and apostle. He is yet a child, soon will he become a man. So then, he has not received that which has not been given in two thousand years, because he has not yet reached that point in which his faith can sustain that which is given for My purpose. For now, he only hears Me and writes as commanded.

No one may know the day or the hour of The Son's return… In this you speak well. But The Son, Himself, has appointed His followers to know the season of His coming, which is upon you.

Son, I am well pleased that you have searched for the Truth… Read on, and you shall find it. For the Truth was given to all the men of God to write in a Book, and now is given once again. Read all I have given Timothy, and have now given to you; search the Scriptures as well… Then will you have understanding.

My Son, know this… Not all can hear the voice of God… Only those, who have the Truth within them and have been forgiven in the blood of The Lamb. My beloved son of men, have you accepted My Son's sacrifice into your heart? Do you follow His ways?… Only those, who accept Him and follow His ways, love Him and know Him.

You say you love Him, then why do you not obey Him?… To know The Son is to love Him and obey Him, because you had first accepted Him. To know The Son is to know The Father. Accept not The Son, and you reject The Father also.

What then, My child? For all those, who disobey and do not accept He who I sent to die for them, have become the children of their adopted father, the devil. So indeed, there is a separation of the people. You say… ‚None are better or worse than another'. Rather, those, who accept The Son and follow the commands of The Father, are better, for they have their reward.

What of the wicked and the heathen? Shall they be equal to the redeemed?… No, they shall be cast out and burned with fire, unless they come to repentance before The One True God, in The Son's name. All is not equal, My son. All has not been equal since Eve had tasted the fruit, which I had forbade her, that she not eat of it. All under Heaven have sinned… In this have you spoken well.

In sin, all are equal… All sin is sin and requires forgiveness, which is equal… As is the reward equal, given freely to all who ask.

Shall I give My reward to those, who do not ask and shake their fists at Heaven, and trample upon My commands, and shout My name as cursing, and receive My Son as insult?… Certainly not! But, oh, what rejoicing in Heaven when one of these, lost and hard of heart, returns home with hearts made new in Christ.

My Son, you are very beloved of The Father, yet you have not returned home. You tread upon the path, neither stepping forward nor backward. What is it you wait for? I have sent Timothy to you, to bring you My words to awaken you and stir your soul, and to move you from your place. Come now… You are thirsty and starving, and know it not… Eat, drink and be filled. Then can you come together with your brother, and have peace.

I am The Beginning of your faith, and its Finisher… I am The Bread, The Water, The Chief Builder and The Cornerstone… I am Life… The Beginning and The End… I am in The Father, He is in Me… Come follow Me, and you will know The Father.

The Lord explains Revelation 14:4... The 144,000 did not defile themselves with Women

All have been purchased, yet few have accepted... Few are chosen

August 19, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, what does it mean in the book of Revelation, where it says… ‚The 144,000 did not defile themselves with women; they kept themselves pure?' (Revelation 14:4)

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Rather the 144,000 have been purchased, redeemed and chosen from the earth as a special offering, and are spiritually undefiled, pure as virgins. Timothy, you have asked, and I have answered you plainly. Thus I tell you, you are of the number. Behold, I have already placed you within their ranks, My seal is upon your forehead… Do you not remember this day?

Yet those who envy seek to cause doubt, by questioning your worthiness and defilement with women. And because of this, they reject My Word spoken to this generation. They remain in their sins, for they want no part with Me as I truly am. They have removed themselves far from Me, and seek to draw others away also, that they might feel validated in their unjust cause…

Yet who The Lord has cleansed is worthy of His purpose; call him not unworthy or defiled! For that which comes from the heart of man does indeed defile the man, yet that which comes from God is holy.

Therefore fear, all you who point the finger, and humble yourselves, all you who twist My words for your own gain, lest you be found guilty of blaspheming The Holy Spirit!

For the defilement which was written, and remains misinterpreted by men, is not defilement with the daughters of men, but defilement with the churches of men, who remain daughters of the church called mother, for she is a harlot, says The Lord. For spiritual purification begins with grace, and is for those whom I have chosen to become virgin in spirit, even a complete cleansing of every aspect of their lives.

All men are defiled, having fallen into all manner of diverse temptations; There is none righteous in all the earth, no, not one… Yet all who repent, in sincerity and in truth, are cleansed in the blood of The Lamb, which is pure and holy…

Therefore, those whom I have called to be My witnesses must become pure in heart and in spirit… They must be separate from the world, and set apart from the corrupt doctrines of men preached in all these churches, who cease not from polluting My name and marring My image.

Timothy, you have not sat among the prideful, nor have you kept the company of those deceived in the churches of men. You have accepted no doctrine at all, until the day I came to you and opened your ears and you heard My voice. Indeed, you were like clay which had been molded by the world, yet you remained unmolded in spirit.

This was not of your own doing, for I had called you from birth to stay virgin in spirit. Behold, even when you were yet in your mother's womb, I sanctified you; I ordained you a prophet, a witness for My name, an enemy to all nations. Thus you put no faith in the doctrines of the world, nor did you accept any doctrine taught in the churches of men.

As for your body and mind, yes, you did become defiled by sin, of this you were guilty, as are all who have gained maturity, yet I have taken your sins from you and remember your iniquities no more. Therefore, I ask you, what defilement remains? For what The Lord has cleansed, in the blood of The Lamb, is a new creation… Virgin.

Behold, I am the same yesterday, today, and all tomorrows to come, says The Lord; no contradiction found! All error belongs to men, exploited by the evil one for his own evil purpose. Therefore, what I have written I have written; it stands! And that which I have written through My servant, John, stands also, though it is greatly misinterpreted, the error of which is compounded by the mistranslations of men.

Yet worse still is the interpretation of My Word by men of intellect and learning, who shroud their arrogance in pretense and hide their error under the guise of established doctrine, unprofitable servants who lead My people astray.

For My Word is for all who truly seek Me and long to know My ways, even to walk in them. Thus My Word can only be accepted and understood by those who have received the love of the truth, for they abide in Me and My spirit resides within them. For how can one who stands apart from Me know Me? And how can one who teaches his own way walk with Me in Mine?

Men do not have understanding of the Scriptures in themselves! Rather it is a gift from God, received through The Holy Spirit, given to those who have placed all their trust in The Holy One. Or have you never read this Scripture… „The fear of The Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and the knowledge of The Holy One is understanding?“

Therefore, to those who have received is all revealed, and to those who have not received is all shut away… Shall the darkness understand the light?! For only those of The Light, bathed in His glory, shall see; the rest left blinded.

For until one calls on the name of The Messiah, in sincerity and truth, by no means shall they receive. For He is The One who had placed the mud upon their eyes to heal them.

Behold, He is also The Water of Siloam which was sent to wash them, that they might now see.

Therefore, repent and give Him glory, all you mockers and arrogant teachers!… And do so alongside those I have chosen to proclaim His glory and announce His coming…

Those who I have sent out to prepare His way before Him, in whom I have placed the word of My mouth… The last trumpet before the time… Says The Lord.

Arrogance & Ignorance, false Truths & Human Rights

Innocence destroyed in evil Arrogance, with slothful and wicked Ignorance, wrought by false Truths and permitted under Human Rights

August 23, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I am God who reigns forever and ever, Maker of Heaven and Earth, Writer of all things that are right and must be followed according to My Law, which stands forever… All answer to Me. I am The Righteous Judge who sits high above the heavens, who also sends He who shall judge the earth and pass judgment, even that which I had decreed from the beginning.

For all life was brought forth by My hand, created by The Word of My power, even man. And that which I created for him, I also placed under him, granting him dominion.

Thus says The Lord, to the sons and daughters of men… You were brought forth from the dust, yet I gave you a heart of flesh. You were formed in MY image, your body was given life through the breath of The Son… Yet you, My children, have rebelled against Me! You have turned from Me, and run! You run from your own Father, desecrating and destroying all I have given you! Your hearts have grown hard! They are waxed very cold!… A barren wasteland, filled with evil and sin.

Destroy your own houses, and build them upon the sand as you will, yet you dare not destroy the light I have given you!… For it was sculpted delicately, in fragile flesh, and remains in the image of God… Alive in The Son, before its very conception.

For it is the fool who says in her heart… ‚There is no God‘, believing she answers only to herself. For she testifies aloud, saying… ‚It is my body, my choice’…

YOU CHOOSE DEATH! Says The Lord. For the child within you is Mine, even as you are Mine also! Your body is not your own!… All belongs to The Lord!

Thus says The Lord… Murder of the innocent leads to the death of the guilty, who carry the innocent within them; take no part in their suicide. For all who do, wear equally the guilt of the mother, all seek the penalty of death; from the lawmakers to the voters, to the building owner, to the workers, to the suppliers, to the mother, and finally to the father, if he does not take a stand to protect the helpless and the innocent who are without blame…

Behold, they have brought the wrath of God upon their nation, upon their state, and upon all their cities! Calamity upon calamity, until I have laid them waste!

Thus says The Messiah, whom you call Christ, even I who bought you… Whatsoever you have done to the least of these, My children, you have done unto Me… Even so, call upon My name, in all repentance and faith, and you shall surely live and not die. For I had first died for you, and was raised to life so you may be with Me, where I am, and be as I am… Restored in My image.

Know you not, that your body is a temple wherein God's Spirit may dwell, according to your faith and acceptance of The Truth… Or him called satan, according to your lack and rejection thereof?

Fierce is My anger! Hot is My countenance! My little ones perish in all the earth!… WHOLE GENERATIONS SLAUGHTERED!… Multitudes of children murdered day and night, without ceasing!

Therefore have I brought forth, and appointed, many days of sorrows for THIS generation, without respite!… BEHOLD, THE DAY OF THE LORD DRAWS VERY NEAR!… For bitter anguish fills the heart of The Lord, on account of the wicked! And He shall surely sweep them from the face of the whole earth!… Unless they repent and repay ten-fold, for their evil deeds.

Doubt leads to Disobedience, but Those of steadfast Faith in The Messiah are FREE from Doubt

August 25, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior -- The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My people are disobedient and stumble always into doubt. How easily they give heed to every subtle and dark speech of the evil one, how easily they are misled.

My son, your spirit is weak and your trust is not yet mature, and this is why you doubt and ask for signs… Embrace My words and also do them, draw near to Me and I will draw near to you. For of My servants I require steadfast faith, one who desires to walk with Me in all My ways, a servant who longs to perform My will at all times and in every season. For I tell you the truth, stronger is the man who overcomes than he who has received a sign.

Even so, signs will come. Lo, many have been given you already, yet you have failed to see. For the word of My mouth shall speak, and that which is most needful shall be provided to those who are willing to receive. For that which has become crooked shall be made straight once again, and no more shall My servants be turned aside by any means. Thus all I have spoken shall surely be, coming to pass before the eyes of many witnesses. And that which I have promised shall be given and received in accordance with your faith, fully realized when you have truly relinquished your life – nothing doubting. I am The Lord.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel… And what of your sins, you ask – I tell you the truth, they are forgiven! For I died, and behold, I am risen! In My own blood were you washed, by My stripes were you healed, even from the beginning!… Beloved, all is forgiven you! Your sins past, present, and yes, even those of tomorrow! For I know your heart and the love which you have for Me. Therefore make your love perfect by obedience, and no longer let your flesh rule over you or prevent you by any means. For I know you, Timothy; I have always known you, as you were, as you are, and as you will be, with Me where I am.

And thus I speak to My beloved, to all those who have ears to hear… It is the penitent man who shall know God, and penitent you must be… Die to yourselves daily!… Cast off the skin of this world and walk with Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be, and all that you require shall be given you.

Do you wish to obey? Then obey. Do you wish to stay clean? Then stay clean. Doubt is your enemy, doubt is a stone of stumbling placed at your feet. For I tell you the truth, one whose faith has come to completion, having received the full revelation of who I am, will not sin. For only the face of The Holy One is before his eyes.

Thus says The Lord… Only One is without sin, YahuShua The Messiah, for He is of Me and I of Him; The Father and The Son are One. Yet the desire to sin is still within you, My people, and now also The Truth, and so the battle rages.

Therefore, beware. For doubt leads to disobedience, and to disobey God is sin, and the penalty of sin is death. Yet He who is The Way, The Truth and The Life, has overcome death, having written your name in the Book of Life from the very foundation of the world… What is left then? Only the death of sin itself, and the passing away of death.

Beloved ones, cast off your sins, depart quickly from temptation, and to the accuser turn a deaf ear! For I tell you the truth, evil has lost its grip on the redeemed!…

Therefore, hear My words and also do them, give heed to My speech and embrace all I give you, drink deeply from this cup, and be recreated anew!… Says The Lord Your Redeemer.

Escape the World's Thief... The End of this Age is here!

September 4, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

[Timothy] What birth is without labor pains? And what birth, achieved, is not met with much rejoicing?… Labor pains forgotten, only joy and new life remain, looked on by The Father with love. Escape the Grasp of the world's thief… Run to The True Thief, who steals you away to everlasting Freedom…

Thus says The Lord… O My people and My beloved children, My sheep locked away in the thief's sheep pen with no food or water, huddled together in evil's shadow… Crying out, slowly dying, lying down and giving into starvation and imprisonment…

Hear My voice! Come out! I am your Shepherd, you know My voice… Why do you resist that which you know? I call to you across the ages, you do not harken. I am come, and am coming, and yet have come already to free you… You are already free because of Me.

Why do you stand together with those who stand firm and unyielding, who are starving you to death? The pen is not locked… My people, the pen of your confinement does not even exist!… You are deceived! I destroyed all that imprisons you and binds you to this world, from the beginning… You only stand in the shadow, it has

no power. Take one step to your left, and embrace The Light. Your eyes are dim, and your ears have grown deaf. What grows in the shadow?… Nothing, all withers and dies.

It is The Light and The Water from Heaven that brings forth life… A bounty! Why, O peoples, do you not hear My words and My calling?… The trumpet is sounding in all the earth! You say, ‚we hear nothing…'

Oh beloved, how I long to gather you to Myself and heal you… That which was foretold has come to pass, and that which remains undone is coming to pass before the eyes of this generation!… Yet you say… ‚We have seen nothing!' Oh beloved, how I long to gather you and heal you. See and hear, beloved… I have been with you always, even to the end of this age, which is soon concluded… I have never left you. You are deceived… What sadness, bitter sadness. My children, you have forsaken Me… Yet I call to you, still.

So then, you stiff-necked and double-minded, with hearts turned to stone, you will not believe without seeing. You hold fast, and believe in all things false and created by man. Behold! I say, behold!… I am come! I am coming very quickly! And at My coming, I shall make a mockery of all you hold onto… Yea, I shall blow as The Tempest of God, scourging the nations, judging all who remain, baptizing them with fire!

Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth… The time has come, The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord God Almighty…To judge and to punish, to bring all high places low and low places high! Then shall you, blind and deaf, see and hear the awesome power of God, wrought in His righteous anger.

[Timothy] Again The Father sends The Lamb… Now a roaring Lion. He shall judge those who judge, devour those who devour, and redeem those who call on His name for redemption. He shall reign, because of His glory wrought in His great signs and wonders, for He is The One True God of Power and Glory, forever and ever. Amen.

Thus says The Lord… I shall speak plainly so you may be saved… The end of this age is here, the first harvest has begun… The redeemed shall be lifted up, housed in My barn.

The anti-Christ shall rule… All signs and wonders will be made manifest… The end sign will appear, separating the heavens and those below… Behold the glorious appearing of The Son of The Most High!… The army of the evil one destroyed and swallowed up… The remnant gathered together… All the redeemed reunited in The Lord and Christ, forever and ever. Birth!… The New Day without end. Amen… Amen.

These Letters will divide & Cause Cracks in the Foundation of the Status Quo

September 17, 2005 – Timothy's Wife's Dream of the Firecracker Incident

The Dream… I am living with a male friend and his family, who I knew in high school. I do not know why I am living there. This friend and I are very close, but not intimate physically. We have a genuine friendship, and in the dream, I care about him very deeply. He and I are talking and joking, and I am asking him about dating other girls, etc. He then leaves.

I decided to play a joke on him, by stringing firecrackers or "poppers" above his bed, so they would go off when he opened the door, to startle him. When he opened the door, the firecrackers went off, and the beam above his bed fell to pieces. Instead of laughing at my joke, he was furious. I tried explaining that it was just a joke, but he would not listen, and he would not forgive me. He told me I would have to leave his house. I agreed, because I felt it was OK to go back home.

The Interpretation of the Dream…

September 17, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Interpretation of the Dream, given to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Those who read and accept the Letters, I have given to you, have invited My spirit into their houses, which also requires acceptance of you and your wife and who you have become, because of My calling of you to serve Me…

So then, Beloved, you have moved in with them, as close as family, because the words they read you typed, and your husband heard and wrote. These words are also personal, and speak of you and your life in detail. When one accepts what you have written of yourself, in asking of Me, both you and I come to live with them in their hearts and speech with others. Even those, who resist, have let us in because of their constant talk and analyzing of what has been said in the Letters.

Again, the Letters will divide and continue to divide… The words, when understood, ‚pop' out and make a great noise in the minds of those who understand; and cause others, who resist, to noise in their minds with guilt and judgment, as though you had placed the firecracker in their hand…

One, a light shining, a short burst of noise and light, which is the beginning of understanding; and the other, a different understanding, that of judgment… All of which explodes, at several places, along their foundation and load-bearing beliefs, causing them to come crashing down, and dividing and destroying the status quo that all were used to.

When destruction and division occurs, it makes way for greater understanding, on what all things should be built…

Then can all move from their places, and rebuild upon The Rock, The Chief Cornerstone, a house that abides forever, that welcomes back all who were separated…

So they may come and enjoy the banquet, prepared by The Chief Builder and He, who had destroyed all that went before, so all can be made new, as it was in the beginning.

My words carry My spirit, and shall not return void, but shall stir up the hearts of many… Wherever they partake of them… Be it in the Bible, or My words spoken through men…Amen.

The new, present Word & The Bible… The old and new Testament

October 8, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… My son, why do you question Me in this way? To question My servant is to question Me. Therefore listen and have understanding, that My will may be fulfilled in you.

The Torah, which you call The Old Testament, was indeed written through My servants and prophets of old, and all who were wise gave heed, obeying the writing thereof. Yet even then that which is written in The New Testament already existed, awaiting the day I would send out My apostles and prophets to proclaim the Good News to all people. Was then the New Testament, at that time, accepted as part of The Bible? Was it the Old Testament? No. It was the New Testament, The New Covenant, never before seen, heard or published.

Therefore, I ask you, is not the New Testament now accepted as part of The Bible? Is it not accepted as part of the whole? Is it then the Old Testament? No. Does it agree with the Old Testament? Yes. For much of the Old Testament was fulfilled in that day, made new, of a greater glory, for The Messiah had come.

Once again do I send out My prophets and apostles to announce My coming, to set all these crooked paths straight; behold, they blow the trumpet and prepare My way before Me. Does that which they proclaim agree with the Bible? Yes. For their words are My words; as are the words of your Bible My words, though they have been greatly mistranslated and misinterpreted by men.

Thus much of what they receive from Me you have already heard, yet they will also proclaim that which you have not heard, nor have you understood, because of man's doctrine within you. Therefore, again I say to you, what My prophets of the end of this age speak is new to many, yet remains in perfect agreement with the prophets of old. For I do not change. Therefore, I shall surely declare the controversy of The Lord, I shall surely make My plans known!

Indeed, My spirit has spoken throughout the generations, in its steadfastness and quiet. Yet few have ears to hear or eyes to see, few are willing to open their hearts and receive My correction…

Yet now the time has come for those who say they are My people to be tried. It is time for their works to be tested, for the word of My mouth shall declare it, and in the Day of The Lord it shall surely be made plain…

Every false way exposed! Every perverse tradition torn in pieces! Every detestable doctrine crushed beneath the weight of The Truth!… Says The Lord.

The Prophets are sent out & The Churches judged... The End is near!

October 17, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… My son, you lack understanding of My purpose for Timothy and why I have sent him to you. I have sent him out, among the peoples and churches, bearing My Word and My message. He carries My warning, and you do not harken. Yea, even I have sent him to a man who would also serve Me as Timothy serves Me.

You both are lights among men, two lights that shall shine for Me… One outside shining in, and the other shining from within… Both shedding light upon the darkness in men, and bringing that which The Lord desires of all, who come together in My name, to come out and meet The Lord, and be then separate…

Do not intermingle the traditions of men with the truth of My Word… I, The Lord your God, have commanded all, everywhere, to repent and come to Me in The Messiah's name, and build Me a church, a church of men, not by men… A church, all in all, in Messiah… One God… One Son… One Church… One Name… The only name given, by which you must be saved!

My son, you have drawn close to Me, and from the Kingdom you are not far, yet this I hold against you… You do not accept this word given you. I have sent to you a prophet, who is not yet mature. He only knows that which is given him and revealed to you. To doubt the messenger is to doubt He who has sent him to you.

Has God stopped speaking, and is His Word only to be found in His Book, you call the Bible?… Not so, My son. You also have heard My voice and believed. This age is at its end… Shall I be silent? Who shall announce My coming? Who prepares the way of The Holy One of Israel?… God, the angels, and the sons of men chosen. Timothy prepares the way and his like!

So then, you churches of disobedience, the time has come for your judgment, in preparation for your Husband… His bride must become clean and separate, from the world and men… Her adulteries must cease. Thus says The Messiah, whom you call Christ… Indeed, I wish for My people to come together and worship Me… Where two or three come together in My name, I am there.

To the churches of these deceitful times, you all shall fall. I dwell not in temples made with hands… I dwell in men, and you shall dwell in Me. In these churches of men, built by human hands, have you separated yourself from one another, and in so doing, separated yourself from Me.

Where did My apostles go? And where did they abide and give worship?… They went out from house to house, field to field, street to street, sea to sea, and now, land to land… Wheresoever you call on My name, I am there also.

My son, why do you fight against The Lord? Look past My servant, if you will, and read all he has written, and then will you have understanding of whose words they are and why I have written them. Tempt Me no more, and come into My fullness.

The prophets are sent, the churches judged… The end is near… The harvest separated, the Bride cleansed… All walls torn down… Only The Lord remains, and in Him shall all find sanctuary… Amen.

Cut these Cords that bind you to this World... For they tether you to Satan

October 30, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, lift up your head. You are freed from your sin, and will soon be freed from temptation wrought in sin. All sin is forgiven through Me, and forgiven are those who are penitent before Me. Though you stumble, I will lift you up, until that day which is coming quickly, where you shall stand and walk the way of the sanctified, which you will and have become, standing on your own accord by the strength I have placed in you because of your faith, nothing doubting.

I am The Beginning of your faith… Its Source, its Author and its Finisher. You are he who must accept, walk, and follow Me wherever I shall lead you.

There is a battle within you that must be waged, and through your faith in Me, won. All men have and do battle with satan and their own sin, that has become a part of them. I have taken your sin from you… It is only you, who holds onto that which is already forgiven you… So the battle rages.

Cut these cords that bind you to this evil world… In the world is no life at all. For even the world, in which you live, must die… It will pass away. Then will you behold that which is made new. Cut all these cords… They tether you to satan. He is cast down, and fights to hold onto that which is not his, wishing all become fallen as he is fallen.

You belong to Me and were given Me by The Father. All were created and belong to the Creator… Even lucifer, called satan. His fate is securely in The Father's hands. Do not take counsel with him who is damned, nor take part in anything he has touched. All of his making is poison and becomes a sore and malignant ailment. Hold fast to that which is created by God and is filled with Spirit and Truth.

I am coming quickly. And yes, My beloved Timothy, you are that prophet, one of 144,000 sent out ahead of Me. Be as John, and baptize with My words and spirit… Be as bold as a lion and gentle as a lamb. And they,

who would hear, will hear; and those, who would come, will come… To these have I sent you, these are the hungry and starving. To the rest, proclaim My warning only, with a mighty shout. But dwell firmly among the sheep you must feed, and especially spend time with the wounded and ailing sheep… This is your calling.

Doubt not, only obey… In your obedience will, in time, doubt, and finally, temptation, flee from you. For once I am fully established in you, and shown in your eyes as fire, and from your mouth a scorching wind, will all they, seen and unseen, flee from you in terror… For they will see Me there, and know their time is at its end.

For once The Master has stolen away His special flock, and sent out His shepherds to gather together His wild flock, these who gather shall gather, and none can come against them…

For as I AM are they who I send, for I am shown upon and within them. Whatsoever they ask of Me, I will do. Their flames shall burn bright, drawing all to their light, which is My light shown through them. Woe to those, who come against these sealed ones…

They shall be burned and cut to the heart by My witness' words spoken, My words that are able to separate flesh from sinew, and sinew from bone, and soul from body… For My words carry life for those who love Me, and death for those who hate Me. The Words from My mouth are a sharp, double-edged sword… And also those, who are chosen, shall possess that which I also possess…

In this sword is salvation and death… All will be slain in their hearts… Many unto life, their hearts pierced and awakened…

And many more unto death, those who will not turn, so with great sadness to the dust shall they go… Dust to dust, and life to glory, forever and ever.

Take your Sickle & Gather the Grapes into My Winepress, called ARMAGEDDON

November 2, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, write these words to the multitude, all those who would hear what The Lord of Heaven and earth says to those who dwell upon the earth, under the earth, and they in the heavens..

Ears open, My people, the trumpet is sounding… And The Lord of Lords, King of Kings, is come… And is yet come unseen, though seen…

And is yet coming in the brightness of His being, where every eye shall behold His image, for it is the image of God! Every eye shall see Him… Those asleep, those awake, those who are condemned, and those already in the Sanctuary.

And oh yes, you foul and detestable birds, flying in the midst of the earth, you shall see Him… And that very same hour, you shall all perish, along with all those who gave heed to your transgressions and followed after you. All you spirits fallen, and unseen by My children, your existence is gone from you, you have been blotted out. For you have led My sheep to the slaughter, and have slaughtered My lambs… You shall be utterly consumed by the unquenchable fire, that goes before Him who is and was The very Son of Man, The Holy One, The Mighty One, The Spirit of God, The Beginning and End.

All darkness is swallowed up, in the glory of The Lamb forever and ever, for He is worthy. He alone is worthy and has broken the seal, and brought all things to fulfillment, because by Him, first, were all things made.

Nothing was made, that was made, that was not made through Him. He is the Beginning and is coming quickly, and quickly shall He make the end. His sword is in His mouth, His sickle is in His hand.

Reap, oh Son of God Most High… Reap Your mighty harvest before the eyes of men… Cast Your judgment, in the name of The Most High. Again, My Son, reap, and gather together the remnant… Hide them away for a time, and times and half a time.

Second angel, take your sickle, and gather together the clusters of grapes from all the earth… Gather them together, into My winepress, which is also called Armageddon… Thoroughly tread Your feet upon them, My Begotten… Split them asunder, with the sword of Your mouth…

In Your words are the power of God, separating their flesh from their sinew, and their sinew from their bones, and their very souls from their bodies.

Their flesh shall be as a banquet for all the birds and the beasts of the field, for they fed upon the flesh of My saints, followed after every unclean bird, and worshipped the beast who became man. And so they, who acted in such a manner, shall be left and devoured in the very same manner, for in this is their due reward. Strong is The Lord your God, and fiery is His anger… Who can cool His hot countenance once aroused in wrath?

Vengeance is Mine, says The Lord!… Vengeance is Mine. Even so, I call to you now, My precious children… You have become a wasteland in your disobedience and sin… Your wickedness and its stench rises to Heaven, yet I call to you still.

My very Spirit have I poured out, so you would remember and come to Me… You choose death, you choose death… What bitter, bitter sorrow. Life has become death and the dead made alive. My children, Christ is your salvation! It is He I have sent, and send again, to save you. Turn not away to destruction…

Abide in love, through My Son who has eternal life in Him, and through My words which have eternal life in them. I give you the Manna from Heaven and the Spring of Living Water from the Rock, once again… You have chosen starvation and dehydration.

The first harvest is lowly… The second shall be plenteous. The workers are already in the field… Listen to them! …They speak for Me. The lowly shall be taken… The mighty, abased.

The battle of the ages is waged… The victory, sure… The end of evil written before the foundation of the world. Give glory to Christ… His name is Jesus… For it is He I have glorified in My name, and My glory is the same glory He owns.

By Him is all in all… And all, that is, is in Me, your Father, your God, forever and ever, days without end. Come one, come all… Now is the appointed time. Amen.

The Days of Revelation are upon you… Are you a prodigal Son or a Rebel?

November 11, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I am God, and there is no other. I AM, and there is none like Me… He who declares the end from the beginning, and from ancient times things that shall be!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, and have understanding… All things written in My Book have come to pass, save these of the latter days and that Judgment which is to come. Behold, the Day of The Lord

approaches, and The Son of Man comes as a Thief, to steal away all those who abide at His right hand, and to pass judgment upon all who remain at His left… Upon great and small, rich and poor, bond and free.

For this wicked generation holds fast in their rebellion, and will not repent of their sins… Of their covetousness, their false-witnessing, their thefts, their adulteries, their murders, their dishonoring of their parents, their forsaking of My Sabbaths, their desecration of My name, their idolatries!

Indeed, they refuse to worship The One True God, Creator of Heaven and Earth, in spirit and in truth! For they are a stiff-necked, most wicked generation!… Therefore, I shall dash them in pieces! For their sins are many, and their transgression only increases by measure! Behold, on the horizon a great storm builds and gains strength, it approaches and has come.

The sky is red and looming, yet this generation remains unmoved. My children, the latter days are here! Is there any question?! Can The Son of Salvation be in error?!… From the foundation of the world, He is The Word of Truth! From everlasting to everlasting, He is The Word of God! Thus all He has spoken shall surely come to pass!… And though it seems to tarry in your eyes, wait for it. It shall surely come, it will not tarry, for The Holy One comes quickly! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Holy One of God, He who was and is and is to come… I am The All in All, and you are of My body. Shall I not then protect and cover that which I have healed and cleansed in My own body, thoroughly purging that which is not of My body?

And what of those broken off? If they return to Me in all faithfulness, with a heart which speaks true, shall I not then welcome them, grafting them in again? Are they not also cleansed? Yea, even more will I do! For they have fallen from such a great height, weighted down by pride and arrogance, landing hard atop The Stone, severely broken!… Rejoicing, and much thanksgiving! The prodigal son has returned home!

Yet those who refuse to repent, those who hold fast in their rebellion to the bitter end, shall be broken with no reprieve. They shall be crushed beneath The Cornerstone, ground to dust under the weight of The Mountain which shall fill the entire earth, vessels of wrath meet for destruction… Even so, amen.

You have passed from Judgment into Life! Come & Sing Praises to Me

November 19, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Who Have Ears to Hear

I am come, and am yet come, and have come already. I am amongst you in spirit, bestowing Truth… You of this world will not hear Me. You, who have heard Me, will hear Me again.

The Day is coming, the day is already here, when the dead shall hear My voice and come forth. And all of you, who are alive and remain, you shall also hear and come out, all together unified as one body, securely reunited in My body, in life and joy, forever and ever… Amen.

You shall be spared, for you had placed your full faith in the hands of My Father, and He has given you to Me. You shall share in My joy, which is The Father's joy, He shares with you because of Me. You came from God by Me, and by Me shall you return to The Father and live in His house, where I had prepared a place for you from the beginning.

You will be taken out of this world, which has all together become liken to that Babylon, I will destroy in the hour of My judgment.

Many more will I take out after the elect have been lifted up… They will be martyrs. And yet, a remnant will remain who shall be hidden in the earth for a time, times and the dividing of time… To these, it is reserved to be taken through.

Everyone, who loves Me and will come to love Me, will come because of Me, for your places in eternity have been prepared, and forever shall you be with Me. Your places have always been, and were prepared by My death and resurrection, for no one may enter into My Father's joy, except by Me…

I am Life without End… By My death, which you have accepted, will you be as I am. My body was broken for you, so you would not suffer judgment for your sin… My body is without sin, in the same way you have become My body without sin…

YOU HAVE PASSED FROM JUDGMENT INTO LIFE! Come and sing praises to The Lord in His tabernacle!… Sing praises and give worship to The Holy One, who keeps all the promises, and brings them to pass, through Me… Amen and amen.

Don't deceive yourself!... We are all Servants, serving either God or the Devil

November 21, 2005 – A Letter from Timothy, for All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Remember this, when reading the Word of God, in the Bible or in the Letters… God is spirit… And The Father and The Son are One. Thus only those who love and obey The Son receive of His spirit.

So then, faith is spiritual, being spiritually received as a gift, because of the Truth we have accepted. The Truth is also spiritual, because it can only be understood and received by The Spirit, according to the will of God. This very understanding is also given by God, and therefore, is spiritual as well. No one can have anything unless God gives it. Human power and understanding is of no use at all and is earthly. What God gives is spiritual, and must be discerned in a spiritual way.

Earthly understanding resists the Truth. So all those, who seek to understand it through earthly wisdom, will doubt, because that which God offers must be received spiritually, in humbleness and complete abandonment of oneself before God.

To offer ourselves before God, in YahuShua's name, as a confession of the sin within us, is the way into life, because that offering is met with love and forgiveness, proven by The Messiah's death and resurrection. In this same way, we and our life as it was must die, and we must be reborn in The Spirit. We are first born of human parents by water and blood. To enter the Kingdom of Heaven, we must be born again, spiritually, by water (YahuShua), blood (His sacrifice), and spirit (The Holy Spirit). In our acceptance of the three will we come into the knowledge leading to eternal life. When these three are truly received into our hearts, the process is not yet finished…

When we have received of God's Spirit, we must now listen to what The Spirit is saying to our heart, and obey… For everyone, who trusts and loves The Lord, will obey…

The perfect love of God is established in us, through obedience, leading those around us into the Truth by our example. The greatest testament to that love, now within us, is shown to others not by our words but by our example.

I ask you… Do your life and your ways reflect the Truth, you say is in your heart? Though that, which you have accepted, is spiritual, it must be shown to others in an earthly way, because they can not yet understand that

which is spiritually discerned. Show those you love, show God at work in your life, by making your life a shining example, bright and pure…

This will open the hearts of those we love in time. All things, that are not acceptable before God, must be overcome in our life. This is our reasonable duty as servants of God, because He first overcame our sins and our death, by the death and resurrection of His Only Begotten Son.

No one can come to The Father unless He first draws them. And when drawn, they come to The Messiah, for He is The Way to The Father… And all those drawn must strive to live by, and walk in, the ways of Him who has saved them.

This is how you will know if The Spirit resides in you… All those, fully converted in their hearts, will come to see the world as a foreigner in a strange land. This is the beginning sign of the division in yourself, and is also the beginning of your separation from the world… Ending in your complete separation from this world, being united with The Messiah in Heaven.

Blessed is the man or woman, who has received salvation, by grace, through faith… Even more blessed is the man or woman, who has shared their faith and led another into salvation… They shall cover a multitude of sins… So let us all be doers of The Word, and not just hearers.

Those, who only hear The Word and abide, assuredly, they have their reward, for they had abided in The Messiah. But even they, who abide in Messiah, are doers, because one can not abide in the Truth if one's life is not clean and purified because of Him who has cleansed us.

As the five virgins, in Matthew 25, were left standing outside, saying, 'Lord, Lord, open to us!', The Lord said He did not know them, because their mere proclamation of faith was not enough…

Faith without works is dead… And likewise, works done without faith are also dead. So then, even more blessed are those, who do what they have heard, for these live by faith… And by their doings, and by their example, will many be led to Salvation.

Do you also wish to be part of the Trumpet Call?… You already are. I have been chosen as the watchman, and the trumpet God placed in my hands are these very Letters from God and His Christ. But these were only made manifest, because God had first put His voice in me. So then, I am only God's vessel and messenger, His servant who must obey. So all those, who receive God's message I have delivered, to them it is a gift. And to all those, who will not receive His words, to them it has become a warning. I have, and will continue, to trumpet God's message.

In this same way, if you shared what I have shared with you, you also become that trumpet. We are called to trumpet His message. If we don't, it is on our heads, for we know the Truth of salvation and must share it with those who are drowning in this world. If we sit idly by, and do nothing, it will fall on our heads, having become unequally yoked, being held accountable for our sin equal to those for whom our message was intended.

I credit all to God. Although we are all servants of God, because of the position He has appointed unto me, it is important for everyone to heed my words, because they are not my own… They are The Lord's.

Know this… We are all servants, serving either God or the devil. We can not serve two masters. Even when people deceive themselves into thinking they serve neither, by default they serve the devil. For not to serve and obey God is sin. And the devil is the very father of sin, being the first to disobey and turn from Him who had created him.

God's sword is coming!… It shall come upon the whole world very soon… And with it will He send another Sword, when it is nearly finished. And by this Sword will all be done, and come to its conclusion, as it was written. For in this Sword is there two edges, sharp and gleaming… One side slaying us in our hearts unto life; and the other side slaying, unto death.

All who would come against the King of kings and Lord of lords, who followed after the ‚abomination who causes desolation'. These, who follow the antichrist in that Day, will be destroyed and cast asunder, driven through by the sword of The Messiah's mouth and the brightness of His coming… For it is He who carries the sharp, double-edged sword, which proceeds from His mouth. All glory and power and dominion to YahuShua (Jesus), our Lord, forever and ever… Amen…

Let us worship God as He really is… God is spirit… Let us worship through Him, whom God has sent, for He is that Spirit called Holy and True… Life Without End… Amen.

As it is written in John 4:23-24… But the hour is coming, and now is, when the true worshipers will worship the Father in spirit and truth; for the Father is seeking such to worship Him. God is Spirit, and those who worship Him must worship in spirit and truth.

Submissiveness in Marriage, Division in Spirit & Restoration

November 23, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His people, who abide in marriage as they should… Listen to My servant and apostle, Paul, and have understanding…

As I have given up of My body, for all those I love, even unto death... Likewise should all those, who love one another, love them as I have loved you.

In all ways did I submit unto My bride, which is also My body, even unto the relinquishing of My power over her, nor did I judge My bride. Because of this, she has become My bride. In the same manner, she must give of herself unto Me, to make the union complete and everlasting.

The Father has given her hand to Me, and I have called unto her, saying… „How I long to gather you into My arms, and love you as My own, and make you My bride. Come and see… I have already prepared a place for you. Become My virgin and accept these robes of white, and walk in them and wear them well, so we can walk together in the Garden, forever and ever."

Now listen, with ears open… As I have done, do likewise… For any bride, joined, must be cleansed and made fit for her husband… Also, all earthly husbands must become clean, lest your holy union be unclean.

The Father gave you marriage, by which you come together as one, in His name. So then, when there is division or separation, how then can two come together, as one in the flesh, when a division in spirit remains? I have told you already, and you also know within your hearts, that all those in marriage must first come together in spiritual intimacy, closer than flesh… Then can you fulfill this closeness through that which is fleshly.

This is also a gift from The Father, and should be treated as such, according to how He has commanded you and how you should receive it and experience it. Those in marriage can reach new heights of ecstasy, through the unification of flesh… Only by this union, being that which is a completion, or a finishing of love's desire that

you become completely one, because you had first become one in The Spirit, with all thankfulness to God for bringing you together in His name, under His commandments.

One can not give into complete abandonment of oneself, melding into the love of another, unless, first, absolute trust is established… Trust is earned, not given…

So all those who first trust in God, because of what He has done by way of Me, have placed The Cornerstone in their marriage… And from this Foundation can all new and shining houses be built, and those, that already exist, be strengthened.

When one of you two has an obstacle or stumbling block, then you both have fallen… And as two together, as one, must all these adversities be overcome. All those, who overcome together in Me, will receive even greater things than these, which they now think will lead them into happiness.

As We, The Father and The Son, are long-suffering, so then shall you be… Love is patient.

Remember that any rent, which is not quickly mended, is made worse with time, further tearing away from the fabric of your marriage. Mend all rents speedily, and with a greater thread, and with more tender hands than in the past.

As all things are made new in Me… So then, all those who believe in Me, must be remade in My image, walking in My ways…

So goes restoration in marriage… Your marriage of old must die, and be forgotten through forgiveness, and be completely remade on a new foundation… This is a process, My beloved little ones.

Let go of the World… Its Ways only lead to Blasphemy & Sin

November 25, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for several family members… Lord, may we still give gifts to our loved ones, as long as it doesn't take place on the 25th of December, and if we do not call it Christmas?

Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth… Shall you children of disobedience further blaspheme My name, the name I have given My Son?!… As The Lord commands, let your ‚Yes' be yes, and your ‚No', no… Obey, or obey not. Beloved, do only as I have commanded you, and follow Him who I have sent to you.

In these things of sin, which are altogether an abomination before The Lord, TAKE NO PART! Neither replace My commands with the watered down commandments of men… Stop drinking from all these polluted fountains! For I hate all their filthy traditions! I loathe the sight of them! They are corrupt! Evil works and adulteries, harlotries passed down from your forefathers!… Idolatries of every kind! Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Lord, to all those who strive to be truly converted in their hearts, who seek after My name and My glory, who call upon the name of My Son: Do you really know Me? And if you long to know Me as I truly am, then let go of this world and forsake its evil ways… Come out from among them and be separate! Take no part in that which is unclean, and I will receive you.

Beloved, do not seek to go round about, saying… ‚I do these things with a pure heart. The Lord will understand, for I do these things out of love.' Yes, all things born of love are good and well pleasing to The Lord, for I know your hearts, beloved, even your every intention.

Yet those who love Me must obey My commands and give heed to the leading of My Spirit, for the two are in agreement. It is written… „God is Love…“ And if I am love, then obey Me as I have loved you. Remember My decrees and obey My Commandments… Reveal to every onlooker, that I am indeed your First Love, and I alone deserve your worship.

Therefore, no more give your love or attention to the things of this world, for they are passing away; neither shall you love anyone more than Me. Or have you forgotten this Scripture… „For whoever loves their father or mother, or sister or brother, or daughter or son, more than Me, is not worthy of Me“, says your Redeemer, God in the flesh, He who died so you may live.

Therefore, honor Him who gave up everything for you, even unto death, by sacrificing everything in your life that is not of Him. Crucify your lives for His sake. For this will lead you into a greater understanding of what salvation truly is…

The knowledge and acceptance of the Truth, which is absolute; forever standing on a hill, bright and shining; immovable, unbreakable, written on The Everlasting Stone which has become The Head of the Corner… The Mountain filling the entire earth, forever and ever. Amen.

So then, My beloved little ones in faith, sacrifice all which is of this world; take no part in that which dishonors My name. Make it an offering of abstinence from all you have done in years past, and be then completely separate. Stay clean for these thirty-one days, which fall in the last month of your calendar…

And let those who profane My name, parade their whoredoms, vanities and sin, parade in vain until destruction comes.

And let those who belong to Me put on sackcloth and ashes, praying a lamentation for all those who revel in their sins and love desecration, who have become sons and daughters of satan, while abiding in ignorance… Bitter, bitter ignorance.

Beloved, give not a single gift. Rather share that which has been given you, in My name. For I am The Only Truth, The Only Way And The Only Life… The Only Gift and Salvation… Freely given by grace, accepted through faith, believing, I AM WHO I AM. For I am The One True Gift sent to all mankind, being Him by whom all may have eternal life.

Judgment, Transgression & THE WORD... All shall give an Account on that Day

December 1, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I am The Lord your God, He who stretched out the heavens and laid the foundations of the earth, The Maker of all things. Yes I AM HE, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, The One alone who sits on high, molding and shaping that which I have created by Him who is seated forever and ever at My right hand… The Father and The Son are One.

Behold, even to man did I grant this power, the power to create or to destroy, according to his own will. Yet within man dwells a corrupted spirit, and so he goes out and comes in, corrupting his way before him and leaving mourning in his wake; creating that which brings harm to himself, destroying that which was to sustain him, even to the murdering of the innocent!… Desecrating what is pure, polluting the things of God, as he turns his back on his Creator!

Thus I must judge the peoples of the earth; behold, I shall testify against them and utter My strong rebuke! For as it is written of Me, so it is and shall be. For I shall come, and I shall not keep silent! A fire shall devour before Me, and a great storm shall rage all around Me! I shall call to the heavens above and to the earth beneath, and judge all people! Indeed, all shall give an account on that day, even of every idle word…

Yet let My faithful ones, all who have made a covenant with Me by sacrifice, be gathered to Me, and let them be judged according to the New Covenant; Let the Holy Sacrifice stand in their place and speak on their behalf…

For only the rejection of the Holy Covenant leads to judgment and death; or the acceptance thereof, from judgment into life… For I am a just God and a Savior; My mercy endures forever, My judgment is righteous, and My justice lasts throughout the generations…

Behold, Heaven is My throne, and the earth, but a footstool beneath My feet. For I had sent to you My Son, a man in whom the fullness of God dwells, God in the flesh, Immanu El… A man without sin, blameless, who willingly gave up His life for those who have fallen under judgment, that all who are willing might pass from death to life, from darkness into The Light of Life. Thus to Him have I given the right to judge, because He is both God and man.

Beloved, I did not send Him at the first to judge the world, but to save it, leaving all to judge themselves according to Him who was the perfect Man, knowing there is none like Him… And oh how blessed are those who embrace Him, for they shall share in His goodness, even of all that He owns! For He carried the weight of the world's sin to the cross, and crucified sin through His suffering… The penalty of sin was abolished as He fell asleep.

The Victory established for all time upon His rising! Thus He will be your judge at the Last Day, O peoples of the earth… Therefore, blessed are all those in whom He sees of Himself, for these have already passed from judgment into life, seated forever at His right hand. For His judgment is perfect, and His justice righteous.

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, for thus says The Lord… Do not be deceived; let satan gain no foothold. For there is but one God and Savior, one Deliverer in the Day of Wrath. Again, I say to you, do not be deceived! Satan can not change his visage and become man; he is what he is, and remains who he became to this day. He is lucifer, son of the morning, bright and shining, with a heart as the abyss. And those fallen are like him, corrupted by those same things which consume him.

Yet satan has indeed appeared to men, sending them strong delusions, preying upon that which already dwells within them; even imitating Mary, the mother of The Messiah, deceiving those who remain ignorant of the Truth, leading a multitude away into false worship and idolatry. So then satan only imitates the truth, for there is no truth in him. When he tells a lie, he is only doing what comes natural to him, because he is a liar and the father of all lies.

Thus he does indeed wear many disguises, and delights in leading My people astray. By clever words and dark speeches he bears false witness, leading multitudes away into faiths which are dead… FALSE RELIGIONS! DETESTABLE PRACTICES! ABOMINATIONS!

He who is called Christ and Jesus is The Gift! YahuShua HaMashiach is The Only Way! There is salvation in no other, nor any other name under Heaven by which you must be saved!…

Thus ALL religions of this world are an abomination in the eyes of God! Every one of them pollutes the land and spreads forth like a plague! Behold, even those who bear My name have become like them!… Not one worships Me in spirit or in truth! All have gone astray! Corrupt workers, arrogant assemblies, who worship themselves!

Yes you, O churches of men, have also corrupted the Word of Truth, and do not cease from polluting My name! Yea, you misuse My name and abuse My Word, subverting the people through false doctrine and filthy tradition! You encourage them to forsake My Commandments and ignore My every decree; in the name of The Holy One of Israel you cause My people to err!…

By permission, under grace, you encourage them to transgress The Commandments of God, teaching and preaching to them another Jesus, adding to and taking away from My Word to uphold your own way, and all for the sake of evil gain! Shall I not discipline you for these things, O churches of men?! Shall I not bring down My hand hard upon you?! Shall I not come out swiftly and wipe all these religions from the face of the earth?!

Little children, true faith has a name, and true religion yields fruit of the same!… A bride who obeys the voice of her Husband and walks in His ways, a people worthy to be called by His name.

Yet the light has departed from the churches of men, The Word of Truth is hidden from their eyes; all is corrupt and dying, darkness fills the entire earth… PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, I HAVE TAKEN AN ACCOUNT OF YOUR KINGDOMS, AND SHALL BRING THEM TO AN END! I HAVE WEIGHED YOU IN THE BALANCES, AND FOUND YOU WANTING! I HAVE NUMBERED YOUR DAYS, YOUR KINGDOMS ARE FINISHED! Declares The Lord.

And so The Word was sent, and came into the world to seek and to save the lost… And behold, He is coming again, to deliver those who believe and live by The Word.

And to destroy all those who fight against The Word, for they too are bound by The Word… For all are in subjection to The Word, being made alive by The Word or passing away according to His judgment. Behold, The Word stands forever!… Immovable and everlasting, unchangeable, having complete authority over all things, the light and the dark, the righteous and the wicked…

Indeed, the whole universe is set within the confines of His will, giving heed to Him who created it, forever and ever… Amen.

You have been weighed and found wanting!

December 15, 2005 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, take comfort… The time approaches quickly, and is already here, when you shall speak as you have never spoken. And they, who will hear, will listen and stand upright for Me and next to you. And they, who will not hear, will also listen and flee, covering their ears.

For you shall wield My words as a sword and slay all in their hearts… Some to hope and salvation, and many to condemnation and punishment. All shall be struck dumb, unable to speak, dumbfounded into stunned silence. For what proceeds from your mouth will be an all-encompassing fire, spewed in judgment and proclamation, the trumpet blowing. For the word of your mouth shall become twin daggers, set forth in you by My Spirit, My Spirit fully established in you…

Burning like a fire expounding its fervent heat, burning and shining… Painfully singeing the spirit of those against Me, as a hot iron, and warming the hearts of those who love Me, as one who comes in from the cold to warm themselves by the fire… I am that Fire, the Fire that goes before Me, burning and shining, shown in My eyes… I AM COME AND AM YET COME!

And before Me, I send the trumpets, all My mighty trumpets, announcing My coming and those judgments of The Father, that both come after and before Me.

So take heed, and listen to the call… It is a call to repentance and salvation… And a shout of the coming judgment and punishment, for those who will not heed My commandments and turn from their sin and iniquities.

These, who transgress the Law, haters of men, lovers of money, proud blasphemers, hearts given over to lust and all worldly desires, lords unto themselves, these shall be left standing in this world, sinking in the mire of their evil ways. So come forth, all you peoples who scream… ‚Nay! Nay!', come against My prophets and strike at them…

You shall be cut to pieces, and brought low by Him who goes before them, and stands behind them, and dwells within them. All high-minded men, of intellect and worldly knowledge, shall be abased and brought into subjection before those I send. You have no understanding of the power of The Lord your God, nor His power given to His Son, who is as The Father…

Human power is of no use at all… Only by the power of God's Spirit shall men call on My name…

So then, listen to those I send, for I have and will yet give them the fullness of My Spirit in the Day to come, for My purpose, so you may be saved from the hour of temptation that will devour the world.

For he, who seeks to devour, will devour for a time, times, and half of time. Then he shall be swallowed up and consumed, him and his voice… And their master?… He shall be bound at the end of The Lord's Day.

The One, who stays, comes quickly to deliver and let… WOE TO THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH!… The time of troubles is upon you. WOE TO THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH!… The great and terrible Day, of The Lord God Almighty, is at the door.

WOE TO THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH!… The beast, called forth, gains strength, and is already in the world, seeking after his harlot. Escape these things, and be lifted up… Your Father calls you home… And whoever He calls shall come to Me, and I shall bring them… And there shall they be, with Me, forever and ever… Amen.

What is Sin? Why do you revel in your Adulteries against God?

December 16, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for All Those who have Ears to Hear – Regarding the modern holidays of men

Thus says The Lord God… This world has altogether become a house of harlots, a whole generation who continually goes out to commit fornication with the unclean, reveling in all their adulteries against God!… Altogether forsaking Him who I had sent to them!

None have harkened, all remain shackled to this world, captivated by sin, caught up in the ways of the world and men! Behold, even those within the churches of men have not harkened to His voice, nor will they give heed to His correction. Choosing rather to mingle honor with dishonor, praise with blasphemy, and purity with sin!… WOE, My children! You have all fallen into the snare of the devil!

REPENT THEREFORE, and give Me glory! Worship Me in spirit and in truth! Call upon The Name! For He alone shall deliver you in the Day of Wrath, if you so choose to embrace Him as He truly is.

He is the very same who shall also destroy the wicked and bring terrible judgment upon the rebellious; upon great and small, rich and poor, bond and free, upon all who forsake My Law and push out the hand against the word of My commandment!

For by Him were you made a vessel unto honor, yet you have all become vessels of dishonor, heaping to yourselves vanities and sin. Therefore hear My words, all you proud blasphemers, all you modern pharisees who pervert the Truth, for thus says The Lord… How long shall you desecrate the name of The Messiah, and set yourselves up as an authority?! Behold, as vines of wickedness you bring forth only bitter fruit, propagating your corrupt doctrine and perverse traditions among the people like a plague!… Doctrines and traditions I hate!

YahuShua, whom you call Jesus and Christ, is The True Vine! And those who bear fruit in accordance with His likeness are His branches.

And I shall surely prune every branch which grows in Him, that it may bear even more fruit. Yet you say… ‚Here I am, I also grow from The Vine!'… You are all liars, a malignancy growing where you should not, dry branches meet to be broken off and cast into the fire!

PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, THE WRATH OF THE LAMB IS COMING!… Did you think I would stay silent during the time appointed?! Did you think I would not set the time and declare the season?! For I am a jealous God and great in power, and I do not change!…

THEREFORE, STOP BREAKING MY COMMANDMENTS IN THE MESSIAH'S NAME!… You shall not associate His name with sin! You shall not honor Him with Pagan rituals and polluted traditions!… Lest I reject you, as I had rejected the pagans before you!

Thus I shall speak plainly, for you are a most rebellious and hard-hearted generation… These modern holidays called Christmas, Easter, Halloween and the like, are an abomination in the eyes of The Most High God! Therefore I shall destroy all your pagan traditions, and tear apart every perverse holiday of man; behold, I shall wipe them from the face of the earth in that day! For I am The Lord, and I am coming down to make a swift end!… And no more shall you break My Commandments and revel in sin, in The Messiah's name!

Behold, My countenance is turned against you, O churches of men! For you have blasphemed My name without ceasing, polluting the name of The Messiah days without end! You have placed the commandments of men above The Commandments of God, saying within yourselves, "We are the only authority among men!"… How long shall you walk in the ways of the harlot and commit adultery with the pagan?! How long shall you turn your ear away from hearing The Holy Law?! Thus your worship is not accepted, and your prayers are an abomination!

Beloved, have I not already given you Holy Days, even many days in which you were to honor Me?… Yet you forget them all, even the seventh day of each week, which you were to remember and keep holy! For I am The Lord, and I do not change…

Beloved, what do all these holidays and man-made traditions have to do with Me? Why do you do them in The Messiah's name?!… Give the gift of His name, for by His name alone are you saved, there is no other!

Churches of men, stop your vain babbling, for you do always twist the Scriptures of Truth! BE SILENT BEFORE YOUR GOD! For your traditions are heresy, and your holidays are proof!… Purge all this blasphemy from your lips, therefore, step back from your teachings, and take an account! Humble yourselves! For I am indeed calling you out.

Know you not, that you have all become as the pagan and the heathen, by which all your holidays have their origins? Abomination! This world has seduced you, and the harlot has led you into temptation!…

She shall be stripped naked and left desolate, in the day of her calamity! – Broken because of her iniquities, put to death because of her denial of the Truth, crushed beneath the feet of The Holy One of Israel! Yes, she shall surely drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation, as it is written!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord and give heed, for thus declares The Lord… One Commandment broken are all Commandments broken. One sin committed in The Messiah's name are all sins accounted to you. One sin repented in His name all are forgiven you. For I know your thoughts, My children, even your innermost intentions, and I know whether or not you have become fully converted in your hearts. And though you may lie to yourselves, and bear false witness in the sight of many witnesses, nothing is hidden before God… Every lie exposed, every heart laid bare, in the Day I rise up and judge the earth.

Come to Me, therefore, in sincerity and in truth. Humble yourselves, in the name of The Messiah… For He is The True Light, utterly void of darkness, The Only Way to follow, THE TRUTH ABSOLUTE

By Him alone shall you walk into everlasting life… For only those who walk in Him shall find Me, and only those in union with Him shall know Me… I am The Lord.

Steadfast Faith & Obedience is, where One shall find all Prayers answered according to My Will

December 18, 2005 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His Servant… Timothy, hear My words, and have understanding of the power of steadfast faith and obedience to God, with love and acceptance of His Christ…

All those, drawn to Me, are drawn in spirit… And when they are drawn, they come to Me by way of Christ. I give them to Him, so He may bring them to Me. And when He brings them, they must come as He is… In Spirit and Truth, devoid of sin.

In My presence will one come into the full understanding of love and truth… All tears wiped away because of My love, and by My understanding given to them who have come to Me. So then, to know Him, who I sent to you, is to know Me, because He is in Me and I in He. Love Him, and you love Me. Hate Him, and you shall be forever separated from Me.

In perfect faith will one also have perfect obedience… These listen to My Spirit inside them.

My Spirit is also His Spirit, who you receive the Spirit from, because of your acceptance of the Truth, that HE IS WHO HE IS. So then, all those, who obey, know Me by their obedience, because they had followed that which My Spirit has given them.

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer… Remember My apostles… They came into perfect faith after My death and resurrection, after which I breathed on them, so they would receive the fullness of that part of Me that would remain with them to the end of the age.

This Spirit, inside them, is in perfect faith and obedience to God, being altogether equal, because I can not deny Myself, nor that part of Me which is God.

The Father and The Son are one, yet two and three… Being that third part, called Spirit and Holy, which is given to men, so that We might be one with them, whom We love and created… Our beloved temples made without human hands, caressed by the hand of God. So come into My joy and receive of Me, and receive the fullness of My Spirit, through faith and obedience.

This is where My apostles dwelt… In total faith, nothing doubting, men become gods, because that which is God is a part of them…

Ask anything in My name, and it will be given you, according to your faith and My will, proven by your obedience, believing what I told you because of your faith.

Receive My love, and share it with others… Then pray for them, in My name, and it will be done.

Remember… All things, asked in My name, shall be done, if you yourself do them. If you ask for another, and you yourself do these things not, then how can My Spirit work through you? The Spirit is equal, yet men remain unequal. Miracles worked by men are possible, and have been manifest by many prophets and apostles… Theirs was steadfastness of faith and obedience to God. So they asked, and it was done and came to pass, in the sight of men. Their spirit was equal, and in balance with the Spirit given them, fulfilling My will… So then, the dead awoke, the lame did walk, and the unclean and sick made well. Strive for steadfast faith, and live your life in obedience to God, and your faith will grow… And likewise will your stumblings cease, and your obedience become natural to you.

In like manner are prayers answered… If you pray for help, peace, and guidance, and do not those things spoken to your heart, how can your prayer be fulfilled? You ask, and so you are given, but in you must all things be established for your desires to be fulfilled. The Father's ways are not human ways. You pray for miracles, not realizing you are that miracle, able to perform that which you long for.

The Father does all things for you, through Me… And I do that which is asked of Me through you. Even so, I am coming, and will also accomplish that which The Father commands of Me, so all, who will come, will come and enter into His rest, which is also your rest and Mine… For we shall all be together in The Father's rest, for one day in The Lord… Then a short work… Then, again, entering into The Father's rest and His eternal joy.

So indeed, those who have the faith of a mustard seed, can move mountains, because that seed was created without doubt, knowing in itself, it shall become and grow as God has ordained it to be… This is the seed I also give to those who love Me…

It is only the ground you currently live in, that keeps you from that which The Father has ordained from the beginning, that you shall be.

This is why I am come into the world, and will arrive shortly, and return again… To fulfill the Plan of the Ages, set forth by God, from the very foundation of the world… Amen.

I am THE GIFT & THE WORD!... Blessed are Those who accept Me

January 4, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… YahuShua is The Messiah, The Mashiach of My people…

Like disillusioned lambs all have wandered and went their own way, becoming lost in a world of selfishness and greed, full of doubt, always giving heed to the deceits of worldly men, chasing after the desires of their corrupted hearts.

My children, yea all children of this Earth, hear Me and have understanding: I am The God of your fathers, The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, The God of Jacob… From which came The Gift and Salvation of men, My only begotten Son, Jesus The Christ, Yeshua The Messiah… The Lord over all creation.

You search in the world for proof, digging in the sand, feeding yourselves day and night with the doctrines of men, filling your minds with the corrupt knowledge of man, with many books and intellectual dialogues, in your vain attempt to understand God… All your doings are vanity, wrought in arrogance!

O you lost sheep, why do you wander?… I am near to you; search your hearts and know Me. For I have given you all you will ever need, through My many servants and prophets. They are in perfect agreement, having written all in The Scriptures of Truth. For bread and water I have given you as meat for your body, but The Scriptures of Truth shall sustain you unto life everlasting… If you would only believe, and live by that which is uttered from The Father's mouth and fulfilled in The Son of Salvation.

Listen therefore, and fulfill your solemn desire to have proof, for I have given it to you so you may believe… My Son is The Word, even as I am The Word. And if We are The Word, then He must fulfill all The Word speaks of Him. And if He fulfills all I have spoken of Him, throughout the generations and the generations to come, why then do you not believe HE IS WHO HE IS?… Repent, in His name therefore, and be lifted up!

Resist The Truth, and be judged! Raise your fist against Heaven and gather against The Holy One of Israel, and you shall be no more, being destroyed and consumed by that which you would not hear!…

THE WORD OF GOD!… Which proceeds from the mouth of Him who is also The Word, slaying all enmity in these dry and parched lands, covering them in scarlet, leaving no middle ground or partition… Behold, all is wiped away and restored in righteousness, forever and ever!

Thus is the inheritance of the saints… Rest and glory in the presence of The Lamb, who shall be their Shepherd, forever… Life without end – Amen… And amen. YahuShua is His name!

Walk in My Ways & Show Me your Love by your Obedience

January 8, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Come forth, all you little ones, all you who have entered in and begun to sup at the table of the New and Everlasting Covenant! Says The Lord. For My rest is coming, and you shall be carried away!

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer… Little children, I ask you, do you love Me? Then do as I command you, until The Thief comes. Be wise in Me, and live your life according to My Word, even according to all these Letters I have given you, which are of the same. Be cognizant of My presence, for I have indeed come to live in those who have received of Me and also obey My Word. Therefore listen to My words, and grow wise. For how can one who professes to be in love with Me, continue to live contrary to Me?…

Beloved ones, I love you as I love The Father. In the same way, whoever loves Me loves The Father also, because of Me. I obey The Father in all things, because I love The Father and The Father is in Me. Likewise shall you obey, because you love Me and I am in you.

Oh My beloved little ones, you stumble, having not yet learned to stand or walk… Come to Me in sincerity and truth, and I shall teach you, for I will always lift you up…

And once you have come to stand by the grace I have given you, then will you also learn to walk in Me, even as I walked… Until the time comes when we shall run and leap together, in fields you have not yet known, nor can you imagine.

So then, seek always to walk in My ways, stand steadfast. For the path's end is in sight, no more time to tarry… Beloved, be My examples! Reveal that you have received of My life, that I live in you, and let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven! Show them The Way by your faith and obedience, that they too may come to walk beside you, even upon the Highway of Holiness in due time.

For I tell you the truth, to walk where The Son of God Most High walks, you must become like Me, crucifying your lives of old, separating yourselves from the bitter enmity which is of this world and men. For as I had spoken it to My disciples of old, so also do I now speak to you… If anyone desires to come after Me, let him deny himself and take up his cross, and follow Me; for whoever desires to save his life will lose it, but whoever loses his life for My sake will find it.

For what profit is it to a man if he gains the whole world, and loses his own soul? Or what will a man give in exchange for his soul? Therefore those who strive to hold onto their lives, in this world, will lose their lives, having already become dead man's bones in a wasteland of many sorrows, leading and following others into condemnation.

Beloved children, what are these things of the world compared with your life? What is their worth? What of all these works of man, are they not passing away? Again I ask you, what is their value? For I tell you the truth, whoever loves anything in all creation, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. For I am The Only Way, The Only Truth and The Only Life; there is nothing apart from Me, for I am He by whom all things consist.

Therefore, come and follow Me!… For I am Jesus The Christ, Yeshua The Gift, YahuShua HaMashiach, the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved!

Beloved, again I say to you, honor Me first in your ways, then with your mouth. For honor only spoken of is but wind, the veil of the hypocrite who knows not where he is going, having no remorse over where he has been; by your feet shall you walk in righteousness, and with your hands shall you wash each other's feet!

For as it is written, only those who obey My teaching are really My disciples… And oh, how blessed are those who overcome for My name's sake! For the Kingdom of Heaven awaits them, and in The New Jerusalem I have indeed prepared a place for them! Behold, a bounty of riches is laid up in store for them in the heavens and upon the earth, wealth of such a kind, the kind of which only God can give, which shall never pass away!

Beloved ones, give glory to your Father in Heaven!… Become a living sacrifice, one who seeks to please The Father in all their ways, according to The Son of Man in whom The Father is well pleased!… Beloved, love Me as I have loved you!…

Come to Me and receive of My love, abide in My mercy, the love of God which never fades or slumbers, nor shall it ever pass away!… Love everlasting!

Indeed The Salvation of God has come, and is yet coming, and is already here!… Therefore, lift up your hands to Heaven, and sing praises to The Lord your God, forever and ever!… Amen.

My chosen People come & bring the Fullness of all Nations with you

January 8, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Oh My dearly beloved children, seek Me… And those, who have not, shall soon seek and call on My name, by Him who I have sent to them. To the rest, they shall call to the mountains to fall on them, and will hide themselves from My face and His whose is like lightning.

In Him shall you glory… For His glory shall shine in the hearts of those who wish to live in His glory, for I have glorified Him for all time, making an end of sin and death, for those, who accept the grace of Him, I have glorified forever and ever… From death unto life… By His blood are you saved… Amen.

Many have rejected and forsaken Him, having fallen into temptation and foolishness, having not taken The Way opened to them.

The veil has been lifted, and the partition ripped in twain, from top to bottom… Opening the way for all those who thirst, to drink from Him who is The Water of Life, being cleansed so they may stand in the midst of The Holy Place.

Come, My chosen people, and bring with you the fullness of all the lands and nations… Enter therein, and receive My joy… None are forsaken, all are welcomed.

Those, who will not come, have forsaken their own life, not accepting that God their Father has placed Himself on the altar, by way of His Son…

Wherefore We, together, were broken, scourged, crucified, and pierced for your transgressions, having no company or part in transgression Ourself… The Son is in Me, and I in Him.

You children of this earth, you stand and live a little lower than the angels, crafted delicately in flesh and blood. I live forever, high above the heavens, having made all that is made and knowing all that is known.

And yet by love did I become as you are in flesh, so you may become as He who I sent to you, in glory and life everlasting… Completely free from sin and transgression, receiving the understanding by My Spirit, ending the mystery that is God, and passing into the knowledge of love through acceptance and understanding, that indeed I AM WHO I AM, and I alone am God.

And He, My only Begotten, is the only way to Me, where you shall abide in joy, forever, and even forever… All tears gone from your cheeks.

Proclaim NOT the Hell of the Churches of Men! Satan is the Tormentor

January 14, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… Listen, all you churches of men! Shall I, even I, torment My beloved, those who are continually tormented by he who is torment and has torment in his vesture?!… Satan is the Tormentor!

By your own mouths have you unknowingly called your God, satan! Repent therefore, and mend your ways and your doings! Forsake all your corrupt and evil teachings! Become again a child of God, and learn to walk uprightly in Me, leading others to Love, by love, not fear.

My children, the second death is that grave from which one shall not be raised nor awakened. For they have been cast out, abiding in outer darkness, forever separated from God and their part in life. These know nothing at all, returning to that from which they were formed.

Beloved, this is the eternal state of My punishment, for those who have chosen death, for they have rejected The Gift wherein is life everlasting. So then those under condemnation are dead; in no way are they part of the living, nor are they living in torment. Their inheritance is lost, they have been blotted out, broken vessels of dishonor received by the earth once again.

Therefore, stop blaspheming your God! And have greater understanding of My mercy, which endures forever!… For My Son did sleep in the lower parts of the earth, His tomb, for three days and three nights. By no means did He descend into the evils of man's imaginings… He is The Pure Light! Never has He had any part in darkness! Behold, He shall destroy it utterly, for He is risen!…

And all those who believe in Him and walk in His ways shall also rise and live, meeting Him in the air; And forever shall they be with their Lord and their God, where all shall find mercy and love.

Woe to the Leaders who speak in My Name!

Remember whom you follow and to Whom you must listen… Keep watch for Those I send to you, these are they who bear the Fruit without price after the manner of The Spirit

January 31, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, The Son of God… Who is, and was, and is to come… Stop speaking amongst yourselves and denying the truth of who I am. My Father does continually send to you His prophets, to proclaim and glorify My name.

From the beginning has He sent them to you, and unto the end shall you both hear and behold them… Yea, a great multitude has The Father prepared, as the great Trumpet Call of God, to announce the coming of The Son of Power and Glory.

Let it be done as My servants, the prophets, have trumpeted, and come to pass, as it was and is written… Says The Lord of Sabaoth.

Woe to you, teachers and hypocrites, who say I do not send them… Woe, I say to you. Shall you speak for Me? Shall you command Me, and proclaim My will, not ever hearing My voice, nor heeding the leading of My spirit in you, that you say you know? Stop your vain babblings.

Your disease is arrogance, consuming you in the name of pride, the workings of man's corrupted heart, following the temptations of the evil one… Free yourself in Me! Give everything of yourself, and I shall deliver you. Uncover your ears, wash the mud from your eyes, and listen to all those I send to you….

They prepare the way for the great and powerful Day of the Coming of The Son of Man in His glory… King of kings, Lord of lords… The same today, yesterday, and all days to come, says The Lord.

Behold the prophets in these modern times… True and false… Know, who it is I send to you, for they are sealed in their foreheads, having The Spirit of God upon them.

They are My multitude coming in the manner of John, who cried and shouted the coming of The Lord, baptizing all who would, unto repentance, by water and the Word given him… By John's proclamation did he make the path straight for The Lamb of God.

How many more then shall My Father send before His Face?… He shall send a great multitude, to proclaim and prepare the way of the Great and Terrible Lion of Judah, whose sword is in His mouth, His rod and fan in His hands, carrying His sickle ready for reaping, who will thoroughly purge His floor.

Thus says The Lord… The Day has come, and is yet come, when the servants of The Most High God shall speak and baptize… In their mouths shall be fire, baptizing all in The Word of God.

Come, all you faithful… Be gathered… Live and breathe in Me… I am your Oxygen, The Breath of Life… The Waters of Knowledge and Joy, cleansing all those soiled and bruised, healing them in My blood, transforming them in the wake of My coming.

Comforting them by the love of My heart, that flows as a river, bursting forth in them, as a wellspring of love, hope, faith and obedience…

Returning them to the Garden and My joy, the Kingdom of God which I am, because of their salvation which is in Me, who is their Maker and their Breath… Having become as they…

Dying… Breathing My last breath as a man… Raised to glory, so I could come and live in them, and with them, forever and ever… Life without end… Amen.

To the unholy Church & to its Followers... To the Church who sits upon 7 Hills

January 31, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, The God of Jacob, The God of All… I AM THE I AM, The Only God; I am The All in All, Maker of all that is Heaven and Earth… I AM. And nothing in all creation exists apart from Me, for even all things have come into being by My voice. For I am YAHUWAH, He who causes to be; even I am He, YahuShua, by whom all things consist.

Yet you, O unholy church of men, have polluted My name! You have departed from The Way, and you have desecrated the Holy Covenant! Behold, you have altogether despised My Word and My Law! For you do always pick the scab and refuse the ointment, a people covered with sores… Thus you shall receive of the curse in full! Says The Lord God. Yes according to your works, so shall you receive recompense in full, until you are utterly consumed!

Therefore hear The Word of The Lord, for thus says The Lord, yes I, The Only Lord of Hosts… The word of My mouth speaks, and so it comes to pass; I think, and so it is and shall be; and behold, I curse, and it is cursed. For I cast down the wicked and cause the lofty to fall! I throw down the strongholds of the rebellious and break apart every false foundation!…

For I AM HE who has punished great kings and brought plagues upon their people! I AM HE who has cast down the mighty and destroyed whole nations! Behold, I abase the pride of the pagan and punish the

wickedness of the heathen with death! I break the idols in pieces and cause the graven image to fall on its face! For I am a great king, says The Lord, and My name is to be feared among the nations!

Yet I am not without mercy, for My promises stand and My Holy Covenant endures forever. Therefore, when one comes to Me in the name of The Son, in sincerity and truth, they are forgiven, even forever and ever. Amen. For I said… ‚Let there be a Lamb without spot or blemish, sacrificed for the atonement of sin', and so it was. And ‚Let The Lamb be The Son of God, The Holy One of Israel, in whom all the nations of the earth shall be blessed', and so it is forever and ever! Sing… ‚HalleluYah!' Let My people cry out… ‚God is with us!'

Yet you have not sung, nor have I heard you cry out in the name of The Holy One of Israel, nor have you given thanks in His holy name!… YOU REFUSE TO DRINK FROM MY CUP!…

Instead you pollute it, you defile it, as you pour it upon the ground!… Coming before Me in the name of those who went before you, of whom you have not known. Offering up supplications in the name of the dead, having altogether become as the pagan and the heathen, as those who worshiped the queen of heaven. Teaching as doctrine abomination, laying one transgression upon another throughout your generations!… Shall I not then require it at your hand?!

And yet your pomp reaches higher than the mountains, and your false piety extends to the ends of the earth!… WOE TO YOU! Woe to your sons and daughters! Woe to every disciple who follows you and drinks from the cups of your fornications, taking part in your abominations! WOE TO ALL PEOPLE, WHO HIDE IN THE BOSOM OF THE PRINCE OF DARKNESS!

Thus says The Lord God, who is and was and is to come, The Almighty… As I have spoken, so shall I speak; as I am, so shall I be. Therefore, hear the word of My mouth and give heed to My speech, and turn from this evil way you uphold, lest I come upon you suddenly and tear you in pieces! Says The Lord.

For among you are wicked men who, like fowlers, lie in wait and set traps, that they might catch men. Behold, with practiced speech and a lying tongue they ensnare them, that they might go into captivity together!… As a cage full of detestable birds, so are all your houses of worship, O unholy church of men!

Behold, your leaders have grown fat with deceit, truth has perished among them; it has altogether been cut off from their mouth! For your seers swear falsely, and your leaders do not cease from speaking blasphemies with a practiced and lying tongue! And your appointed kings and bishops rule by their own authority, and oh how your people love to have it so… Yet what will you do in the end?

Thus says The Lord God, whose throne is set high above the heavens, The Creator of Heaven and Earth… As I have spoken, so shall I speak; as I am, so shall I be. Therefore, hear The word of My mouth and give heed to My speech, and turn from this wicked way you have chosen, lest I come upon you suddenly and tear you in pieces! Says The Lord. For The Lord God hates abomination, yet vines of wickedness have sprung up, reaching to the ends of the earth! For the fruit of the people is corrupt, their bounty wickedness, producing only rebellion against The Lord!

Yet you, O church of harlots, are worse still! For with what can I compare you, and who are you like?… You are a whole congregation of sly and deceitful snakes, a vicious den of vipers from which a great hissing has come forth against The Lord and His anointed; a den of thieves, who cease not from robbing Me; captive children, whose fathers persecuted and murdered those sent to them!

Throughout your generations you have been murderers, from the beginning you were scoundrels! Even to this day you persecute My messengers, and stone those sent to you in word and by deed, that you might continue to poison your own people! Behold, your heresies have no end!

SHALL I NOT PUNISH YOU FOR THESE THINGS?! SHALL I NOT AVENGE MYSELF UPON A CHURCH, SUCH AS THIS?!

Yet you say… ‚We are sovereign. We are set apart from the nations and sit as queen. We set the times and declare the seasons. See, we have given birth to many kings, and have grown rich beyond measure. Thus our princes shall reign supreme.'

Therefore, thus declares The Sovereign Lord who reigns from Heaven… Because you have not shut your mouth from speaking blasphemies, and have not drawn back your hand from all your abominations, to both practice them and to teach them; and because you have endeavored to change The Commandments of The Lord, even to set yourselves up as the standard, declaring your own glory before men… AND BECAUSE YOU HAVE POLLUTED THE HOLY COVENANT BY YOUR EVERY WORD AND DEED, so also shall I open My mouth against you, so also shall I stretch out My hand against you, until you are utterly consumed! Declares The Lord.

Therefore, take up a lamentation on the desolate heights, bring forth a bitter weeping in all the earth! FOR THE LORD HAS REJECTED AND FORSAKEN THE GENERATION OF HIS WRATH!

O unholy church of men, I take no pleasure in you! You are an abhorrence to Me, your faith is dead! And the fruit of your doings brings forth death! Says The Lord… For you do not give heed to My words, nor do you obey My Commandments; My every statute you have torn asunder!… You do always reject My Word. From My ways you are far removed!

Behold, you have taken it upon yourselves to change MY Word and MY Commandments, teaching as law the doctrines and traditions of men, which I hate, to the continual blaspheming of My spirit!… How long shall I suffer you?! I can not endure all this iniquity! You are perverse, a church overflowing with iniquity, harlotries beyond measure!

Your offerings are not accepted! All your supplications are rejected! Behold, they are a foul stench in My nostrils, a rancid taste in My mouth! Therefore you must be purged, I must vomit you out!

O unholy church of men, mother of all fornications, how long shall you tempt The Lord your God?! How long shall you bring before Me defiled offerings, making supplications in the name of the dead?! How long shall you deceive yourselves, as you continue to place your hope in those who have fallen asleep?!… For I tell you the truth, even by all you say and do, do you cause your people to sin, even to crucify their Savior again and again in their hearts!

For the people come to you, to you and your appointed ‚fathers', seeking forgiveness, which I said you shall not do! Your appointed fathers are guilty; they remain in their sins! Nor can praying in the name of Mary, using vain repetition, save you, which I said you shall not do!…

THE SONS OF MEN CAN NOT FORGIVE SINS! MARY IS NOT THE WAY!

Mary was My beloved servant and vessel, who also was in need of redemption by Him who created her and through whom she was made. Mary sleeps, she is dead, and her sepulcher remains with you to this day. Is she assured of life in the Kingdom? She is. Because though she bore The Victory, she humbled herself before Him, knowing in herself that The Son she bore first bore her; being both her Son and her Father, her Lord and her God from Heaven; also being her brother, both being children of David and of God in the earthly places.

I tell you the truth, all have sinned, all have fallen short of glory. There is none righteous; no, not one! Shall you then pray to the vessel, or to The Maker who formed it? And shall you hold the handmaiden of The Lord in high regard, and make for yourselves graven images, though I said this you shall not do?… Therefore I tell you

plainly, by your own hands you have transgressed The Commandment, and by your own fingers you have sinned against The Lord your God! YEA, BY ALL YOUR DOINGS, YOU HAVE SURELY FORSAKEN AND BETRAYED THE SON OF THE LIVING GOD!

Behold, even your consciences are defiled, and upon your knees you commit idolatry without ceasing!… Did Mary suffer for your iniquities? Did Mary bear your sins on the tree? Was Mary crucified for you? Was Mary raised from the dead, and by her life do you now live? Can anyone, in need of redemption, redeem another?!

Only He, who is completely blameless, may redeem those who have fallen!… Therefore, if one commits themselves to a faith which is dead, then with the dead they must sleep, having denied The Truth and The Life sent to them, crucified and raised, The Lord Your Righteousness, The Only Way.

Therefore, thus says The Lord God, The Holy One of Israel… Stop worshiping the dead! Worship Me by Him who alone is holy, being altogether as The Father, the very same as God. For before the foundation of the world, I AM, with The Christ forever seated at My right hand; The Father and The Son are One! By Him do all things consist, and through Him all was made, even all these worlds!

HYPOCRITES! WOE TO YOU!… Woe to you, who testify falsely on My behalf! Woe to you, who teach as doctrine the commandments of men! Woe to you, who pervert the way of The Lord among the people and profane My holy things!… I DO NOT KNOW YOU, NOR DO YOU HAVE ANY PART WITH ME AT ALL!… For the way of The Lord is set apart and holy, My Law is holy, and My Commandments, holy, just and good! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord, whose way is in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of His feet… O unholy church of adulteries, you speak as though you know Me, yet you do not know Me; you have forsaken Me! For you are an estranged woman, who knows not that she is accursed. For the musings of your heart have been evil from your beginnings; from your very foundation your wickedness has not ceased!

Therefore, I will indeed draw near to you for judgment, I will indeed stretch out My hand against you for recompense, and you shall be torn in pieces! For you have robbed Me, says The Lord, and have not ceased from perverting My way amongst the people!

BEHOLD, YOU CONTINUE TO POLLUTE MY NAME IN ALL THE EARTH, EVEN TO THIS DAY!… Therefore, turn! Says The Lord. Turn aside from this wicked way you uphold, from this evil path you have chosen, and return to Me! Turn aside, and now follow The Shepherd in spirit and in truth, and I also shall return to you! Hear His voice, and obey the word of His mouth; heed His every commandment. Turn not to the right hand, nor to the left, but walk in His ways.

Beloved children, I say this once again, so you may be saved… Come out! Come out from among them and be separate! Says The Lord. And no more touch what is unclean, and I will receive you! Cast away the commandments of men, and obey not the word of your forefathers. Turn away from the counsel of your appointed bishops and kings, and shut your ears to the words of your priests and false fathers. Fully shun the ways of your founders, for their every doctrine rests upon the sands of abomination; all their ways are corrupt. And no more give reverence to your ‚holy see', for this is most contemptible in My sight… Break free from all this insolence before The Lord, and I may yet have mercy upon you.

Beloved children, there is but One Way!… YahuShua HaMashiach, yes, He who is called Jesus The Christ, He is The Only Way!… Therefore, follow close behind Him, in His very footsteps, and you shall surely live and not die… Says The Lord whose dominion is everlasting and whose authority is absolute, The Only Lord God of Hosts, The I AM.

YahuShua is King... He is also The Word & The undeniable Truth

February 6, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Thus says The Lord God… Jesus is The Lamb, who is called Christ! Behold, I have proclaimed Him from the beginning, for He is The Beginning and The Ending! To Him have I given complete authority over life and death, redemption and condemnation! For worthy is The Lamb who was slain from the foundation of the world!…

Yeshua is The Gift… In Him is life! All others lead only to darkness and death, a fleeing away from The True Light, which is Christ Jesus. For He is the wonderful new thing born of a virgin, as it was and is written. Behold, He is the fulfillment of all things, the only Messiah and Lord, fulfilling all written and spoken of Him from the beginning… The very same as God, begotten as The Son, Immanu El.

He is also The Word, which is and was and is to come, The Word of God Almighty. For by The Word are you saved, and by this same Word shall the wicked be slain therein. For they have rejected The Word of Life, and want no part with He who created them. Thus they have chosen death and not Life; their inheritance is lost… Blotted out.

For He, who was smitten by God, gave Himself up to the smiters, that all nations under God might be saved through Him, which is the foundation and fulfillment of all prophecy, the end of which is the Kingdom… For He is The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory!… And by Him alone shall you enter in, sharing in His joy, forever and ever.

For this is My Son, in whom I am well pleased… Listen to Him. For as the stars in the heavens are beyond the numbering of men, a glory beyond understanding, so also is He called Christ and Jesus; who being The Only Begotten of The Father, is also the fulfillment of The Word of God and the prophets, throughout all generations; the fulfillment of which is beyond the reason and comprehension of man's calculations, fulfilled in a single man.

For these things fulfilled in The Son of Man, being mentioned in few, let it be for a sign to awaken the slumberers. And to those of greater understanding, who have been awakened to the knowledge of these things fulfilled in The Son of Man, prophesied, coming to light as a multitude, let it be a wonder…

Yet to My children who are fully awake, who have received the knowledge and love of the Truth, that indeed The Christ, called Jesus, fulfills all in every sense, in all manner, every word written, every word spoken, every action within and without, being altogether The All in All of all things, let it be truth undeniable!… Causing all, both great and small, rich and poor, bond and free, to bow down before Him, calling Him Lord!

For this truth is an emblazoned torch, a waving banner, an ensign to all generations, beyond all question! For HE IS WHO HE IS, and there is none like Him!… Jesus The Christ, The Lord of Sabaoth! Lord of lords! King of kings!… Jesus is The Christ, Yeshua is The Messiah!… The Holy One of Israel, your King.

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, The God of all creation, The One and Only True God, The Almighty… I have spoken it, and so it is forever and ever. Speak of another or deny His name, and suffer the wrath of God which shall be poured out full-strength into the cup of His indignation!…

For behold, The Messiah had come and is returning! Lo, He is coming very quickly and shall also appear!… His glory revealed. Watch therefore, and behold the mighty and awesome power of The Holy One of Israel! He shall sit upon the throne of His glory, and every knee shall bow! For My will shall be done on Earth as in Heaven…

Behold, My Kingdom comes and is very near… And His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, also being called Jesus and Christ… THE LORD.

The Doctrines of Demons... Clever Deceptions such as New Age, Buddhism etc.

February 8, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, what do you say about new age spirituality, psychics, mediums, buddhism, etc.?

Thus says The Lord… All is wickedness, deceptions clothed in falsehoods, presented to the masses under the guise of so-called truth and enlightenment… The wide path leading to destruction! For those who embrace such things cast stumbling stones at their own feet; and those who teach such things teach doctrines of demons, and shall surely fall into the pit!

Beware, for this is of the spirit of antichrist, propagated by those sent out by the evil one to disguise and pervert the truth amongst the peoples, to deceive the whole world, if possible, even the elect… Cunning ones who seek only to steal, kill and destroy, to the devouring of whole nations.

For the thoughts and desires of the people are perverse; they practice abomination, and do not retain God in their thoughts. They are consumed by lust, easily devoured by their own evil intentions.

Therefore, again I say to you, beware. For evil comes in many forms, and shall only increase, reaching unto new heights in wickedness…

The likes of which has not been seen, nor will be seen of again, for I shall destroy it utterly! For there is no other god besides Me! Says The Lord. Behold, right has become wrong; and wrong has become right, and the right of the individual who has become a god unto themselves.

For My children have removed themselves far from Me. They search in vain, yet for what they know not. For what they call god is nothing, and dead; lies upon lies, vanities and vexation of spirit, beliefs passed down from one generation to the next, clever deceptions built upon the ever-shifting sands of the evil one…

He is the devil and satan, and he has many disguises; many are hidden under the guise of peace and spiritual enlightenment, full of self and self-indulgence, a delusion. For the spiritual fulfillment they seek, through meditation and enlightenment, leads only to spiritual starvation and bitter thirst, wandering aimlessly through a vast desert of lies where all dead man's bones are found, hidden in the mirage of inner peace.

Therefore thus says The Lord, yes He who is all-knowing, even of that which is hidden… YahuShua HaMashiach, who is called Jesus and Christ, is the fulfillment of all things!… The Truth and understanding you seek, The Very Meaning of Life! He is The Bread which came down from Heaven to feed those who hunger, The Fountain of Living Waters for those who thirst, The Prince of Peace!

I tell you the truth… The world and all therein is vanity on top of vanities, great vexation of spirit, which leads only to sin; and when it is finished, death…

YahuShua HaMashiach, who is called Jesus and Christ, is The Only Truth; He alone is The Way and The Life! Through Him only shall you receive forgiveness of sins and life everlasting!… Therefore, choose! Again I say, choose! For now is the time!… Says The Lord.

THE LAST TRUMP... Before Judgment, Recompense & Refinement comes

February 10, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I AM COME! Therefore arise and give answer, O peoples of the earth!…

Who is the face and image of The Invisible God?! Who?! Behold, it is He I have sent, The One who is and was and is to come! He shall wait no longer, for the Day of The Lord is at hand and the time appointed draws near! For The Son of Man shall enter in and gather them together, He shall surely pass through and prepare the harvest; He shall reap!

My people, there is but one God and one Savior, and I AM HE! There is no other, there is none like Me, save He who is of Me and I of Him; The Father and The Son are One!… YAHUSHUA-YAHUWAH, Immanu El! Yes, He who is called Christ is The Gift, The Lamb, The Lion, The Only Lord of Hosts, your King!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, for thus says The Lord… My spirit is poured out on all nations. My messengers are called and sent; they prepare My way before Me. And if you are willing to receive them, they are Elijah and John; first baptizing with My Word and fire, then many marvelous works done through men, My witnesses, 144,000… Who else shall I send?! Who will go for Me?! Who will noise in the four corners and shout from the rooftops?! Who will go forth in the name of The Lord?!

WATCHMEN, stand up and blow the trumpet! For the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord draws near!… PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, repent and be spared! For The Thief is about to enter the house and take His spoil! Behold, He has entered the hearts of the penitent already, He has but to call out, and they shall be snatched away!…

CHURCHES OF MEN, let My people go! For The Master comes to cleanse the house of all its fornications and adulteries committed against its Creator; He comes to uplift and cast down, to uproot and destroy!… Do not wait, beloved ones! COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM! For the Day of Judgment is upon you!

Behold, My anger is kindled, and will soon be set ablaze in the heat of My indignation! Judgment shall rain down from Heaven upon the whole multitude; upon every tribe, tongue and people!… RECOMPENSE FOR ALL NATIONS! Behold, calamity shall overtake the land, disaster shall reach into every corner, even to the ends of the earth!

For who can hide from the face of God revealed in His hot displeasure, burning in the fierceness of His wrath?! Who is able to drink from the cup of His indignation, and live?! For it is written, unless those days were shortened no flesh would be saved. For the heavens shall be set on fire above, and the earth shall become a desolation beneath!… Yet whosoever calls upon the name of The Lord, in sincerity and in truth, shall be delivered, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord, to the generation of His wrath… I have trumpeted to you, yet you cover your ears. I shall show great signs and wonders, the likes of which have never been seen, indeed many signs are made plain already, yet you cover your eyes. Indeed you refuse to repent, neither will you bow down, for your hearts are hard, your countenances unyielding, a vile people who despise The Truth…

Therefore judgment is come, judgment shall fall! It shall fall hard upon your backs and be very heavy; breaking the backs of the wicked, abasing the proud and humbling the haughty, casting down the high-minded and

bringing swift death upon the oppressor! Behold, on the whole multitude, upon every inhabitant of the earth, it shall fall! ALL shall be broken!… Some broken and lifted up, and many more broken and condemned.

Yet I shall not make a total end of this generation. For the sake of the elect I shall leave a remnant, and the redeemed of The Lord shall be delivered. Behold, before the sixth seal is broken, I shall deal to the hard-hearted a glancing blow…

One shall be taken, and the other left. For the innocent shall be taken, and the upright in heart shall be hidden, as many as receive My words and also do them. Even all in whom I see of Myself shall be snatched away. Even those who have fallen asleep shall come forth, and they too shall be gone from this place, for I know My own…

Behold, the earth shall starve, all light gathered and taken… Darkness, thick clouds and darkness, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord.

Therefore, again I say to you, hear the word of The Lord, for thus declares The Lord… Behold, travesty, great travesty is coming and is already here! Even the abomination which causes desolation shall be revealed! Atrocities and war shall increase; injustice upon injustice shall be perpetrated in every land, to the rending of the hearts of all people; and perversions of every kind shall reach unto new heights in wickedness!

Therefore, I have declared the Day and set the hour… JUDGMENT for those who deny The Power and The Glory! RECOMPENSE for those who reject The Son and persecute those sent to them! REFINEMENT for those who refuse to embrace Me as I truly am!… GLORY for those who glory in Him who gave His life as a ransom. DELIVERANCE for those who obey The Son, striving always to walk in His ways.

Therefore, love The Lord your God with your whole heart, and find sanctuary in The One through whom you were made… Embrace The Son as He truly is, for He alone is The Loving Mercy of God, The Way, The Truth… The Life.

Children, wake up! My Wrath comes on a Day you do not expect

The sealed Ones sing a new Song & The Mountains shall crumble

February 17 – 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I am The God of Jacob, The God of Isaac, The God of Abraham! I am The I AM! I am God alone!… There is no other!

Therefore hear The Word of The Lord and give heed; for thus says The Lord to this wicked generation, to the last of these kingdoms of men… You are maimed; you have altogether become as one whose ears have been hacked off! For you will in no wise hear Me, nor are you able! The world, this world of lies has seduced you, and eagerly you embrace the seduction!… Thus your portion shall be sorrow; and your lot, the grave. For the wicked shall lie down in death, and the evil of heart shall be struck down; they shall all be broken off.

Behold, even you, O churches of men, have went the way of the harlot! For you have embraced many lovers, lying down in beds of false doctrine, covering yourselves with filth and pretense, committing many acts of adultery by your traditions, as you continue to indulge in all things which I said you shall not do!… YOU HAVE SURELY DENIED ME! YOU HAVE POLLUTED THE NAME OF THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL! Behold, you have caused this people to err, you have altogether turned them aside! For you have preached to them

another Jesus, a false Christ passed down to you by your forefathers, an idol arrayed in purple and scarlet, which even now you mold after your own likeness, in accordance with your own expectations!

Thus says The Lord to this maimed people, to all these slumberers who refuse to awake, to all these blind and deaf children… Awaken! Free yourselves from the deluge of lies, from this great flood of sin!… Now go, and wash yourselves in the pool of Siloam; yea, immerse yourselves in The Healing Pool of God, which was sent. Beloved, wash yourselves, make yourselves clean, and come out from among them! Separate yourselves from all these commandments of men, from all these false doctrines and filthy traditions, and I will receive you!

Yet you refuse Me, nor will you come out, for you want no part with Me as I truly am. Thus your sin remains; and the shadow of death, it covers you… My own people sin against the blood of sprinkling, which makes atonement for their sins! Behold, they testify falsely, as they continue to pervert My name in all the earth!… Darkness falls across the land, and My people remain desolate. Therefore, every lampstand shall be removed from its place, all light gathered and taken and found no more in the earth, and judgment shall reign.

Beloved children, you have rejected Life! You have turned your backs on your own forgiveness!… WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?!…

My heart bleeds with sorrow, as I look upon the works of your hands! Anguish grabs hold of Me, as I search your hearts and minds! Deep mourning fills Me, as I stretch out My hand to bring destruction upon you!…

Great and bitter sorrows, unending grief… My children have departed from Me.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel to this lost generation; thus says He who died and is alive forevermore. Amen… I am The Only Way by which you shall enter, having ripped the curtain in two; I am The Open Door by which all My beloved shall pass through. Yet you refuse to come to Me, nor will one of you accept Me as I am… How then shall you enter in? How then shall you pass through?

Behold, I sent to you My apostles, that you might learn My ways; I sent to you My prophets, that you might hear the word of My mouth and receive correction; indeed, I sent many servants, as lambs amongst wolves, yet you persecuted and murdered them all. And still I send more, behold, even a multitude as The Father wills, yet you will stone them in word and by deed, as in all times past… Therefore, woe! Woe to the arrogant, the high-minded, and the hypocrite! Woe to all adopted sons of satan, your destruction draws near! For I had come to seek and to save the lost, and not to condemn. And now I am come again, and still you forbear; you refuse to harken to My voice, nor will you listen. Thus I have come to judge, to pass judgment and to condemn. For I am The Son of Man.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… All your musings shall come to an abrupt end! And that which you spew at My chosen shall return atop your own heads, crushing you beneath the weight of the Truth! For My prophets are sent, they prepare My way before Me, sounding the alarm, trumpeting My strong rebuke… Behold, they shall call out to all peoples and warn every nation! Yes, they shall give a shout and blow the trumpet! And whether you will hear or whether you will forbear, they shall surely sing!

For it has been appointed to the sealed ones to sing a new song, of which only they know and shall be revealed to them! And behold, they shall sing with a loud voice in concert, to every tribe, tongue, people and nation! And whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, My servants shall surely sing! For the song must be sung and is sung already!

Therefore thus says The Lord God, The One and Only Holy Father, Creator of Heaven and Earth… Listen to My Son, and give heed to those I send! For the time of judgment has come; behold the signs! For the Day of The Lord is at hand!… Peoples of the earth, do you not feel My quaking footsteps?! Do you not feel the earth

tremble at the presence of The Lord?! Behold, the mountains shall crumble and fall upon the desolate! Every high place shall be broken down, when My anger is kindled but a little!

Therefore kiss The Son, lest He be angry, and you perish while struggling to uphold your own way… For most assuredly, I say to you, His wrath is about to be kindled, and shall be poured out on a day you did not look for And at an hour you did not expect…

Therefore, blessed are those who take refuge in Him… Says The Lord.

You shall NOT tempt Me & You shall NOT blaspheme My Words!

February 20, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For all Those who have Ears to Hear

My Son, listen to what The Lord says… Stop these vain babblings… You intend to bring Timothy low, so you can show yourself exalted. Your boastings have come up before Me as a stench, and a stave which you have broken. Your pride has led you astray, proudly displaying it as a banner of arrogance.

Your knowledge is come to nothing before The Lord… Asking questions of My servant, you yourself knowing the answers, having not heeded that which you know. You are a learned man, yet by your learning, you have become as the unlearned…

You say… ‚Prove to me your speech, so I shall know the truth of your words'… Shall you tempt The Lord your God, by way of them I have sent?

You fear, and so you strive over words, lest one come and say to you… "Thus says The Lord", and all that you have wrought in your life is found wanting. I require of those, who would speak and teach in My name, a greater portion of responsibility to their First Love, seasoned with humility and faith and love for those they teach, giving heed to sound doctrine spoken of by the prophets of old and now of this day… Of such one, you now know.

Timothy has not understanding in himself… It is by the grace of God, and his total acceptance of Christ, that he both hears and sees. You say you see and hear, and so you think you know… This is why you do not understand. All those,who exalt themselves, shall be abased, and the humble, penitent man shall be exalted.

And so it is also with the humble, who cry… ‚I am dumb, I have no speech. Neither can I hear, oh Lord. I am not worthy. Help me, oh Lord. Cleanse me of these things I hold onto. I give myself completely to You, oh Lord'… To these shall wisdom be given… Yea, even more shall they receive.

Shall then Timothy obey you, a man, or God? Nothing that Timothy does, according to Me, is of his own doing. His life is not his own… He has given it up, as an offering to Me. So then, what you ask of him you ask of Me, for He brings all asked of him before Me. What Timothy has written, he has written, and it stands.

For all he has written is of My doing… I am The Author and The Finisher… Even that, which he has already answered you, is not of his own making… It is, as men say… ‚inspired in the Spirit'.

Remember this, and have understanding of The Lord's purpose… Timothy, and a multitude like him, have been sent out, to draw all who will be drawn to the Truth, those who have not yet been drawn of men. For I have poured out My Spirit in the whole earth in these last days, and few have harkened to Me, save those who now seek that which they have not sought before… To these is Timothy sent. To you, and all churchly men,

you shall receive correction, for I, The Lord your God, shall correct and discipline those I love… And even more shall I do, according to those who would speak and teach, on My behalf.

Oh poor son of men, you say you are rich, yet you have become poor… You have studied My Word in Scripture, yet you have not recognized the Trumpet before you, and seek to cover the eyes of My watchman and stanch his soundings.

Take heed to yourself, and listen to what the Spirit inside you says, and that which was spoken of through that very same Spirit… ,Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they be of God, because many false prophets are gone out into the world. Hereby you know the Spirit of God… Every spirit, who confesses that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is of God. And every spirit, who confesses not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh, is not of God, and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof you have heard that it should come, and now already is in the world.'

Again, I say to you, you shall know My prophets by their fruits… "Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? So every good tree brings forth good fruit, but a corrupt tree brings forth evil fruit. Neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. Every tree, that brings not forth good fruit, is hewn down and cast into the fire… By their fruits you shall know them."

Wherein, son, do you see the works of satan?… Shall satan stand divided against himself?… Be very careful, My son… For you have blasphemed the words of The Most High, saying they are satanic.

Shall The Lord answer men such as these?… Lo, I have answered you still, because of that which is in your heart. For he, the evil one, who you have charged against Timothy, is the very same one who has cast a stumbling block before your own feet.

For it is written… ,If any man teaches otherwise, and consents not to the wholesome words, the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness, he is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof comes envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings' – which, verily, I say unto you, you have done.

Repent, therefore, and escape the many snares of the devil, for he is gone out into the world, seeking whom he might devour… Especially those who go out in My name, teaching and proclaiming the doctrines of men.

My Son, understand My words, and take to heart My meaning… You are beloved. You do not hear My voice as Timothy, but My voice remains in you. I have not forsaken you, and do I still send you. Out do I send you, to lead all who will be led, leading them to Christ, The Only Way. So stop judging by human standards… Judge by right standards.

Know this… The Bridegroom is come, and is yet come, to call upon His bride, and will yet arrive with her in the Day of His vengeance, to establish His Kingdom…

Therefore, be ready, and give heed to My correction, and you shall be clothed in white, and escape the judgment, that must shortly fall upon the whole world.

You can not know the day or the hour, but I tell you the truth, the season is upon you and draws near quickly… Not as you believe or have foreseen… Rather, exactly, as it is and was written. I have spoken and given you these words, as a rod by which you shall govern yourself, yet you still resist… You have already gone your own way… My words have fallen on deaf ears, having denied the power thereof. Yet My words will not return to Me void…

By your disobedience shall I bring many into My obedience, by having read this very same word first given to you. Be not downhearted… Yet you shall be lifted up, being redeemed by your faith and love for My Son, Christ Jesus.

For love and mercy's sake, and your belief in God's Only Son, are you saved, falling not under condemnation, because of your error… My ways are not the ways of men, nor can any approach Me…

To this end have I sent My Only Begotten, Jesus Christ… Both Lord and Savior to men.

Woe to the Captives of this World… Why do you remain in the Prison?

February 24, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Prison House is opened yet you remain therein – Holding fast in your Rebellion, unwilling to forsake your Sin

Harken to My Word, O house of Jacob, listen to My voice, all you captives of Israel, and let all in the isles receive understanding, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken! Indeed let every tribe, tongue, people and nation hear the Word of The Lord! From those who dwell in the desert and the desolate lands, to all those who abide in the fenced cities (where satan dwells), to all those who spread forth across the land even unto the bitter ends of the earth, hear the voice of The Lord your God!…

For thus says The Lord… Come out and humble yourselves, O peoples of the earth! Repent of your evil deeds, turn aside from all this iniquity and return to Me, for you have surely forgotten Me! Behold, days without end you deny My name and shake your fists toward Heaven, as you reject The Salvation of God! Lo, you spit upon The Name and desecrate My Word, without ceasing!

Therefore harken to My voice, says The Lord, for I am come! And behold, judgment shall blaze before Me, and great desolation after!… Woe to every high mountain! Woe to every uplifted hill! Woe to all high places, to everything high and lofty! WOE TO ALL WHO SEEK TO EXALT THEMSELVES ABOVE THE LORD MOST HIGH!

Woe to the giants of this world, and to the mighty oppressor! Woe to all who step upon the fingers of the poor and steal from the needy! Woe to all who conspire together in secret, to do My people harm! And woe, even three times woe, to those who do harm to My little ones and to those not yet born from the womb! WOE TO ALL WHO MURDER THE INNOCENT, AND TO ALL WHO STAND IN AGREEMENT!

A double portion of wrath is reserved for you; even double again! Woe to all who forget God, and parade their whoredoms openly and without restraint! You shall by no means escape My wrath when it comes! For I shall deal with you swiftly, even recompense in full according to the example of Sodom and Gomorrah!

And though you have forgotten Me, Days without end, I have by no means forgotten you! Behold, I have remembered your sins, I know of your evil-doings, and that which you have surmised in the dark is not hidden from Me… Thus I have left you desolate, none having heard the voice of The Living God in all the land, save those I have sent to you… For many shall seek bread, yet none shall be given; Many shall thirst, yet their cups shall remain empty… Says The Lord.

For not one spring of water flows in purity, not one piece of bread is offered freely or without leaven; all is corrupt, dry bones in a wasteland of great iniquity and sin! Behold, the whole world is in famine, every table is covered with flies, a feast of abominations is always before their eyes, leaving them void and desolate!

For none harken, nor does one truly give heed, for all cry aloud, saying… ‚Cast these shackles from us! Let us alone, for we go our own way! Our knowledge has reached past Heaven, our egos reign!' Thus they have made their covenant with death, and with the grave they are in agreement.

Therefore, take up a lamentation on the desolate heights, for The Lord has rejected and forsaken the generation of His wrath! Yea cry out to The Lord in sincerity and in truth, with deep remorse over all you have done, and I may yet have mercy upon you!

Cry out to your God, bow down at the feet of your Savior, and confess, saying… ‚We have done an evil thing! We have committed great iniquity throughout the land, and now we are left desolate, starving and in bitter thirst! Heal us, O Lord! For we have eaten up all the bread, broken every stave, and defecated in the pools of living water from which we were to drink! Surely we are wretched, miserable, poor, blind, deaf and naked! Save us, O Lord!'

Therefore thus says The Lord God of Israel, to all who are near and to all who remain afar off… Beloved, I have saved you already, having sent The Lamb of God slain from the foundation of the world. He was come into the world, and you would not receive Him…

Blessed are those who have received Him; Grace covers them. Behold, He is coming again, and He have I poured out on every nation, yet you are offended in Him… Blessed are the thirsty, who have drunk deeply from His cup; they are filled with His glory. Behold, He shall call out, He shall surely gather, yet you will neither see nor hear Him…

Blessed are those who have eyes to see and ears to hear, for they shall surely be gone from this place and none shall find them; for they have both accepted and received of My cup, filled with the blood of atonement.

Yet now must another cup be poured, and this generation shall surely drink from it; behold, they shall taste of it to the fullest! For it is the chalice of My reckoning, and it shall consume you! For I am The Lord, and I do not change. Thus as I punished My enemies in times past, so shall I stretch out My hand against this most wicked generation!…

Even so, blessed are all those who call on the name of The Lord in that day, for it is written… It shall come to pass that whoever calls on the name of The Lord shall be saved. For in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem, there shall be deliverance among the remnant whom The Lord shall call. For what is impossible with men is possible with God.

Therefore, listen and give heed to the sound of this trumpet, for The Word of The Lord is sent down!… And behold, it sounds within the ears of My watchmen, and resounds within the hearts of My witnesses!…

Thus you shall give heed to My watchmen and listen closely to My witnesses, for these shall lead you through the storm… Yes these shall endure, even in the midst of unparalleled troubles, for the sake of the remnant whom The Lord shall call.

Overwhelm your Adversary with Good & Continue in My Service & Faith

March 10, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[Timothy] Have I failed you by my stumblings?

[The Lord] No, Timothy, this shall you do and continue in all that I have asked of you. These are mere ruts in the road of your obedience, but ruts they remain. Continue on, gain the line, and continue upon the straight path. All have sinned and stumble, yet you have not given up. Turn to Me and pray, when you are weak. Overwhelm your adversary with good, and continue in My service and faith, and he shall flee from you. Give Me these thirty days once more, but not as thirty, but one; and then tomorrow, one, and so on … one day, each day give to Me.

I have not left you… Do not leave Me. For the devil goes about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he may devour, in an effort to devour them by that which is weak and most vulnerable in them, forever trying to sway them from the path of the redeemed and faithful.

Did you think by your stumblings you would lose what I have given you? Is your faith in any way shaken?

[Timothy] No, Lord. I love You, and believe in You more than ever.

[The Lord] This is good. Hold onto that which is right, and turn from sin. Have I not forgiven all of your sins, or just those of your years past? What of your sins of tomorrow? Assuredly, I say to you, I have forgiven them. For all who believe in the Son of God are forgiven, all those who seek forgiveness by repentance in My name.

In your striving to overcome is your love for Me shown through your obedience. I have not said perfect obedience shall save you. Rather, that which is in your heart, and that which you proclaim in faith, believing in God's only Son, this shall save you from the day of wrath… not perfect obedience. Obedience demonstrates love. What is in your heart is how I know you, and you, Me.

Do your best, Timothy… try harder. Use your stumblings to build strength against the world and the ever-present tempter. You are at war with that which you can not see. There is also another war waged all around you that you can not see, which is waged in My name, to protect all those given to Me, so that I might not lose even one lamb.

Timothy, all stumble… all, Timothy. No matter who they are or have been… bond or free, king or servant, and yes, apostle or prophet. There is none righteous… no, not one… save the Son of man, who came from the Father, having the righteousness of the Father in Himself.

So pick up yourself, shake off all the dirt from your garments, apply ointment to your bruises, and begin again in Me. Though sin seems to be ever-present upon you, I have separated it from you… Sin is no longer a part of you. It is mere illusion, a temptation accepted or rejected, according to the desires of men who fall into the temptation of the world and the evil one…

I have abolished sin, having put it under My feet… And will soon wipe it completely from the world, bringing in everlasting righteousness, forever and ever.

Then shall My lambs become My sheep, no longer tempted… But completely established in life, which has no end… Having shed the corruptible, putting on the incorruptible.

Evil is cast into the fire, and sin and temptation passes away in vapors of smoke. I have overcome the world, and shall shortly overcome all evil and wickedness, so you won't have to.

Yours to overcome is that which is inside you, where I am also, giving you strength and lifting you up each and every time you fall. Beloved, behold… I am with you, even unto the end of this age.

Timothy, take what I have given you, and cast My seeds asunder in every region of your reach, and I shall water them and cause them to grow in Me. Yea, a great multitude shall embrace Me, through that which has been placed in your hand. We have only just begun.

The day is coming, and coming quickly, when you shall become a great prophet of the Lord's Day. Take what I have given you and use it well, and as I command you, and you shall be given more, even that which surpasses the understanding of the wise and the simple alike. They shall be healed, even of all those who come seeking to be well. Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD, and there is none like Me.

The angels shout… HalleluYah, halleluYah, to He who sits on the throne and to the Lamb, for the time has come to take your mighty power and reign!

The Forest is burning, where are your Children… Is your House in order?

March 11, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Parents, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This is, what The Lord says, regarding the faith of those who wish to remain in the body of The Messiah, to fulfill My purpose and obey My commands…

Thus says The Lord… Whoever receives My message receives Me, and I sanctify them. Yet whoever does not receive My message is against Me; and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad, as it is written in Matthew 12:30. So then, those I have sanctified must also sanctify their own children in My name.

Parents, as you have received of The Lord, so you shall share all that you have received… with your spouse first… Then with those, given you of The Lord.

As they are your children, they are first My children, given you under your care. I am The Lord, so then you are also My children. You as parents, who are now My sons and daughters, have become My shepherds shepherding those lambs I have given you. Know this… You are also the messenger, having received the message brought to you by another, who is your shepherd.

You have received My message and believed, and I have sanctified you, by giving you that part of Me, which now lives in you… So then, as I have sanctified you, you must sanctify your own children, in My name… They are Mine, and I have given them to you… as you are The Father's, and He has given you to Me.

Where are you? And how is your house?… It is in disarray, letting those who abide there chase after the world. Do you not know that this world is condemned, and all who love the world have made themselves enemies of God?! (James 4:4)… One shall lead, or not lead others into faith, according to how they have first kept their own house. If one can not manage his own house, then how can one manage one flock, or even one lamb, in the body of The Messiah?

‚Love one another' is My commandment to you… And to love your family is to do everything to save them, even unto the sacrifice of one's self… This is true love.

Do you not know, love of the world leads to death?… For every person left behind shall suffer wrath, every one… Be it the wrath of God, out of unbelief and the possession of sin, denying The Son's sacrifice; or wrath because of their acceptance of God and His only begotten Son's sacrifice for the forgiveness of sin, falling under the wrath of the evil one and his servant, left in a world that now hates you.

I have saved you, with a firm and loving hand, as any father would do, when their children have gone astray and are in danger… Now is the accepted time… Now is the time of action.

All those who know the Truth, which saves you from the wrath of God, must share that Truth. If you share it not, and those in your house fall away and continue in sin, assuredly, I say to you, they shall be punished and judged, and their blood I will require of you.

If you share My Truth with those in your house, and they still not receive it, they shall suffer, but you have saved yourself… But what joy if you share My Truth, and they receive it…

Then in the Day, which comes quickly, I will come… And you, together with them, will be lifted up, when I receive you to Myself.

Parents, you are already in the forest of drought… It is already burning, you smell the smoke of its burning… Shall you run from the forest, saving yourselves, leaving your children to burn? Or shall you stand defiant against the ruler of this world, and run headlong into the smoke, and save those whom you love who are choking?… Trust in God!

Children must obey their parents, and parents, you must cause them to obey… There is no quarrel. Would you say to Me, "Yes Lord, I have heard you, but let me sleep and go my own way, and tomorrow I shall obey"?… Not so, little children, tomorrow is ending, the end is in sight.

Yet I hear My people saying… ,Yet a little sleep and a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep'… So shall your destruction come as one who travails, and your want as an armed man, leaving you broken and bruised, drowning in many sorrows… Destruction comes nigh! This world shall be judged! Be taken out of, not taken through… Heaven or hell.

Shall you leave your children, as lambs for the slaughter?… The wolves gather. Have you given up, because your children will not listen?… You did not listen to My calling of you, yet I called to you still, never giving up. Even before you were born, I fought for you, having been slain from the foundation of the world. So again, I ask you, where do you stand? And they of your household, where are they?… Your work is not done, until all I have given you is returned to Me. Take heed to yourself, and remember all I have taught you.

I am with you… I am the strength of your heart, I am in the words of your mouth, I am the very water of your tears, and My blood is in your veins… What I have shed, you drank, and is now in you…

I now ask you to share it with those you love, and even with all you meet… This is My will for all parts of My body… Take up your cross, and follow Me.

Stop lying to your Children … Words of Wisdom

Regarding Santa, the Easter Bunny, the Tooth Fairy and the like

No lie is of the Truth. Yet the little ones are of The Truth, and remain with Me and in Me. Even now I call to them, for My lambs know My voice. And that which came from Me must soon return to Me…

Therefore, be separate from the ways of this world, and order your conduct according to The Word of Truth, and no more speak lies to your children, for this is sin. Rather feed them with The Bread which came down from Heaven, The Bread which I am, The Way, The Truth, The Life. For this alone is pleasing to God…

Anything to the contrary is of the world and the evil one, no matter its disguise… Says The Lord YahuShua.

Every corrupt Doctrine & Tradition will crumble under the Weight of Truth!

March 19, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… As I had brought forth My people out of the land of Egypt in the days of old, so in like manner shall I deliver My people once again. For the outcry against them is great, and their tears have reached unto Heaven. Their enemies surround them on every side, gathering strength, as abominations swell in the holy lands making them desolate… Behold, great wickedness fills the entire earth! Sins of every kind are committed without ceasing, and perversion is celebrated openly in the streets!

Great vines of wickedness grow unimpeded, spreading forth abomination, growing and spreading and putting down roots! Behold, they climb the walls and enter in through the cracks, as they seek new ways to invade every stronghold and break down every barrier!…

Therefore, with a mighty hand I shall gather My people from the earth. From every corner, from every tribe, tongue, people and nation! And every young and innocent child shall be gone from the arms of their unbelieving parents; behold, even from the womb shall I snatch them away! There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Therefore hear the word of My mouth, Timothy, and give heed, for it is time… I have ordained you a prophet to the nations, and you shall be for Me a witness, a watchman crying out in the midst of this desolate land amongst a most rebellious and stiff-necked people, saying… ‚Prepare the way of The Lord! Set all these crooked paths straight!' And like an adamant stone shall I set you against them in the day I send you… The Spirit of truth and prophecy, The Spirit of power and miracles… Established… A rock which can not be broken, an iron pillar which can not be moved.

Therefore, My son, take what I have given you and feed the hungry, lift up the afflicted, and give drink to the thirsty. Fill the hearts of the desolate with My words… Reprove, rebuke, exhort. Convict this generation of its evil ways!… For I shall kindle a fire in your heart and into your ears I shall speak, and through you shall I make My plans known.

And some will cry aloud, saying… ‚Indeed The Lord lives, and has sent to us a prophet! For no man in these times has spoken in such a manner, nor have we seen signs and wonders such as this! Surely this is The Lord's doing; hallowed be His name!' Go out therefore, Timothy, and walk in the name given you… Honor Me, and bring glory to My name!

Yet beware, Timothy, for there are many who claim to know Me, yet do not really know Me. There are many who are wise in their own eyes, yet of My ways they have no knowledge. Yes, there are many who will come out and fight against you, doing so in the name by which I am called among them. They shall slander you and spit upon you, and seek to do you harm; indeed, they shall persecute you in word and by deed.

And many shall say… ‚Look at this man! He is unlearned, and yet he speaks to us with authority! Shall he teach us?! How dare he correct us! For we know The Lord and His will, we have served The Lord our whole lives! Is this not one of the prophets, the kind of which The Lord spoke about, who would come speaking and doing miracles, that he might fool even the elect?!'

Do not listen to them, Timothy! Do not be turned aside, nor go after them; do not be moved! Give heed to none of their arrogant and dark speeches, listen to not one word which proceeds from their mouths! Be not turned to

the right hand, nor to the left, but go straight forward, proclaiming My Word by all manner of speaking and devices. For those who glorify Me in The Messiah's name, and obey My Commandments, are true; they are by no means false! For My spirit dwells within them, and I Myself have sent them. I am The Lord.

Thus you shall declare the Word of The Lord and pronounce My judgment; you shall surely deliver My strong rebuke!… Timothy, blow hard upon this Trumpet, and proclaim the name of The Lord without reservation! For in My name, and by the power of My spirit, shall you do all these things… The high-minded abased, the arrogant humbled, every corrupt doctrine and filthy tradition crumbling under the weight of the Truth! For I shall surely set all these crooked paths straight! Says The Lord.

Spring is coming, winter's last breath is blowing. The time has come for all fig trees to bud and grow, to put forth leaves very quickly and bear much fruit…

My son, you have been pruned and replanted in the good ground. Now bear fruit after the kind I have given you!… And behold, the day approaches quickly when I shall do so again, that you may bear even more fruit!… Each at their appointed time, each in their appointed season…

For I am The Lord and this is My will, and so shall it be done.

Woe to the Kingdoms and false Religions of the People of this World

March 19, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… Woe to the kingdoms of this world! Woe to the false religions of this world!… The atheist shall have it far better than you, when the wrath of the great and dreadful God has come!

Woe to the king of the north! Woe to the kings from the rising of the sun! Woe to the king of Persia and the people of violence!… Woe to every nation and people, who say… ‚Come, let us put an end to Israel as a nation, let us utterly destroy them, that the name of Israel may be remembered no more!' BEHOLD, I AM AGAINST YOU! Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Lord, to the king of the north… Come and mount up your troops, and take flight! Call upon your agreement with those of the rising sun! Honor your covenant with the people of violence! Cast your devices and launch all your weapons of war! Come against My chosen people and the land promised to their forefathers, forever!… COME! Says The Lord. Fulfill the evil desires of your wicked hearts! For you shall fall, and you shall not be found! Says The Lord of Hosts.

You shall be a valley of dead and dry bones, buried in the land you came to destroy, for it shall consume you!… Food for the birds, dwelling place of the worm. Therefore come, I say! Come and leave your spoil and your rotting flesh! For you shall surely stumble, you shall fall, and you shall not be found!… And by your falling shall the name of The Lord be glorified, in every land, even unto the ends of the earth! For this is but an awakening, and many shall behold it, the mighty and awesome power of The Lord!

Behold, the earth shall be shaken, the clouds shall burst! I shall command pestilences to come upon you! They shall cleave to you and drink your blood! And you shall be driven mad. For you shall stumble, you shall fall, and you shall not be found! Save a sixth part, whose hearts I know; they shall return home and be spared. For in your eagerness to spoil, shall you become the spoil, and sustain My people seven days.

Swiftly shall I destroy this great multitude who come out to fight against Me, who seek to destroy My people, Israel!… For they shall be driven to the ground by fire, by hail, and by thick darkness!… FOR STRONG IS THE LORD WHO DEFENDS ISRAEL!

Behold, My countenance has changed! My face is set hard against you, O enemies of Israel! My arm is outstretched and ready for battle! Thus that which is written shall be fulfilled, and that which is determined shall be done. And you shall be left utterly desolate… Then all shall know, I AM THE LORD!

Yet understand this, O house of Israel… I do not do this for your sake, but for My holy name's sake, for My name is profaned among the nations. And you, O Israel, have not obeyed My Word, neither have you walked in The Way I have shown you; for you yet reject The One who I had sent to you, The Holy One who was glorified upon the tree…

Thus His blood remains upon you, for you are the children of your fathers, the descendants of those who killed The Author of Life. Thus I have spoken it, and it shall surely come to pass… says The Lord of Power and Glory.

The Consummation... Break My Commandments and you transgress the Law

March 30, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says the Lord… BREAK MY COMMANDMENTS, JUST ONE, and you transgress the Law! IGNORE MY COMMANDMENTS, and you transgress the Law! CHANGE MY COMMANDMENTS, and you blaspheme The Spirit!… YOU SHALL SURELY DIE!

Thus says The Lord of Hosts, The God of your fathers, The God of Israel: My anger is aroused and shall not be quenched, until every tall tower is torn down and shaken to dust, and not one fenced city is left standing! In My hot displeasure I shall turn My hand against the earth, and smite every bird and beast and crawling thing!

Every fish in the sea shall die; even every creature of the seas shall perish when I strike the waters! I shall not relent, nor turn back, until every blade of grass is burned up, and every tree has been stricken and bears neither leaf nor fruit!…

Behold, My anger shall not be turned away; judgment shall reign! It shall surely be accomplished! The earth shall be forsaken for a time and made utterly desolate, with the kingdoms of men left in ruins! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Holy One, The Almighty… Gather together, O children of the man of perdition, all you who bear the number of his name, come and gather against My Holy Mountain! Yes look up, all you walking dead, and behold the glory of God wrought in His Mighty and Strong One, The Holy One of Israel; prepare to meet your end!…

You shall be blotted out, consumed by His glory, cut asunder by the sword of His mouth! For you are accursed in My sight, and there shall be none to deliver you! Your bodies shall consume away; your eyes in their sockets, your tongues in your mouths, your flesh from your bones!

For thus is the inheritance of the wicked… Consumption of flesh, body and spirit, in the presence of The Righteous One who shall accomplish it… Then all shall know, The Father and The Son are ONE! Behold the new day, the seventh, even one thousand years!…

The kingdoms of this world have become the kingdom of God and His Messiah, and He shall reign forever and ever!… Amen.

There is but One Truth Absolute… All else is Fantasy

April 7, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, God of Heaven and Earth, of all that is seen and unseen, known and unknown, The God of all… There is one truth, one absolute, one constant in all creation, in which the fullness of God dwells… YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Christ and Jesus.

All else is fantasy, a great vexation of spirit. For the people are corrupt; by the deceits of their own hearts are they led away… My beloved ones are misled, they have all gone astray, a whole generation scattered upon the wind!

For the ways of men are an abhorrence to Me, their every religion is an abomination. The sins of men are great, and their iniquity increases beyond measure. Behold, they make for themselves molded images, useless things, and by the mouths of wicked men every false way is upheld in vain. For the people have no knowledge, nor do they understand; they are perverse, a most wicked generation, a people who hold out their cup with both hands, that they might fill themselves with abomination. Behold, the broth of abominable things is in their vessels, yet they are eager to drink. They are foolish and can not discern. The works of men are evil, even from their youth.

Thus the little children shall be My inheritance, and the babes My jewels. For the innocent come forth as lights shining out of darkness, gifts born from the womb. They are precious; to be cherished is every child in their youth. For the innocent are of more value than gold and silver, prized above precious stones… Therefore, woe to this world and all who dwell in it! WOE TO ALL WHO AFFLICT MY LITTLE ONES! SAYS THE LORD.

For I shall strike the earth in My wrath and punish the wicked! I shall strike the earth, and bring swift discipline upon all who lead My people from the Truth! In My great anger, I shall strike them down and bring everlasting punishment upon the evil of heart, for death is reserved for the wicked!… A valley of dead and dry bones, darkness and blackness, a void of lifeless nothingness!

Behold, I shall pour out in My anger and destroy in My fury! With eternal fire, I shall take vengeance upon all My enemies, until they are utterly consumed! For thus is the second death, prepared for the wicked; thus is the second death, in which the evil of heart shall be consumed! Destruction and annihilation, evil blotted out!… The death of which the redeemed in Messiah need not fear.

For they have passed from death to Life, from despair into Joy, and from judgment unto Salvation; taken from the earth to their rightful places, of which I had prepared for them from the beginning; bought for a price, purchased in blood, the blood of The Lamb.

Therefore come to Me, My beloved little ones, for you know My face! Come forth, O sons and daughters of God, for The Lord has redeemed you! Come out, My people, for The Holy One of Israel has called you by name!…

Come and enter into My joy, and be lifted up. Be seated at My right hand, forevermore!… Do not look back, nor hesitate, turn not the head, nor twist the shoulder, do not look back, for abominations dwell there!… Sodom and Gomorrah!

For the time of My watchmen has come, and the Day of Punishment is made clear; behold, it waits at the doors!… Terrible judgment poured out without mixture! Destruction of the cities! The distress of all nations!…

WOE TO THE SONS OF MEN! WOE TO THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, FOR NOW SHALL BE YOUR PERPLEXITY! SAYS THE LORD.

Therefore, thus says The Lord God… Great patience and steadfast faith is required in these last days. For great and terrible things are coming, days which have no equal! For upon the earth, evil of every kind proliferates and comes forth; iniquity is upheld, and righteousness is trampled underfoot!

Damnable heresies are taught in the churches, and blasphemy is heard within the synagogues. Temples of false gods litter the face of the earth, and mosques pollute the land like a plague; abomination, blasphemies without end, lies upon lies fed to the masses as truth!… Shall I not come forth and destroy?! Shall I not come out swiftly and take vengeance upon My enemies?! Shall The Lord not bring swift destruction upon them, until not one stone is left upon another?!

The days are evil! Says The Lord. The light of the eye has darkened, iniquity fills the heart, and sins of every kind come forth from the people without respite! They do not relent, nor has one truly turned aside from his evil way! For out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaks, and those void of The Spirit can not discern.

Therefore, those with unclean lips prosper, and the desolate kiss them upon the mouth. For this generation is most vile and can not discern. For they hate the one who rebukes in the gate, and they despise the one who speaks a message from God…

Shall I not cause the land to tremble for this?! Shall it not break apart under their feet?! For I shall open the mouth of sheol, and a great multitude shall fall into it! The nations shall mourn, and all those who remain shall be overcome with grief! For from the least even to the greatest, they have all forsaken the Word of The Lord!

Therefore, I call My beloved to choose starvation, to forsake all this worldly food. For only that which comes down from Heaven has life in it, and only those who eat of the manna which I shall give them shall be satisfied; yea, they shall be lifted up, high upon healing wings!

For this world is awash in sin, every cup overflows with abomination, every way leads to death. Thus those who take pleasure in unrighteousness shall be cut off, and those who choose evil shall be condemned… And so it begins, the short season of him cast down, when evil reigns in all the earth.

Thus says The Lord, The Risen One… Therefore I call to My saints, that they may stay sober and be vigilant, because their enemy, the adversary, stalks about like a roaring lion, seeking whom he might devour. Behold, he stalks his prey and grabs hold by that which is already in their hearts. Beloved, believe not the lies, nor give into fear, nor doubt; resist the devil.

Be steadfast, immovable, abounding in faith, for I am with you, The Beloved One who has rebuilt the temple of God in you. For it was thrown down, yet I have restored it, and even I shall do so again…

For as it is written… I am the image of The Invisible God, the firstborn over all creation. By Me were all things created, both visible and invisible, in the heavens and on Earth. Whether thrones or dominions, or principalities or powers, all things that are and were created were created through Me and for Me. I am before all things, and in Me all things consist.

Therefore, give heed to My words and understand, for as I had spoken to My friends in times past, so now do I also speak to you… For the time has come, and is coming, and is already here, when all signs and wonders shall be made manifest, when all prophecy shall be fulfilled…

Rejoice, for your redemption draws near! And though the time of great sorrows has come in, hold fast, for these days shall be shortened… No more pain, no more tears or death, all sorrows passing away. Rebirth, a time of refreshing which shall never end!

Therefore, remember My words and have peace… One God… One Son, The Only Way to The Father… One Truth, One Word, One Messiah, One Spirit; One Food, One Bread and One Drink… One Body… Of which I am all, The All in All… Amen.

The Children of Disobedience and the wailing Vineyards

April 14, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Behold, The Majesty from on High has dwelt among men, and has opened His mouth to speak, once again. For as I have spoken, so I speak. Yet the arrogant have not known Me, and the people who call of themselves Christian refuse to listen; indeed, My own people reject Me and refuse to walk in My ways, says The Lord. And though I have spoken and will continue to speak, behold, I shall reveal My plans by Letter and with the sound of the trumpet, My people will not hear Me…

Even so, thus says The One who is, and was, and is to come, The Almighty… I have surely sent My messengers before My face; behold, I have opened My mouth to speak, once again. For I am The Lord, and I do not change. Therefore, seek Me while I may be found; draw near with fear and trembling, and look upon My Salvation, the image of The Invisible God.

Yea, come close, and humble yourselves at the feet of The Holy One of Israel. For The Lion shall come forth in His strength, He shall appear suddenly out of His place and tear all His enemies in pieces. Behold, all the inhabitants of the earth shall be bowed down; My people shall mourn, and the ungodly shall be horribly afraid. For I have a mighty and strong One, whose sword proceeds from His mouth, whose face is like the sun shining in its strength.

Behold, The Lamb turned roaring Lion! Reap, O Son of David! Reap, and judge the earth! For the harvest is ripe and ready for reaping! Take Your throne, O Son of The Most High! Sit upon the throne of David, the throne of Your glory! Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Holy One of God, He who is called Christ and Jesus, YahuShua The Messiah… Holy Father, You have begotten Me. You are in Me, and I am in You… We are One. I became flesh, Immanu El; from the womb of the virgin You sent Me, to save the afflicted of sin. I have done all You have asked of Me. Even unto death I walked in obedience, and from death I rose and ascended to Your right hand. And now the time has come, the time of My return is near.

Therefore, hear the voice of The Holy One of Israel, O peoples of the earth! For I am coming quickly, and none shall escape My glory! Behold, My countenance is changed, and I have set My face against the wicked!…

I died so you may live, yet you choose death and stomp upon My gifts; neither will you kiss The Son, as part of the holy covenant… You have covered Me in the kisses of Judas! You have surely betrayed The Son of The Living God!

Behold, you shake your fists at Heaven and shout obscenities before your God! Day and night you take the name of The Lord in vain, as you sink deeper and deeper into the mire of your ways, deeper and deeper into the pit! Behold, you afflict My sheep and slaughter My lambs! Day and night, you commit murder and practice

abomination!… Thus you shall become the afflicted, you shall be given up to the slaughter; behold, even twenty-one judgments shall I send upon you!

For I know your hearts, all you wicked! I have seen the mark upon your right hands and foreheads, and how you walk proudly in your shame. For the people do not know Me, and My own people forsake Me still. Again I tell you, I know your hearts, I have discerned every thought and intention… Your ways are evil, your works contemptible, iniquity beyond compare! And so I am coming quickly, to bring all your wickedness to an abrupt end!

Thus says The Lord God of power and glory… Son of Man, the vineyard is Your footstool! The people, Your grapes! Tread upon them in the winepress of the wrath of My fury! Break down the walls and tear out the hedges, and destroy all these briars and thorns! Tread them down, until nothing remains! For My vineyard has produced wild grapes! Behold, roots of rottenness plunge deep, and vines of wickedness reach unto the ends of the earth!

I had sent to them The Messiah, The Sower of the seeds of salvation, yet My own people treat them as bitter herbs, and this wicked generation seeks to cast them away. As one who throws a stone into the depths of the sea, they have endeavored to hide My words. In the name of science, they mislead the people and corrupt the minds of the little ones.

Behold, as one deceived, as one who loves deception, they in vain seek to silence My name, as they make every effort to remove My Book from before the people, that the truth of My words might be hidden from their eyes, forever. For they do always strive with Me, a people who revile My words and scorn My Commandments, saying, “I answer to no one, nor to any god. I am who I am, and I go my own way.” Thus the holy seed has perished from among them, the pleasant fields are left desolate, and the beautiful pastures are laid waste, for there is no latter rain.

Behold, the heart of this people is turned against Me! Indeed, their consciences are defiled, and their minds embrace evil thoughts continually; a base people lost in their own bitterness, who turn justice into wormwood and throw righteousness to the ground!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the haughty, to the high-minded, to the oppressor and to the hypocrite… Hear The Word of The Lord, give ear to this Word which I speak against you! For I swear by Myself, says The Lord, I shall surely break you! In My fierce anger, you shall be broken in pieces; mankind shall be cast down to the ground!

Behold, I shall throw down the kingdoms of men! The whole of this wicked multitude shall be cast into Sheol! And who shall rescue you from the depths of the pit?! Who among you is able to awaken themselves from death, or stand up in the grave?!

Thus the prideful shall in no wise escape the Day of The Lord. For the children of disobedience shall be bowed down in the depths of their sorrow, and the insolent shall be left to wallow in the darkness of their own understanding. For as it is written… There shall be wailing in the public squares, and in every street they shall say… ‚Woe is me! Woe is me!‘ They shall even summon the farmer to mourning and call for the skillful lamenters to wail with them. And in all vineyards there shall be wailing, even to the bitter ends of the earth, for I shall surely pass through you, says The Lord.

Therefore, thus says The Christ, The Messiah, your Redeemer… Beloved, come to Me, gather around, and embrace all I have done. Beloved, live unto Me, and seek to know Me as I truly am, and I shall surely come and live in you. Behold, even I shall return quickly and receive you to Myself, plucking some of you from the fire before the time, yet abiding with others who must remain and be taken through. For the furnace shall rage, even seven times hotter than in all times past, for the Day of Reckoning is at hand.

And though many will be left, though a great multitude must remain in the midst of the fiery furnace, I will not forsake My own. For I know all who will come to Me, I know what is most needful for each one, and I shall surely do what is right in accordance with My will… Therefore, call upon My name in your time of need. Turn to Me in your darkest hour, and I shall abide with you in the heat of the fire, taking you through unscathed. Even the smoke of its burning shall not be found at all upon your vesture. For I am The Lord.

Therefore beware, My people, be wide awake! For the furnace is the Last Week, the judgment of God poured out on all nations. Indeed, many shall perish in those days, yet none who call upon My name, in sincerity and in truth, shall suffer My wrath or fall under judgment. Yet at the hands of the evil one and his servant, they shall suffer for a time, times, and the dividing of time.

Be not downhearted, My people, for in those days to die shall be gain… For you shall be with Me in an instant, in the twinkling of an eye, you shall behold My face!…

Yes, in those days, which shall be shortened lest no flesh be saved, My beloved shall behold the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man!… For I am The Stairway!…

The Only Way under Heaven!… The Truth and The Life!… Your comfort in times of sorrow, Your strength in the face of certain death, Your help and your shield, your deliverer… The Salvation of God! The Mashiach!

This World is a corrupt Tree... Cut it down & Burn the Branches

April 17, 2006 From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… This world is stricken, a corrupt tree which bears bitter fruit filled with poison! Great wailing is heard in all the earth, a most bitter weeping. My children cry out at noonday, and the tears of the innocent do not cease!…

You have done this, O peoples of the earth! You have done this, O men of power and wealth, all you people of excess! YOU HAVE DONE THIS! For by the hardness of your hearts, you have committed murder! For the sake of greed, to fulfill your insatiable appetites and your ever-increasing lusts, you have destroyed the Garden!

CUT DOWN THE TREE AND BURN THE BRANCHES! BREAK APART THE STUMP AND PULL UP THE ROOTS!

For thus declares The Lord… This is My Earth, and these are My children, I SHALL FEED THEM!… And you, O most wicked generation, shall starve! For as you have sown, so shall you reap! And that which you have withheld from the poor and the needy shall be taken from you, and you shall suffer; behold, even all you have wrought in the earth shall return atop your own heads! For I shall strike you down and lay you waste, desolation upon desolation, calamity upon calamity, plagues and famine, until the earth has utterly consumed you!

For thus says The Lord to the generation of His wrath… As a lion springs forth suddenly from its hiding place and lays hold on the prey, so shall I break the neck of this generation and drag it away, until every last remnant of your wickedness is devoured!

Behold, you shall be broken without hand, and the wickedness which dwells in the midst of you shall be torn in pieces! For I am risen up in My anger, I am come forth in My fury; behold, I am coming quickly in great power

and glory! And who among the nations shall deliver you from the mouth of The Lion?! Who among the mighty and proud shall be able to overcome even the least of these I am sending?! FOR I AM THE LORD!

Therefore, let every way crack and every foundation crumble; let the earth give way! Let the high places fall with a great crash, and let every false image perish before the great and awesome power of The Lord!

See, your wealth has come to nothing, O peoples of the earth. For as it is written: Your wealth shall rot away, your fine clothes shall be eaten by moths. Your gold and silver shall become worthless, and shall be for a witness against you in the Day of Wrath, and shall eat your flesh like fire. Thus all the treasure, which you have heaped up against the Day, shall bury you… Behold, your power is corrupt, of no use at all; it shall consume you! For you are most perverse, a whole generation of deceitful peoples!

BEHOLD, THE EYES OF THE LORD HAVE SEEN IT! THE EARS OF THE LORD HAVE HEARD IT!…

My people are afflicted, and My faithful ones are persecuted, imprisoned and put to death! My little ones are brought to harm, and the innocent are murdered in droves, CAST OFF AS REFUSE!…

Therefore, the afflicted shall be given wealth beyond imagining, and the meek shall inherit the earth. The little ones shall be taken, and the innocent shall return home. And they shall be My sons and daughters, forever, life without end!…

Yet you, O most wicked generation, shall be cast off! I shall cast you out of My sight, and you shall remain outside the gates! For I do not know you! Says The Lord… There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the hard-hearted, to every servant of satan, to all who have joined themselves to this world… Kneel! Kneel before The Lord of Hosts, kneel before your maker! Kneel before The Holy One of Israel and kiss The Son! For in Christ alone is your salvation, in Messiah alone is there deliverance in the Day of Wrath! Yes He, who is called Jesus and Christ, is The Messiah, your only escape! YahuShua is The Lamb. Behold, He is also The Lion!

Yet you will forsake Him in the name of another. You shall embrace the impostor and bow down before the image of the destroyer of flesh…

Did you think, O you wicked, that the man of perdition could save you from the Day of Wrath?! Did you think you could escape the Day of Judgment, which I pronounced from the beginning?!

You are deceived, even as he is deceived! For the reign of wickedness shall be abolished, every form of evil shall be blotted out, the wicked removed, evil found no more in remembrance!… STRICKEN! BLOTTED OUT!… Extinguished in the lake of My burning heart.

Yet first you shall kneel!… Yes, you shall kneel, even as he whom you have worshiped in vain shall kneel… Before the majesty of Him called The Nazarene!…

For the earth shall be filled with His glory, and every knee shall bow to Him, on Earth, under the earth, and those in Heaven… Yea, all shall be brought into subjection before The King!

For thus says The Lord… Behold, My heart is set ablaze in My anger, and My countenance burns like a raging fire; My sadness is infinite, the weight of unending sorrow covers Me!

For as I live, says The Lord, I take no pleasure in the destruction of the wicked, but call all in the earth to repent, to turn from their evil ways and return to Me!… Oh peoples of the earth, do you not know the fury of The Lord has come, and is coming quickly?! Yet greater still is the love and mercy of God, fulfilled in The Son

of Man, He who was sent to you already! Therefore, hear The Word of The Lord, call upon The Name; embrace The Salvation of God, and live!

Therefore, hear the word of The Son of The Most Holy, The Only Begotten of The Father, the express image of The Invisible God, for thus says The Holy One of Israel: In the beginning was The Word, and The Word was with God, and The Word was God. In the beginning was The Word, which I AM; the very same as God, by whom all these worlds are and were created, for The Father and The Son are One.

Even you were created in the image of God; vessels, temples of My spirit. Yet you have desecrated the temple, and cease not from corrupting even all I have given you, by which you have also condemned yourselves.

For you say… „God shall not destroy us. We have neither heard Him nor seen Him. He only exists in the minds of men and in the pages of books“…

Oh how great is the pride and arrogance of man, binding cords which drag him down to death, a noose which continually tightens as he struggles to maintain his own way! For as it was and is written… My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge! And because they have rejected knowledge, I must also reject them!

In all their forsaking of Me are they taken away; on account of their pride they reject Me, and in their arrogance do they hold fast to their own way, treading the wide path! Therefore are the walls of Jerusalem broken down! Thus is the vineyard of The Lord tread down! Behold, the vats overflow, every vessel is tipped, all new wine evaporates in the fire! And still, My people are not saved.

Beloved children, do you not know the power and mercies of God?! I am that power through which God has shown His mercy!… Beaten, mocked, bruised, scourged and nailed to the cross for your transgressions, stricken by God, pierced and buried; risen to life after three days and three nights, that by My life you may be healed!

For My mercies endure forever, for all who accept and partake of My mercies. For these shall live by faith, and by no means shall their life be taken from them. And though they fall asleep, I shall surely revive them, and they shall abide in the light of The Lord, forever.

Foolish children, I was sent to redeem you, to restore you to life, to show you the way! Yet you forbear, and cast Me off as a cord which binds you! Do you not understand?! I have broken every cord, I have freed you from every chain which holds you captive! And yet you say… ‚Cast these cords from us‘.

Oh dead and dying generation, you have forsaken LIFE! You shall surely die! Your fate is sealed, and this at your own hand! For according to all your evil works which you have committed without reservation, and according to your great arrogance in where you have rejected The Truth and turned your backs on The Way, forsaking The Life, so shall it be done to you!

For there is no other, nor any other way found, by which you may enter into the love and mercy of God!… One Son given up for many, One Way to sanctification and life, life without end.

For God so loved the world that He gave His only begotten Son, that whoever believes in Him should not perish but have everlasting life…

Therefore, embrace Me now!… Lest you remain and drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation!

For I tell you the truth, Judgment and darkness shall reign seven days… Then the consummation… Behold, the birth of a new day, even one thousand years… Peace.

I died for you & Those, who live in Me, must crucify their Life also

April 19, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the Word of The Lord, The Risen One, your Redeemer… I had come to you as a man, clothed in the flesh of men, humble, My glory set aside… God became man, Immanu El… Living as all have lived in the body, yet not as man lives in the spirit for I am clean, having no sin in My body nor in My spirit, having obeyed every command of The Father… Blameless.

Thus says The Lord God… Behold The Lamb of God without spot or blemish, sent to die for the sins of the world, bearing the full weight of transgression in His own body…

My Son, You are and will always be The Risen Lamb of God, whereby You took the leaven of the world, having completely unleavened all men, once for all time, by Your shed blood, even upon the cross…

The perfect sacrifice for sin, acceptable to God, whereby all men are reconciled to The Father, if they so choose to receive of The Free Gift… Becoming once again My sons and daughters, free to enter the Garden and My love, from which they shall never again depart… Their new life lived in and for Christ Jesus, The Lord and Savior, My Son in whom I am well pleased.

Thus says The Risen Lamb… So then, little children, even all who gather in My name where I am also, a holy convocation – Have understanding of the Plan of Ages and creation… In the sixth day, the leaven of sin had entered into the garden; and on the seventh, God rested and blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it.

Therefore, as I had come and unleavened all men by the cross, so also must those who live in Me crucify their lives… Taking up their crosses, following after Me each day. For these first six days of the feast shall be for a physical representation of My command to you… You are forgiven, now go out and sin no more, and be then separate from other men and all worldly desires… A strange and peculiar people who remain in My love, even as I kept The Father's commands and remain in His love.

And the seventh day, it is the consummation of the six gone before, a holy convocation, the cleansing completed, a rest from all works against temptation and evil. For I am coming quickly, and I shall make a complete end of all transgression and sin, and all things which lead My children into temptation.

For I had come at first, to unleaven all men… To heal the hearts of all who receive of Me, to bring peace to the minds of all who believe in Me, to set the captives free!… For I am your Passover.

And now I am returning to make a complete end, of all leaven which fills this world. Behold in seven days I will accomplish it, the Last Week… Then rest, peace, one thousand years.

Here is wisdom… Six days, creation… The seventh, rest, holy. Six days since Adam… The seventh, rest, holy. Six days in the week… The seventh, rest, holy. Six days shall you feast… The seventh, rest, holy. Drink and eat in remembrance of Me! Be filled with the glory of The Lord, for I am risen!

Yes, I am The Risen One, who has come to live in all who receive of Me!… By Me alone shall you overcome, for I had overcome all things from the beginning, for I am The Beginning and The Ending, Alpha and Omega…

Behold, all is made new because of Me! Even as all things were made through Me and for Me… Says The Amen

The Firstborn from the dead, The Lord over all creation!… Jesus The Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, both Lord and Savior of men.

I am The Resurrection & The Life… I AM! Your Redeemer lives…

April 21, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Everlasting who would be man, Immanu El… Born into the world of a virgin, the chosen vessel by which The Salvation of Man came, as a babe… Growing, living as a man yet remaining unspotted from the world and sin… Completely blameless…

Born to die, suffering as no man could endure, the healing of many in the blood of sprinkling, cleansing the unclean forever… Death and dying, My Spirit committed to The Father, all things accomplished… The cup of The Father consumed…

Rest, renewal by the tears of mourning, sleep in the lower parts of the earth, the tomb sealed… The grain of wheat, The Holy Seed, has fallen and died, planted in the earth for three days and three nights…

I have given of My life unto death, I have completed all The Father has given Me to do, for I have the power to lay down My life… Behold! I have the power to take it up again!

Thus says The Father in Heaven… Gabriel, Michael, roll back the stone! Release The Light unto men, for it shakes the earth with a great trembling!… Break free, O Son of Man! Break death's hold! My beloved Son, Christ Jesus, Immanu El on Earth, YahuShua, come forth!…

Behold The Light of the world, The First Begotten from the dead, The Firstfruits, The Risen One! Says The Holy One, The God of Israel, The Maker of Heaven and Earth.

Thus says The Risen One… I am The Resurrection and The Life! And all those, who believe in Me, shall not die but live, for I shall raise them up at the Last Day!… No more tears, no more death, no more pain, for the old order of things has passed away…

All things restored in glory, the glory of everlasting life… The power of death destroyed, sin taken away and cast into the void of forgetfulness.

I AM RISEN! Your Redeemer lives, even forever and ever! Amen.

The Firstfruits of the Harvest, the wild Wheat & The second Harvest

June 4, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

[Timothy] My God and My Lord, I pray in the name of Him, You have sent to us in love. He is the Spirit, Your only Begotten Son, the Mercy Seat for those who have fallen from Your graces. Return us to grace, by the

grace You have shared with us. Lord, I pray to You this day, on behalf of all of us gathered here today. You have loved us, and taken us out of the world, though we are yet in the world.

You have saved us by the blood of Your Son. We can never thank You enough for what You have done for us. We have believed Your testimony, and You have poured Your Spirit upon us, so we may know how to live in You and for You. We have become the firstfruits of Your love, sanctified by Your Spirit, because of our belief and devotion to You.

We believe, Lord… We love You, Lord. Lord, come and live fully in us. Please, Lord, establish us fully in Your glory. Make us clean, lift us up from our stumblings. Lord, reside in Your delicate temples, keep us from temptation, and deliver us from the evil one.

Oh Lord, what can we say? What can we do to prove our love for You? Our gratitude? Our devotion? Oh My God and My Jesus, fulfill Your love in us. Come quickly, Lord… Come quickly. Take us home… Embrace Your children, Father. Return us to the Garden, set us upon the Rock of Your enduring promise… Eternal life with You, who has made us and remade us, once again. Amen.

[YahuShua] Oh beloved little flock, how I do love you… My firstfruits of My seeds planted in My servant, now flourishing in you. Beloved little ones, I am coming. I shall indeed gather you up beneath My wings and carry you to Heaven. Verily, verily, I say to you, I have already gathered you and bundled you together… My firstfruits of the Harvest who I shall offer to The Father.

Beloved, understand the mercies of God, and that part of Him which is also in Me, which We have placed in you. I have given of Myself, so shall you do as I have done. Share this gift. Bless those who curse you, kindly treat those who mistreat and abuse you.

Love your enemies, help those who are against you. Plant the seeds for the Second Harvest, for those left behind shall grow during the storm, and be uprooted, toppled and trampled, but by no means shall they wither. They shall shine in the darkness, and I shall be their strength and comfort… These I must bring also.

Behold, The Spirit of God endures for all time. His will be done on earth as in Heaven. I have chosen and separated the wheat from the tares, and I will continue to do so. Even by these words shall it be done and come to pass.

Behold, I have left 144,000 workers in the field, and they shall gather all who The Father has ordained to be gathered. By the power of His Spirit, fully established in them, shall they gather. All wild wheat shall be gathered…

Never was this crop tares. Rather, they have only grown too close and amongst the tares, abiding in their shadow. They have been tamed and have come into the Light, with the new understanding that, indeed, I AM WHO I AM. The lost have been found and refashioned in Me. These shall be gathered also… The firstfruits of God's mercy gathered from the storm of His fury…

Lo, all, who call on the name of The Lord in that Day, shall be saved… Behold, those who did not love their life in this world, even unto death… They have received life eternal.

Woe unto those who have loved their lives in this world, so much that they strove to save themselves… They are lost, given up to the flames of The Father's indignation, destroyed by the Word and the brightness of My coming. The dark destroyed, the wicked blotted out. All is quiet in the Kingdom of God, for those who sit at the right hand of His Mercy Seat…

Lo, I am with you always, even to the end of this age and ever after, residing in the joy of My Father. Come and see, My beloved, who have believed without seeing… Look down upon the earth… Behold, the angels of Heaven do continually ascend and descend upon The Son of Man… Reaping where others have sown, lifting up the newly redeemed of The Lord, for they now believe because they have seen the power of God moving upon the face of the entire earth… Yea, even the heavens have been shaken.

The wheat is gathered… The saints have been established in glory and do follow The Lamb, who turned into a Lion, wherever He goes. Beloved, follow Me. I will lead you into fountains of living waters… A well, a spring, of love and life that never runs dry.

Behold, I shall even recreate the entire world for you. You believed in Me, and you remain in My love, and will never depart again… Nor can anyone snatch you from My arms. Come and share in My joy forever, even forever and ever… And know the mystery of God revealed, and the knowledge of creation… None are found lower than the angels… Amen and Amen.

To the CHURCH who bears My Name, who neither knows My Church nor remains in My Body

June 5, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Hear what The Lord says to the churches of men, who bear the name, Jehovah… You have gone out of The Way, not knowing where you stand. None know where they are going, all have gone their own way, and are lost without understanding.

Dear men, who speak without understanding… Embrace The Rod, and learn of the mysteries of God.

Hear what The Lord says, lest I leave you upon this earth during The Lord's Day that comes quickly, wherein your backs shall be left to the smiters. You know not the will of God, nor have you kissed The Son. All foundations, built upon the vain understanding of men, shall be brought to nothing before the power of The Holy One of Israel, wrought in the judgments He shall cast upon the entire earth. So then, you remain in your ignorance, listening to lies and knowledge brought forth by men of vanity, seeking after human praise, saying within themselves… ‚We alone are righteous. We understand God, and we will fulfill His Word.'

Oh churches, you know nothing yet as you ought to know, nor have you any wisdom at all. Oh you blind Pharisees, of this modern day of men, how shall I save you?… Hypocrites!… You are entrapped, having been caught up in your own snares, you, yourselves, have placed in the Way, to keep you from the Truth of the Word.

Oh blind and deaf Pharisees, stop speaking, and become dumb so you may hear and see. You have not understanding, because you have denied Him who I sent to you, having segregated the Word of God for your own measure, you call the truth of God in your own name. Woe, I say to you, oh arrogant generation… Shall you speak for The Most High, and declare His name, though I have not spoken to you?!

Know this, you have blasphemed the name of The Lord, by your corrupt musings brought forth from your own hearts, having not truly believed in The One I sent to you. Dear little ones, you are not even on the path to salvation. You tread upon the stony ground where thorns have sprung up.

Little children, forsake your forefathers, and come to Me, your true Father. And to become My children, you must forsake the world and all doctrines of men, and receive of My Spirit, which is in Christ Jesus, your Lord…

He is the Way to The Father… By Him, only, shall you know Me… To know Him is to know Me.

He, alone, did I speak of, saying… ‚Your throne, oh God, is forever and ever', calling Him by His name to be called among men, Immanu El. So then, you bear falsely for My name, having brought My Son low, having taken His glory, the glory I gave Him, which is also My glory… The Son and I are One!

Have understanding… To understand My words, you must know and accept the Word who became flesh, who gave up His glory, so again He might be glorified for My glory, which is Our glory. You have not understanding of God, nor who He is. Nor can any approach Me, save Him, who alone is as The Father.

And since you do not know Him, I sent to you, neither then do you know Me. You remain in the wilderness, separated from God, left alone without understanding. For understanding comes from the Holy Spirit, which teaches you all things, and will cause you to remember that which I have given you. And this same Spirit is of God, and is received through Christ, who is, and was, and is to come… Jesus.

Listen to The Spirit, He is The Christ, and you will begin to know Me… Fully embrace and love Him… And oh yes, children, worship Him, even as do the angels in Heaven… And assuredly, I say to you, I shall forget your iniquities and gather you up.

Continue to resist My Word, and accept not My correction, through much tribulation shall you come into the Truth, which is absolute… Neither is there any shadow of turning, whatsoever, in the Word of God. By Him, who is the Word and The Christ, were all things made… Even all these worlds. By Him are all things established. And by Him, only, shall all, that is written and decreed by Me, come to pass and be fulfilled. For in the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God, and the Word became flesh and dwelt among you… Immanu El.

Church of Jehovah, which you call yourself, of yourself, for yourself, listen to what God says… Keep My commandments exactly as they are written, and accept My Son as He really is and follow His teachings, and I may yet pour out My Spirit upon you. Tear down these walls of false witness you have erected; stop breaking My commandments. Do you not know My commandments stand forever, and by the name of My Son shall you also stand?

Listen to those I have sent to you. Timothy speaks not of His own authority; neither does he know anything but that which I have given him. For this reason have I chosen him, for this reason does he receive understanding… He was virgin in spirit, having no doctrine, whatsoever, in his heart, of the churches of men. He was the fool who became the wise man, knowing in himself he was lowly before The Lord and was in need of a savior. He have I called, he have I given understanding.

And with Him shall there be a great multitude, who shall speak and so do as I have given them, which is according to the very same Spirit and understanding I have given to Timothy, who loves Me unconditionally by putting his full faith and love in My Son, who now has come to dwell in him and all those who love the name of The Lord and wait anxiously for His coming.

Wise men, become the fool, so you may be truly wise… Stand proud for your own glory, and you remain the fool of a wicked heart… To this man punishment is reserved, and I shall not spare the rod or the whip… The haughty and high-minded shall be brought very low, so they may be exalted… By no other means shall these be saved.

The humble, penitent man shall know God and His dwelling place, by calling on the name of The Lord… He is The Christ and Jesus… His name, YahuShua HaMashiach!

AWAKE... For the Kingdom of God will be established on the Flames of Judgment

June 15, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

[God] My children of the earth, bless the name of The Lord… Bless His name for the sake of mercy. My people, hear the Word of The Lord.

Thus says The Lord your God, the God of Israel, the God of creation… Run to the Light, embrace the Shepherd, for He does call His sheep, and goes about the earth to gather them. One Shepherd… One Lord… One flock gathered and prepared for their journey, their short journey to the bosom of The Father, for I, even I, am their Father. And He, who calls to them, He is also their Father, having given them life.

Thus says The Lord, who is full of mercy… The time has come, the time of redemption is here… I must gather My flock. They must become one fold, and be hidden in the shadow of The Lord, where there is no shadow… Only salvation and the light of understanding, which comes from His Grace, who died to save them, and comes to foster them under His wings, high and lifted up to the house of The Lord where The Father dwells… So they might become the Bride of the Bridegroom, together in the house of their Father and their God, for one week.

Thus says the Shepherd, who shall smite the flock of slaughter and scatter the spotted sheep, the ill and unfavored of the flock… I am come, though you do not behold My face, nor hear My words… I am here nonetheless. I shall gather all those who cup their ears, and all those with kinked necks, whose eyes do gaze up continually in the anticipation of My coming, for these do know My name, and I see of Myself in them. Blessed, oh how blessed are they who believe and embrace Me, though they have not seen, for they shall surely see and embrace Me, though their feet no longer touch the ground.

So then, My beloved and lost, who hate My coming and the sound of My name, who trample on My commandments, oh you wicked of heart, how shall I save you? How hard it is for you to obey My commands. You know not love, though it has been given you. I have commanded you to love one another and forgive those who have hurt you, as I have done for you. You choose hate… You choose hate, and do continually beat upon your breasts and afflict the poor.

Once beloved, you are forsaken and poor. You have broken the covenant and spit upon the face of The Holy One of Israel. Oh what great sorrow, what bitter anguish… My children do rise up against Me and blaspheme the name of their Maker, Creator of heaven and earth.

Thus says The Holy One, the Lion of Judah… Your day is done… All your work shall be undone and found no more in remembrance. I had reached out My hand to you, and yet you still drive the nails of abomination and hate into them. Therefore, you have chosen. You have made your covenant with death, and with hell (the grave) are you in agreement, cut off from the land of the living… The walking dead on the path to destruction.

Thus says The Lord, the Redeemer… I know you… I see deep into the hearts of men. I see among you a wild flock and a new flock, a lost flock, who, by great travail, shall escape the storm, though they be in the midst of it.

So listen and hear, and take heed… I have chosen. I have prepared My army, the watchmen. These shall be left behind, and to them shall the lost harken. They shall guide you to the Kingdom. All cities shall fall, a great evil shall consume the land, but these I have left shall not fail. Though many fall and die on every side, these shall not fail. They shall march, they shall not stumble, for I uphold them. And by the power of My arm shall

they carry you, even through the eye of the storm shall they go… Behold My witnesses, 144,000, who shout My name and trumpet salvation in the face of adversity.

The winds shall blow, the earth shall quake, the cities shall burn, the towers shall fall. Lo, through the smoke of wickedness and the breadth of the beast, they shall march free, undaunted, across the whole breath of the whole earth, to the place I will show them… Yea! They shall mount up on the wings of eagles, with the power of God before them, and they shall hide the child who had no name, whose name shall be given, the remnant.

Even for a time, times and the dividing of time, they shall abide in the wilderness; and The Lord, Himself, shall take them through the fire. They shall be refined and tried unto a pure white gemstone. And The Lord, Himself, shall feed them and give them drink in the sanctuary of His mercy, until the end. Then shall they run. They shall run swiftly in the presence of The Holy One, the Prince. They shall not tire; neither shall their shoes, nor any of their apparel, wear out.

Woe, woe, woe to those, who will not turn, says The Lord of Hosts. They shall stumble, they shall fall, and they shall not be found. Neither shall any of the works of men be found… Neither shall anything, before, be ever again.

The Lord has come… He is calling. The Lord shall return… He shall gather. The Lord shall destroy… He shall shine from the east unto the west, and cast all darkness and wickedness into the fire. His Kingdom shall be established on the flames of judgment, on the shoulders of retribution, and stand forever by the strength of His hand and the righteousness of His vesture.

It shall endure forever because of His mercies… Because of His love for His children, who have become His bride in the family of God, forever and ever… Amen.

Abide in the Doctrine of the Messiah... Don't just proclaim it, live by it!

June 28, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, how can I convert the sinner from his ways and bring him the Good News and your warning, if I am to remain separate?

Thus says The Lord… I have spoken, yet those of hardened hearts refuse to harken to My voice. I have written it with parchment and ink through the prophets, behold, I have etched My words in stone with My own finger, yet who has received My message? Who has obeyed My Word, as it is written?!

I tell you the truth, only those fully converted in their innermost parts have accepted My message, and only those who truly love Me obey My Word. For they remain in My love and delight in My Commandments, knowing I AM WHO I AM.

So then what of all these smoking firebrands who surround you, who do always rebel against Me in word and by deed? Hypocrites! Shall My children profess to know Me with their lips, and then go and sin before My face in that self-same hour?! They do continually transgress, neither do they abide in the doctrine of The Messiah!

For I tell you the truth, all He is, all He has spoken, even to all that is written of Him in the Scriptures of Truth, even in all these Letters, is the Way, the Truth and the Life. Therefore is it not the reasonable service of those who say they are My people, to walk in His ways and obey His teaching?

To abide in the doctrine of The Messiah is not mere proclamation or belief. To abide is to live in His Word… Yea, a shining example of righteousness, a striving to be like The Messiah in all your ways, so that the passerby, and even those close to you, may come to know the true joy of The Lord, by His disciples who glorify His name by all they say and do.

Do you not remember what your Lord has told you… ‚One does not live on bread and water alone, but by every word spoken by the mouth of The Lord your God?' So then, little ones, do not just give voice and teach, but abide in the doctrine of Messiah… My doctrine. By example shall you lead them.

Did you think you could change the hearts of the afflicted by human power?… This is of no use at all. I shall soften the hearts of the seekers, crack the hearts of the afflicted and harden the hearts of the wicked.

What of you, Timothy? Have you, yourself, saved even one of these thousands who have turned to Me, by your own doings? Did you cause yourself to write these words? Did you give the newly redeemed understanding? Did you pour out your own spirit upon them? Timothy, have peace… I know you know the truth of My words, and the answers of your heart have spoken truth and righteousness. Yet I have, and will continue to make you an example to the people.

My beloved, all of Timothy's apparent success in the conversion of these many thousands is answered in one word …obedience. He has obeyed the voice of The Lord. I gave him the seeds, he planted, and I gave the increase.

So then, beloved, how then shall you change even one thought or action of those, whom you love, by your presence? Rather, that which is clean must stay clean. For that which is unclean is of a high concentration and does continually flow into that which is of a lower concentration, contaminating it. Only The Lord your God, Maker of all things, can turn back the tide and cleanse that which is contaminated. Why kick your foot against the bricks?… You will only limp away wounded by the effort. You shall go where I send you.

Thus says The Lord… I have come to make not peace, but war, a great division, families in derision… Parents against the children, and the children against the parents… Even sibling against sibling, friend against friend… Your enemies will be they of your own house and kindred. The wheat and the tares must be separated for the harvest, and the wheat taken into My barn.

The Lord has spoken… His words stand. Neither is there any change, whatsoever, in My vesture. As I have always been, so I am, and tomorrow the same… For I AM WHO I AM, and there is none like Me, save Him I sent to you who is as I am, the very Mercy of My heart.

Keep not the company of the wicked. How shall you teach the blind? What words will the deaf hear? Can you heal the tongues of the dumb?… I shall teach them My words, so they may sing with a new voice. And if they will forbear, and not give heed to My teaching, nor listen to My words or speak rightly, shall I not punish them?

What of this wicked generation, who speaks against My prophets and hisses at them in secret? Behold, I have put My words in the mouths of My witnesses. Woe to any man or woman, who seeks them ill will. I have put MY words in their mouths. Shall you, then, blaspheme your God in your forsaking of them? Have understanding and look past your selfish desires…

It is I who speaks to you! You would not hear, so I have sent to you the prophets, to give you understanding and guidance, so I may bless you… Yet you stab at Me, by assaulting them, stoning them and killing them. Shall I not give you recompense, in full, for your evil surmisings and wicked deeds, brought forth from your corrupted hearts? Are you, this modern generation, so skilled in knowledge that you have put yourself above your forefathers and ancestors?

Shall I reward you for your achievements that lead you quickly into destruction?… No! Says The Lord your God. As I have punished all who have disobeyed the Word of The Lord, given them from the beginning, even so shall I do to this wicked generation to the end…

Yea, even twenty-one times more shall you receive at My hand. For in this modern age, the Truth has been preached to you even many, many times and is readily available for your salvation. Even the Gospel, at present, is being preached in all the world and will soon be known to all… Then The Holy One shall come.

Yet you have denied the very name of the One, who has given you life and saved you from death. Oh disobedient children, shall I not punish you? Sons of men, your kingdom is finished… Your knowledge is come to nothing.

The Mashiach comes as the thief… You know His name. He shall leave you in darkness, having gathered up the light. Behold… Your King comes to destroy, and regain His inheritance. Then shall all those, who love His coming, abide truly in His doctrine, for He shall be in them and amongst them… And I shall be their God, and they shall be My people… Amen.

Enmity & The Word... The Battle & Division of My Harvest

July 2, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His Servant… Timothy, write as I command you, and have understanding of My words and that same Word which I have also placed within you.

The time has come, and is yet come, for you to speak. I will put My words in your mouth and cause you to speak them. You shall not fear. You shall not stumble. You shall not stifle My voice in you. You shall cry aloud with a new voice… Yea, you shall shout My proclamation. In a loud voice, you shall speak My commandments… You shall sing the praises of The Lord in this land. Yea, even in many lands I shall show you, you shall minister. You shall surely go at My command.

I shall stoke the embers within you, you shall burn from within… A blazing fire shall rage within you. You shall spew fire in the face of the multitude, and they shall be singed, they shall be burned. Even they who withstand you, who do rebel against their God and sow dissension, even these shall be burned up, fleeing at the terror of The Lord. They, too, shall know that which you speak is not your own, but the fury of The Lord spoken through mere men, the prophets of the end of this age… a call to repentance, My pronouncement of judgment, carrying the full weight of My Spirit which I shall establish in you.

Beware, and give heed… The Word of The Lord is poured out upon The Lord's special offering. These have received My reward… They shall not die. They shall mount up and ride into battle. They shall slay all enmity between Me and My people, a great division… They shall divide My harvest. They shall blow the trumpet, they shall not tire… they shall surely sing. My vessels are sealed… They are filled and set in their places.

I will pour them out on all peoples, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear… All shall be accountable to that which was spoken in their hearing. All shall hear… language is no obstacle for The Lord. For all the gifts of the Spirit shall My chosen obtain… Even more shall they receive.

Of such a one as these are you, oh beloved Timothy. Why do you doubt what is before you? Embrace My promises, and believe, and you shall be given all that your heart desires, for what you have asked of Me is of a righteous heart and in line with My will. Though you stumble, though you have fallen, remember, I have seen your heart. I know that which even you do not know of your own self. Believe, and it shall be done, for the

prayers of a righteous man avail much. And that same man of pure faith, nothing doubting, can do anything The Lord asks of Him, for The Lord does dwell in that man, and that man dwells in The Lord.

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer… What then, Timothy, is it you wait for? Come here and sit beside Me, and I shall give you understanding of all that you seek. Receive of Me, and let us arise and go forth into battle. Victory is assured, for the enemy is and was defeated, since the foundation of the world… Fear not, The Lord is with you.

Timothy, you yet ask of that which I have already told you. If you go and be among your kindred of your wife, there shall be no peace, but war. And if you go not, there shall be no peace, but war. So then, what shall you do in the face of certain conflict? Shall I have mercy upon these, who have spoken against Me, even a cursing of My words?

Indeed I shall, for they will come to call on My name by tribulation. Shall I not punish these smoking fire-brands, who make light of My prophet and desecrate My words and this gift I have given them? Shall I give unto you the very fruit of My body, the sanctity of My words, and then feed it to the dogs?… Lo, you have given it to them, they have eaten. Behold, they have vomited it up again and made it meat for flies. Shall I not punish them?

What of you, My beloved? Shall you stay silent in the presence of those who have sinned against Me? I know you, Beloved… You shall rage, and you shall be justified, but not by anger. Timothy shall speak… I will put My words in his mouth, and he shall gouge them with the Truth.

So then, Timothy, and wife, Beloved, go and honor your parents, for they do believe in Me… In this you do well, neither is this against My will. For if those, who are the elders of My flock, call upon you, you shall surely go. And if such others come, who are also called, though they remain in judgment, you shall still honor your mother and your father, for their dwelling place is of God and sanctified by My presence there.

A warning… None shall depart contented. The hammer shall drop and the gap shall be widened… A severe gash, a great striving over words. From discontentment and hurt shall come unity. Though there is division, there shall come unity and later reconciliation.

Remember, little ones, to stay silent, and to keep the peace in false words, is to deny The Lord your God and I, the One who The Father has sent to dwell among you… In your very presence.

Be not downhearted, nor fear, for hardship is coming… A great awakening… Desolations have been determined. And these very same ones, who mock you and do desecrate My name, shall run… They shall flee and seek refuge. And to whom will they go?… They shall go to those they had wronged, and repent.

Then you shall say to them… ‚Come, you are welcome. Neither are you forsaken. Repent not for that which you have done unto me, for I have already forgiven you. Turn to Him, who shall save you… Turn to The Lord your God, and call out to Him in the name of His Son, Jesus Christ, The Lord.‘

Rejoice, therefore, for I am coming quickly, and I shall fight against them with the sword of My mouth. All enmity against The Lord your God shall die in that Day. I am the Kingdom, the Power and the Glory, forever and ever… Amen and Amen.

Resist the Devil & Embrace My Commands!

July 11, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

If faith as a mustard seed can move mountains, what does it profit if you have no faith at all in yourself? Behold the devil's purpose… To keep you entrapped, ensnared by your own doubt and temptation, which leads to feelings of unworthiness, casting your own self from My Kingdom and My purpose. If you are forgiven, then how are you unworthy? If I cleanse you, how then are you yet unclean?…

My child, My son, all is a lie and a deception. Nothing can separate you from the love of God… Neither height, nor depth, nor Heaven, nor hell (the grave), nor man nor any angel. There is but one way and only one who can separate you… You. Of your own free will, knowing the Truth and My salvation, then in turn rejecting it, even to the denial of My name.

So then, if no persons, nor powers, nor principalities can separate us, for I am the fulfillment of God's love, then where do you stand, young one? You stand fully in My love, already established in life and the Kingdom…

Even since the beginning had I placed you there. So stop sinning and sabotaging the promises I have made. They can not be unmade, unless the Father repents of that which He has promised, because of your unwillingness to follow His Word and command. But I know your heart…

It remains willing, yearning to serve Me. Yet out of fear, you stumble and resist My promises because of your doubt, which is not altogether your own, but seeds of the evil one. Him you must resist, his words lead to doubt…

Cast them from you. You know when he speaks to you, you know when he is there. Rebuke him, Timothy, in My name! And he shall flee from you. Know this… He will wait and return when you are weak. This is how My strength will grow in you, from your weakness, and in time will be made perfect.

Grow strong… Yea, grow strong, son of men! Put on your armor and fight, and grow strong and wise. Though you were created a little lower than the angels, you need not abide lower, for I shall uplift you, even high above those detestable birds which dwell in the earth.

Timothy, believe when I say… I shall establish you… It will surely be done, it shall surely come to pass. God's will, purposed, can not be turned aside. Even the Christ, the Son of Man, can not change the will of the Father. Rather, I am sent to fulfill it, even all in all, forever and ever.

I am your Servant and King, forever and ever… Life without end.

The Dust has been shaken off the Feet of My Messengers as a Testament against you Churches

July 16, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the word of The Lord, all you insolent children, and give ear, all you desolate houses, for thus says The Lord to those who dwell within the churches of men; to all those who call of themselves Christian who do lie, having not obeyed the voice of The Lord their God nor given heed to My correction; a foolish people who forsake My Commandments and do not hallow My Sabbaths.

Empty vessels of dishonor, lamps with no oil, whose hearts remain far from Me… Churches of men, shall you attempt to stand before Me in your temples made with human hands, and say you are delivered, then go in that self-same hour and desecrate My name by all you say and do?!…

Blasphemy! You do always take the name of The Lord in vain! How dare you kneel before Me in repentance as a show before your brethren, adorning yourselves with pretense!… You are not forgiven, neither have I accepted your pleas! You have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain! How dare you kneel before Me in the name of The Redeemer, and ask of Me forgiveness for all you have done, saying within yourselves, ‚I am delivered'…

You have surely spoken in vain! You are not delivered! For I see no love for God in your hearts, nor have you forgiven every one who has trespassed against you! Nor are you truly ashamed of your offenses, neither is there any remorse in your hearts at all! Thus your repentance has become unrepentance, and your words wind!

Behold, you quote My Word, instant in and out of season, YET NOT ONE OF YOU OBEYS MY WORD!…

Each week you go out and come in, with your heads held high, yet as a wife who ceases not from committing adultery, you continue to defile My name by your doctrines and traditions, even to the embracing of all these holidays of men, which I hate!…

STOP BREAKING MY COMMANDMENTS! For they do remain atop your marred heads!… Says The Lord.

Churches of men, know you not, to worship anything or anyone other than The Father through The Son is false worship?! Know you not, to love any image or material possession more than Me is idol worship?! And to uphold any tradition which stems from idolatry is idolatry?!… YOU WORSHIP YOURSELVES!

Churches of men, know you not, to speak of Me falsely or to call on My name in unbelief or for a pretense, or to associate My name or The Messiah's with any doctrine or tradition which I have not decreed, is to take the name of The Lord your God in vain?!… DESECRATION! ANTICHRIST!

Churches of men, know you not, the seventh day of the week is the day you shall remember and keep holy, and do no works therein except that which is good and upholds the cause of the fatherless, the widow and the needy?!… SUNDAY IS NOT THE SABBATH! SATURDAY YOU SHALL KEEP, FOR I DO NOT CHANGE!

Neither have I commanded any other day, neither has the thought entered My mind! Serve Me, not mammon!

Churches of men, shall you continue to dishonor your father and mother, by all you say and do?!… Ungrateful hypocrites! Shall you continue to commit murder?! For in the hating of your brother or sister, you are guilty of murder in your hearts! Behold, even some of you who call of yourselves Christian are in favor of this so-called "right to choose"!… YOU HAVE CHOSEN DEATH! YOU HAVE SURELY CONDEMNED YOURSELVES!

And all who cast their lot with those who murder the innocent shall be left outside the city, along with the perverse, those involved with the occult and with drugs, the sexually immoral, all murderers and idol-worshipers, and everyone who loves and practices falsehood!

Churches of men, shall you continue to commit adultery in your hearts without pause?! Know you not, to even look upon another with lust in your heart is adultery?!… Behold, even every doctrine and tradition born of men is adultery against God! How long shall you rob Me and steal from your neighbor, for you do always bear false witness of Me; behold, you lie to your neighbor and to yourself!

For I tell you the truth, you know neither Me nor My will, nor have you heard My voice at any time! And shall you continue, without ceasing, to covet even all things which you behold with your eyes?! Pluck them out and be blind for this world; only then will you truly see!… O arrogant generation, how shall I humble you that you may be saved?

Churches of men, shall you continue to crucify The Son of Salvation, again and again, by following the dictates of your own evil hearts, justifying your transgression in the name of Grace?! Not so, little ones, for you shall fall, and you shall be broken in the day of My anger! And only the truly converted in heart shall escape! For they have the testimony of The Messiah and keep The Commandments; indeed, they strive always to walk in My ways, to obey all I have commanded them, forsaking the commandments of men…

Behold, the lowly shall be taken, and you, O most insolent and high-minded children, you who do call of yourselves Christian, you shall be left in bewilderment and tears, in bitterness and heavy sorrow! Thus as I have spoken, so shall it be done.

Behold, I have shaken the dust off the feet of My messengers, I have set apart My elect, and of your houses, see, I have left them to you desolate… Therefore, cast off your pride and humble yourselves, forsake all these vanities and repent, and now bring forth new works worthy of repentance!

For I tell you the truth, you have surely blasphemed My name; even by all you say and do, you pollute the name of The Holy One of Israel without ceasing!… Therefore, again I say to you, come to Me in sincerity and in truth, regain the line, and come out of the churches of men.

Churches of men, repent of this way you have chosen, for it is most corrupt. Return to Me, that I may reveal My Mercy and return you to your place, even that place I had prepared for you from the foundation of the world. Do not wait, beloved ones, but run quickly and pick up your cross and follow Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be. And still you reject this Word, refusing to accept Me as I truly am.

Therefore I have taken from you My candlestick, for you yet remain unwilling. Indeed, you refuse to rejoice in his light, though it is My light which shines through him; it is My voice which speaks through him, and My spirit which causes him to write. Yet you will not hearken, nor have you danced to the sweet music he has played for you…

Behold, I have put My words in his mouth! I have given him understanding of that which he did not possess! Yet you stone him with your words and hiss at him in open and in secret, scorning him without cause! Churches of men, you have turned to Me the back, and not the front!…

And though I have endeavored to teach you, arising early and sending forth My messengers, sounding this trumpet continually before the time, you will not listen; indeed you refuse to give heed, nor will you receive correction…

Therefore you are forsaken until the time be changed; My servant uprooted and sent to a foreign nation, to a peculiar people who hunger and thirst for righteousness… And I shall surely fill them up, says The Lord.

If The Son sets you free, you are free indeed

July 17, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Though you transgress, I forgive. Though you disobey, I remain faithful. And though you stumble and fall, I shall lift you up… And though I humble you, you shall surely be exalted.

Therefore open your ears, My son, for I know your heart. Within you I see a deep, unfathomable love, the kind of which I have not seen in your fellows. For this reason I am with you, and for this reason I am sending you. Indeed your heart remains open to Me, neither are you weighted down by corrupt doctrine or filthy tradition, nor have you sworn allegiance to any man-made faith or denomination; thus I have chosen you.

Yet I tell you, you have yet to tap the strength which dwells within you… Bring it forward, Timothy! Embrace this love you have for Me! For by union with The Messiah shall the power of God be established in you – The Spirit, The Son. Indeed, one whose trust in The Holy One is complete, nothing doubting, can move mountains.

Therefore, hear and understand… It is written… ‚You are all gods, for you are children of The Most High God.' (John 10:34 & Psalm 82:6) You were created in My image and brought forth through your mother's womb. And now you are being remolded, born again in spirit and in truth, restored to life as at the first… Blameless. And you shall even be born a third time into glory, when the fullness of time comes in. Then will you truly know Me, for you shall see Me as I am.

If then you are born again of the Spirit, and the Spirit of God comes to live in you, and you ask anything in My name, shall it not be done for you? Indeed it shall be done speedily, in accordance with The Father's will. Therefore, again I tell you, all those who live and breathe in Me, having received of My fullness, can do anything; yea, nothing shall be impossible for them. For by steadfast faith and total belief man can walk on water.

My son, have I not shown you these things already? Do you doubt My miracles, because they were wrought through men? My servants were men like you, nothing more, nothing less, save this: They believed with steadfast, immovable faith, nothing doubting… Therefore believe, Timothy! Use what I have given you! For I am with you.

My beloved son, My image is shown upon you and within you, and soon we shall be one. Yet the world has covered your eyes with scales, and the devil does continually seek new ways to chain you…

Timothy, I have placed the salve in your hands. The keys have already been given you… Break free!… For if The Son sets you free, you are free indeed! (John 8:36)

By their Words and Deeds, they have condemned themselves to Death

July 27, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… The wicked shall surely fall by the word of their own mouth, by their own works, they shall surely stumble and fall into the pit… By their words and deeds, they have condemned themselves to death.

Yet if these same ones call on the name of The Lord, in truth, in The Son's name, assuredly I say to you, THEY SHALL BE DELIVERED and not die… For they have called upon The Name, the only name by which they must be saved…

Jesus The Christ, Yeshua The Messiah, YahuShua HaMashiach… Both Lord and Savior of men.

Behold, from the very moment – one has a change of heart – they shall pass from judgment into life. For I know the hearts of men, and the thoughts of their minds are not at all hidden from Me…

Behold, I look upon their innermost desires. Therefore when they call upon Me, I know and I see, regardless of the name by which they have come to know Me, says The Lord. For there is but one Lord and one Savior… And I AM HE.

Father & Son are One… The Lamb becomes the Lion & The Savior the Judge

July 28, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Who can know the glory of The Lord? Who can measure His mercies? Who has known the thoughts of His heart? Who has seen the majesty of His vesture or known the likeness of His being?….

Behold the power and glory from on high, the Prince of Peace, the Everlasting Father of His beloved, The Son of Man, King of Kings, Lord of Lords. Lo, He comes in the likeness of The Father, His Father and your Father, your God and His God… The Father and The Son are One… The likeness of which none can approach, the glory of The Lord God, Creator of all things, Heaven and earth. For the earth is filled with His glory! His majesty assaults you on every side… Embrace Me now, says The Lord of Hosts.

Thus says The Lord to His children… I have spoken it… It shall be done. I have purposed it… It shall be accomplished. The Kingdom shall be established in a day!

Thus says The Lord your God, The Lord of all power and glory… I shall tear down all these temples made with human hands. I shall destroy and deliver. I shall punish and forgive. I shall judge and exalt. I shall destroy these temples made with human hands. I shall destroy them for My own sake. I shall destroy them, even every one, for My name's sake. I shall root them out and burn them with unquenchable fire.

Thus says The Lord in a loud voice… It shall be done. I shall destroy them. I shall destroy them all! Says The Lord. No more shall they stand. No more shall these abominations stand desecrating My holy place, even corrupting the hearts of the temples I created by My own hands.

For I do love My temples, these beloved temples, made by My own Right Hand in fragile flesh. Oh, how I do love My children. Oh, how I long to gather them. Come, My beloved little ones, return to your Father who loves you.

Return to Me… Embrace the Carpenter. He is your Master, your Savior, your Life. Embrace My love and mercy, live in My love. Let Me hold you, let Me comfort you… Live in My Son. In Him is peace, the joy of My heart… Your joy fulfilled in Him, in Me. The Father and The Son are One. Break not My heart… Break not My commandments anymore. Hear the voice of The Lord, your Redeemer… Embrace My Son, He is among you. He has not left you, though you do not behold His face… He is with you…

The face of your Redeemer, the love of which you have never known, the face of the majesty of the One and Only True God, the God of all, The Holy One of Israel. Hear Me! My children… I AM GOD! I am the God of Israel! I am coming!… I am already here! Behold, I am come with the power of My Right Hand, the power of My Mighty and Strong One!

Thus says The Lord… Behold, you shall kneel. I shall take back the throne of My glory. The Son of the Most High shall sit upon the throne of His mercy and His judgment. Hear Him! For I shall surely take from the earth all those, who have ears to hear. For these will see His face and hear the voice of The Holy One, the voice of their Redeemer and the trumpet call of God. They shall surely be caught up… Yea, to the third Heaven, where they shall abide… Even those asleep and those awake, who have been awakened from their living slumber.

Thus says The Lord to the dead, the walking dead and the yet living slumberers... Woe, I say to you. You are given up to judgment, the judgment of this world and punishments of The Lord Most High. The stage is set, and judgment must now reign. The wrath of God has come! Says The Lord in His anger.

But first, salvation of many… In mercy, through Mercy, because of My Mercy I had sent to them. The Shepherd comes… He shall gather His flock.

And judgment shall sit. The Book will be opened, the seals broken. The Lion shall come…. Woe to the haughty and high-minded…. Woe to the hard-hearted…. Woe to the worshippers of satan and his false prophet…. Woe to the people of violence…. Woe to the northern lands…. Woe to the people of the rising sun and the kings of the east…. Woe to all people, who come against My people and My lands…. Woe to any man, who does not kiss The Son…

His anger is kindled against you… It is not a small chalice, but a great cup of indignation… It shall be poured out. The Lamb is the Lion… The Savior is the Judge. Woe to the peoples of the earth… The time has come… The consummation of all things… Call out His name!

Unify and become one Flock, one Family, one Body with one Head

August 7, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For our Brothers and Sisters in Africa, and For all Those who have Ears to Hear

[Timothy] Dear brothers and sisters in Christ, may The Lord Jesus grant you understanding, and give you peace and comfort, resting in the knowledge that He is The Lord, and there is none like Him. Amen.

By Him are all things, and through Him do all come into life, twice created… First, by water and blood in the earthly places, and now in spirit, through Christ, by whom you have received redemption, a true cleansing… Being born again the second time by water and blood in the heavenly places, shedding the skin of this world, soon forsaking all that is earthly, putting on that which is heavenly for God's glory by His grace and mercy, shown by your belief and trust in God's only begotten Son, Jesus, who is as The Father, full of grace and truth, by which you have passed from judgement into life… Life without end.

So beloved brethren and sisters of faith, hear what The Lord speaks to you, and be not just hearers, but doers of the Word for God's glory, which He has also given to you in His Son, Jesus, the Gift.

Thus says The Lord, your God, the God of Jacob, the God of Isaac, the God of Abraham, the One and Only True God… Beloved little ones, born into the family of Abraham, by faith and trust in My Mercy I sent to you, whose name you know, Christ, who has come to dwell within you.

Beloved, you are My children, and I am your Father. You are My sons and daughters of whom I do know, seeing Myself in you, My own Spirit, even Christ. Heed My words, and bring glory to My name. I have heard the cries of My people in your land, for their crying is great beyond measure… A great pestilence overcomes the land, affliction is swelling and shall soon burst forth in great desolations.

Your princes and kings have forsaken My commandments and do follow after satan. Therefore, I have declared their end. Behold the height of the oppressor, who would make themselves rich by the suffering of their own people, walking upon the backs of the meek, forsaking the fatherless, upholding the sinful, and passing judgment against the righteous and the poor.

Thus says The Lord to the kings and princes and chief elders of Africa… You have been judged!… You are condemned! The Mighty and Strong One has come to gather and reap… And He shall surely gather up the

wheat, purge the chaff and burn up the tares. The Lord's wrath is kindled, and it does burn as a furnace, and it shall burn and lay waste all lands for seven years… Even all places, where they have lifted up their fists against Me and My own flock, My own people who have and will come to Me.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the flock, beloved of The Shepherd… Come to Me, so I may gather you. Come to Me in peace and truth. Come to Me as one body… Unite, and glorify My name. Go out into the streets, and gather as many who will, and bring them to Me.

Men of promise, pastors and teachers, cup your ears and listen to those I have sent to you, for they speak with My voice… I have put My words in their mouths.

Men of promise, all pastors and teachers, go out into the fields and gather for the great harvest, and I, even I, shall bundle you together.

Become one flock, one fold, one family, one body, the body of Christ… Closer than kindred, closer than family, all of one family. One body of one blood, the blood of Christ shed for you, of which you were sprinkled and now must drink of deeply… All from the same cup…

[Jesus The Christ] Do this in remembrance of Me, and I shall come upon you and fill you up. So go now, and gather. Come together in My name… A great holy convocation in The Lord, and I will surely bless you, and walk among you, and be your Lord, your strength, the love of your hearts overflowing.

So beloved, I say to you, truly you are My sheep… You have heard My voice. And I do know My sheep… I know all their comings and goings. So give heed to our words… Listen closely to My prophets. I send them to you, so I may bless you and keep you, bringing you into a greater glory of the Truth, by guidance and correction in love, so you may become a new bride fashioned after the Spirit, in bright and shining white linens, a beautiful and loving bride fit for her Husband…

Even being an example to all those who gaze at you from afar off, so by your grace and truth, of which I have given you, these might also come and partake of the wedding supper, of which the door remains open, but shall be shut in a very short season… Yea, in less than one week's time.

In that Day, lo, even in the days immediately following, you, and even all those who come to know My voice, shall behold the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man.

[Timothy] Brothers and sisters, take comfort in these words… They are not my own. Even these words I write of my own accord are not completely My own, but inspired and written in love, because of He who fills my heart with love for you. By God's grace and His Truth, who is also the Way and the Life, am I both able and blessed to write these things to you.

Brothers and sisters, come together with your Brother Osaro for a holy convocation, and glorify the name of Christ, and bring salvation to the lost and afflicted in His name, and teach the newly beloved in Christ. In this, and in all things, honor God, and He will surely honor you.

A servant of God and His Christ, as I am now also your servant in Christ, for God's glory… Timothy

My 144,000 Witnesses shall prepare the Way for My Coming

August 8, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

To the servants and prophets at My right hand… Hear and have understanding of The Lord's purpose. As I have done, even shall I do again. As I have spoken it to the prophets, so shall it be trumpeted again.

Do I call out My prophets only to have them heard in secret or in a corner? Shall they whisper My words only to the purified in heart? Shall I place My candlesticks under the bed or put them in a closet? Shall I hide them away in the Day of The Lord's wrath?… Surely not!

Behold My prophets, the candlesticks… I have placed the flame of My own spirit within them. Lo, I have called them. Behold, they shall surely come out and be placed upon the rooftops, set upon the hills, standing upon the mountains…

Flaming torches, beacons in this dark night which has consumed this world. They shall surely burn brighter, and brighter shall they become, the flame of which can not be exhausted or put out. Their words shall be like fire! Their proclamation, a mighty and strong wind toppling all trees, pulling them up by their roots, causing all houses to come crashing down upon their cracked foundations.

Behold, the words of the Most High are sent out and shall proliferate through the multitude… Yea, My mighty lampstands shall be placed even in the midst of all peoples. The Lord's army shall push at them… My anointed ones shall turn the world on its side. There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth. The Lord's Day comes quickly and shall not be moved… The world is condemned.

The prized of The Lord must be gathered and removed… Yea, My precious little ones must be taken out of the way and held in safety. They shall be cradled in My love… In the arms of their Shepherd shall they be carried away. For the Shepherd does love His lambs, and He shall gather His sheep. He has laid down His life for them, He shall surely come for them. He shall not tarry, He shall come very quickly… In a twinkling of an eye, He shall steal them away.

So to the peoples of this evil world, who have neither seen, nor heard – what is your answer? Who shall I send to you in your time of need? Who shall guide the brokenhearted? Who will bind up your wounds when you call on My name? Lo, The Lamb of God shall heal your heart during this time of great trouble, and My witnesses shall lead you and give you shelter.

Yea, even Moses and Elijah shall come. Many of you shall die… Let your hearts not be troubled, these things must be… But you shall not sleep. You shall surely pass from the shadow of death into the light of life. In those days, you shall know God's sanctuary… You shall worship in His tabernacle, clothed in white robes.

To the prophets, My witnesses, 144,000, to you it has been purposed, and it shall be done. You shall not be of the world, though you remain in it. All stumbling blocks shall be removed from your path and all chains loosed from your body. You shall be at The Lord's beck and call. Indeed, I shall send you here and there according to the good pleasure of My will.

I will provide even all things you will need. Nothing shall keep you from My purpose or halt your steps. Even all I shall give to you, you shall keep, and those of your own body shall be taken. And in that self-same hour, you shall lose everything and lose nothing… You shall gain the world, and the world shall become your enemy.

At this present time, your first enemy is yourself, only second to the devil, for he will try to turn you against yourself.

Even endeavoring to turn even all those you love into your enemies. Be not troubled in this… You shall become strong. And by My own word, you shall become great, great in word and deed.

For The Lord, Himself, shall teach you, and you shall overcome. And when the Thief comes and spoils the strong man's house, you shall be fully established, following after Me to take yet more from him who has cursed My name and corrupted My vessels.

I shall purge them by fire, even seven times, and you shall carry them. And when I command you, you shall mount up on the wings of eagles, and I shall carry you with them to a place I will show you, and there shall you abide for a time, times, and the dividing of time.

Then The Lord shall come in great glory on His mount of white, with clouds roiling. Yea, there shall be great lightnings and thunderings proceeding the great and awesome coming of The Son of Man in His glory… Even the sun, the moon and the stars shall not give their light.

My glory shall permeate the breadth of the whole earth… Every crack, every crevice. No shadow shall escape My glory. The heavens shall be scorched and rolled up as a scroll! Behold the glory from on high, wrought in the same glory of God's only Son… The very same as God!

[The Angels] Bow before The Holy One of God, the King of nations, The Carpenter of all these worlds… Bow! Every knee, bow before your Lord and your God… Even all of darkness and light, earth and Heaven. Blessings, power and dominion to our great God, and to The Lamb, forever and ever… Forever and ever… forever and ever… Amen… amen… and amen… It is accomplished.

Men of Promise, believe!… If even the Devil believes, how is it you still doubt?

August 14, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Your sins are forgiven you. For by the blood of My only begotten Son, which was shed for you, are you made clean; by His blood alone are you made worthy… By His suffering are you purged, by His stripes are you healed, for today's sins, for yesterday's sins, and yes, for those of tomorrow. Therefore one who asks anything in The Messiah's name, in accordance with My will, shall surely have it, starting with the forgiveness of sins.

So then Timothy, O disobedient servant, obey My word and believe what I tell you, for I shall not speak of this again… You are chosen not because of your righteousness, but because of your spirit, of which I Myself have given you. Therefore look not to today's stumblings, rather look to tomorrow in where you have overcome. For you have stepped out in faith, and I shall surely remain faithful to My promise. For not only are you a man of much promise, but you yourself are that promise which shall be fulfilled, even as an answer to prayer…

A vessel through which I shall fulfill the sincere desire of those who have called out to Me for help and guidance; a vessel by which My will is made known and My plans made plain; a vessel by which I shall pour out My words upon them. And if My beloved call upon Me for food and drink, shall I not provide them with a bounty? And if I appoint you to fulfill these tasks shall I not provide for you also, so you may accomplish My will and feed them?… All prayers answered in their due time and season.

Timothy, My son, you are that man of promise, who shall also receive the fullness of My Promise at the time appointed, enabling you to keep those promises which must be met… Yet until that time, you must continue to fulfill your promises to Me through obedience… Or how shall I send you?

My son, I know you, I have always known you, and I know you as you are and will be in the years to come; behold, even in My Sanctuary I knew you and loved you, even as I see you with Me where I am, together in My Kingdom to come, where you shall have many friends indeed. For I tell you, many of these to whom I send

you shall be the very same you have led there, some before and many more after; yet not by your own power or leadership, but by the power of My own Spirit which shall be fully established in you… I am The Lord.

For is this not also the union I spoke of, and the means by which you shall come to know My dwelling place, remaining in My presence at all times and through every season, until the day comes when you stand before The Son of Man in His Kingdom… Lo, you shall run swiftly to embrace Me in that day, having served in My name even one week after your beloved are taken, even as I shall catch you up into My arms also.

Timothy, you are chosen; forever will this fact remain. Therefore I ask you, what have you done worse than your fellows, worse than your predecessors? Have you murdered as Moses or David? In your heart, yes, you are guilty, but not in action. Were the prophets of old liken unto Me? Do not blaspheme, they were not; they too were men of continual stumbling and sin. Did they not push ahead through the pain, and endure in spite of themselves and the tempter, for My name's sake? Did they not become great men? Yes! Were they then perfect? You know the answer.

Timothy, there are none righteous, no not one, save He who alone came from God and walked among men, holy and blameless. For by Him alone are you made perfect in My eyes, by Him alone are your sins washed away and remembered no more. Behold, I have separated your sins from you as far as the east is from the west, as it is written… Beloved, I see My Son in you, and where He resides all sins are washed away.

For though you stumble you are made worthy, a continual washing; only doubt causes you to stumble in this way. For any man, who has come into the full knowledge of the Truth, will not stumble. Yet this time is not yet. Until then, use what I have given you… Let faith be your shield, salvation your helmet and the word of God your sword, as My presence gives you strength; My son, build trust by that which I have placed in front of you, grow fat on The Word, and perfect obedience and steadfast trust will follow.

Timothy, you are My prophet, for you hear My voice; this is not disputed. Yet those upon the earth lack understanding. So then I ask you, My son, where are you and where are you going? For you are a man of stumbling, full of doubt, continually assaulted by the evil one, for he knows the truth of who you are and will be… Timothy, if even the devil believes, how is it you still doubt?

My son, you have but two roads before you, only two paths to tread… To serve Me completely in trust, or to serve Me not and return to the world and serve mammon; yet you can serve only one master. I know your heart, stop staring at the fork in the road and run quickly to the left, for I wait for you! Let go of your worries, let go of all you hold onto in this world according to your flesh; stop listening to the devil!… Rather free yourself by means of The Truth, for you are already free! Therefore run quickly, move forward, and by the power of My own Spirit established in you shall you quickly outpace the evil one! Neither shall he approach you, anymore.

For what is Mine, I have given to My Son, and what belongs to The Son, the devil may never own… For though satan seems to rule this world, he rules nothing! NOTHING!…

For I AM THE LORD, the earth is Mine! Behold, even every star you see in the heavens is Mine! Even all creation belongs to The Lord!…

And that which is Mine I have given to My Son, for He overcame the world from the beginning, the very same who fashioned it and saved it…

Behold, the world is My footstool, and all therein is put in subjection to The Son, because He is and was, and shall always be, The Son of Man!

TRUTH & LIE… Who is of The Truth & Who is not?

September 1, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's New Disciples and His Scattered Little Flocks, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Oh My dearly beloved of My right hand, why do you wander? I have gathered you into My love, yet you do not obey My voice. I have listened for your voices, yet I have not heard them.

Beloved little flock, I have sent to you one from your own family, so you may hear My own words in this present time, and know Me. He is not just My prophet. Timothy has become an example in the midst of you, for he does follow Me wherever I lead him.

Yes, beloved, he does stumble, but understand this… He is consumed with My love, and he has put Me first and foremost in all things… Body, mind, spirit. He does pray without ceasing and obeys My Word. Do you not know there are many peoples, of all kinds and nations, even unto the chief princes, who desire to hear and know what I have given you by this one ordinary man?

Thus says The Lord, your Savior, who has plucked you from the fire… Obey My Word, do not wait… Go out and testify. You fear, and so you hesitate. Do you not know that your beloved are drowning in this world of sin? Even all these, who deny My name by word and deed, will I also deny before The Father. I have taken their sins to the cross, yet they do not accept Me. All those, who obey My teaching, will live forever!

What, then, of these who obey not? Shall they enter into My rest purely by the words of their mouths?… Verily, I say to you, they shall not pass from judgment. They have sown the seed of Truth in the wind, quickly carried away, shown to be a lie, exposed by the Light of My coming. What is faith without works?… Nothing… a lie spoken in selfishness. What of works without faith?… Vanity… a false good, a mere boasting, covering a hard heart turned from The Truth.

Therefore, all, who obey My Word, are of the Truth. And all, who obey not, are not of the Truth, and are left in great want, not having been led by My Spirit into salvation, denying the power thereof, lost in the great chasm of illusion called the world, where they will remain… Refined by fire, in The Father's judgments, for seven days.

So then, My lost children, I ask you, where are you, and where are you going? You do not know My will at all. You remain trapped in your own vexed spirits, snared by the enemy you see in the mirror. I know whether or not you have love for Me in your hearts, and all those who remain in My love.

Yet even these limit My glory, that I have placed within them, continually putting this world and themselves before Me. What then? Shall I cast them away for disobedience's sake?… Surely not. Though you disobey, I remain obedient. Though you doubt, I remain steadfast. I can not deny Myself, nor will I deny those who call on My name in truth.

Therefore, My children, you shall all take up a fast this Sabbath day as a recompense unto The Lord, spending this day in prayer and supplication, whereupon, at day's end, you shall know I am The Lord and be strengthened by your wanting…

For I am the real food and the real drink. And all those, who partake of Me, live in Me and I in them. Thus is the inheritance of the redeemed… Eternal life in My presence, and My joy fulfilled in them in the Kingdom, to the glory of The Father… Amen.

Salt & Honey… Come out & Receive only that, which comes from Heaven!

September 4, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Beloved, write these words and receive of My blessing, says The Lord. For I have indeed blessed you and your wife, and will yet bring upon you another blessing in accordance with My will. For you have willingly eaten that which is heavily seasoned with salt, even of its bitterness you have fully accepted.

Yet those against Me will not eat, neither will they partake of that which I have offered them. For they want no part with Me as I truly am, nor will they drink from My cup.

Therefore, My beloved servants, you are the first of My little flock and have bore much fruit; thus you will also bear the weight of much persecution. And because you are the first, and have stood firm for My name's sake, you shall also bear the brunt of evil things which shall come forth and fight against you.

Indeed, you shall be accused by those of this world of subversion and hate, and labeled as false by those who claim to serve Me yet remain void of the Spirit… A continual hissing brought forth from this most rebellious and ungodly generation.

So then Timothy, My prophet, and you, My beloved scribe, trust in My ways and do all I command you… Take now one tenth of an epha of cornmeal (ca. 1,5 kg), and mix it with water; season it with salt, add flax, and flavor it also with honey. Bake it into cakes, and eat one cake for each meal, and give thanks.

Do this for one week, as a cleansing and as a testament in your own bodies. For the yoke of bitterness is upon you, and your faith shall be tested, yet what I shall give you will be sweet in your mouth like honey; and once ingested it shall cause a heaviness, a purging of impurities, to the allaying of every doubt.

Therefore, take up a fast also, from all that is impure and filled with sugar. For this is also a metaphor and a testament against the world. For the things of this world do indeed seem sweet at the first, and are presented in a manner which seems nourishing; yet I tell you the truth, they are poison and lead to death.

For the thoughts of man are from below, earthly, fleshly. All his works are evil, a way heavy-laden with sin… Therefore, avoid the things of this world, walk free! And be separate from those on the wide path. Come out from among them, and receive only that which comes down from Heaven.

So then, My beloved servants, hear and understand… As you, Timothy, must endure, so in like manner must your wife endure, yet her time shall be cut short. I am The Lord.

Therefore to your wife, salt and honey, then The Blessing. And to you, My son, first salt and honey; then great bitterness and great glory, before The Blessing returns.

In this find wisdom, for all I have spoken shall surely come to pass, during the times and seasons which The Father has set within His own authority… And most assuredly, I say to you, the season is upon you.

Therefore, as you do in your body, likewise shall I do in the world and among those who claim to be of My body… Even as one of you shall endure one week, and one of you two…

For great want is coming, yet for you, The Blessing, from which you shall take and eat, and share with all those to whom I send you… I am The Lord.

Behold My Vessels!… Vessels of Honor & Vessels of Dishonor

September 4, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold the vessels of The Lord… Vessels of honor, and vessels of dishonor.

Yet set among them there are many who count themselves worthy, as vessels of honor, yet they are corrupt, having been filled with all manner of falsehood, bitter doctrine, and perverse tradition, doctrines and traditions born of men and the evil one, which I hate…

Men in authority who know not the Truth, nor do I reside in them; leaders who feed to the masses in My own name food which has greatly spoiled, scraps from which even the dogs turn away, meet only to be cast into the fire! Says The Lord.

Therefore I have gathered to Myself a special offering, of the number, empty vessels void of all doctrine taught within the churches of men. And though these have sinned in the body, as all men, they were easily cleansed, fully immersed in the blood of The Lamb, of which they have both drank and accepted…

Behold the chosen vessels of The Lord! They have been washed and made clean, both in body and spirit, remade and set up as vessels unto great honor, meet for The Master's use! Behold, they have been filled with the Pure Water, which shall be continually poured out into the cups of the thirsty! I am The Lord.

Yet what of all these vessels, which have been filled with all manner of bitter and foul doctrine? Shall I pour the Pure Water into these, mixing the pure with the polluted and the clean with the corrupted? Surely not. For they have sat long and unmoving, their contents stagnant and rank, fermenting. Thus when vessels such as these fill the cups of the thirsty, My people become ill, even drunk by the contents.

For none are able to perceive the Truth as it really is, nor will they accept it when it comes… They have all become intoxicated, they are all drunk! They are intoxicated with the doctrines of men, they are drunk with the ways of the world! They are corrupt, their works abominable! There is none righteous; no, not one! Therefore every vessel of dishonor shall be broken, all contents purged, in the heat of The Day of The Lord!

How easily men give heed to the cleansing of the sin of the body, yet oh how they resist the cleansing of the spirit… For they do always resist the truth when it comes, believing within themselves they are already clean, deceiving themselves.

For this reason I have set aside a special offering, even 144,000, My witnesses, who I have cleansed and made virgin in spirit. These shall guide you out of the fire, so you may escape…

Yet those who resist shall be led through, as it were, refined by fire… I am The Lord.

Separation... Many of you serve Satan!

November 1, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Great Day is coming quickly, when you shall be in the midst of the valley, walking in the shadow of death, with great wickedness on every side, says The Lord.

Yet this day is not yet, for My Spirit is not yet fully established in you, your armor is not complete. Yet My presence is with you always, and a prophet of God you remain…

Therefore, thus says The Almighty God to His servant… You shall not keep the company of the wicked; you must stay separate, you must be set apart. My son, you are not yet sent to rebuke them in the power of My strength, nor are you yet able to free those held captive. Yet in the power of My name, and by the name I have given My Son, you shall surely come to do all these things in due time.

Thus to the lost sheep I have sent you, that they may once again dwell in My pasture. Behold, I have caused you to hear the Word of My mouth, that all who receive The Word may return to Me.

Yet these of whom you have spoken are not My sheep, nor do they seek to dwell in My pasture; they do not know Me, nor I them. Yet they will come to know Me, for the time draws near… Behold, as the first labor pains grab hold of a woman in childbirth, so shall I come upon this most rebellious generation. And as it is written, every man's heart will fail them for fear. Pangs and sorrows will overtake them, and they shall suffer for a short season. I am The Lord.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the haughty and high-minded… You serve satan and shall be brought very low! Behold, My face is turned against you, O wicked children of disobedience! You shall not speak against My prophets, nor wish them ill will! For The Lord has spoken, and said… ‚All who serve satan shall be consumed! And all who rebel against Me shall suffer a very grievous death in this land!' Thus you are forsaken and left desolate, a feast for the birds, a dwelling place of the worm…

Except you repent and give Me glory, calling upon Me in truth by the name above all names, the only name given under Heaven by which you must be saved…

YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH, also called Jesus The Christ, THE LORD!… King of kings! Lord of lords!… The Only Savior of men.

Blessed are Those who overcome for My Name's sake

November 9, 2006 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for someone who asked if they can still serve The Lord as a Pastor even though they are homosexual, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant, whom He loves… You seek Me, and this is very good. Yet if you wish to please Me, then you must first become My disciple, a devoted servant who walks in My ways.

My son, I have not forsaken you. If you ask of Me forgiveness, I shall surely forgive you, even for all you have done. Yet to continue in those same sins for which you sought forgiveness is most unpleasant in My sight, for by doing so you have made My forgiveness of non-effect. For that which requires My forgiveness is the very same from which you must depart, lest your repentance becomes unrepentance, crucifying Me again and again in your heart.

For repentance is more than the asking for forgiveness. It must come from a deep desire to be set free in My love, followed by a sincere unyielding commitment to make our love perfect through obedience… The shedding of the skin of this world, the crucifying of your old man with his sinful ways; the putting on of the new man who is renewed in the knowledge of The Holy One, conforming to the image of Him who created him, says The Lord.

And yet you ask of My servant, Timothy, this question of service, though you have yet to depart from your sin. Yes, Timothy brings all things before Me, that he may not judge anything of his own accord, lest pride ensnares him and the hand of God abases him.

Therefore for your sake, and for the sake of all those who shall come to read these words, I shall give answer… My son, there are none righteous in all the world; no, not one. All have sinned and fall short of the glory of God. Behold, even Timothy, a man who I have given to hear My voice, does continually stumble. Yet when he is weak, he becomes strong, for My grace is sufficient for him and My strength is made perfect in his weakness.

Thus he does not cease from coming to Me, laying himself at My feet in repentance, taking full responsibility for his actions, remorseful over those things which yet cause him to stumble, being fully tempted as all men. For I have not yet delivered men out of temptation, nor has the power of the evil one been rendered of non-effect, for this time is not yet… Yet from the power of sin, which is death, I have surely delivered you, if you so choose to receive of Me fully, if you so choose to embrace Me as I truly am, if you so choose to remain in My love.

Therefore, you know the answer to your question already, for all is written in the Scriptures of Truth… Can one, who does that which is an abomination in the eyes of God, serve Me? He may not. For no one who actively engages in or passively practices homosexuality shall inherit the Kingdom of God; behold, even all who voice their agreement shall be left outside the gate, says The Lord.

Yet if one comes to Me and asks of Me forgiveness, even a continual washing in My own blood, he shall surely have it; even if he comes to Me seven times, or seventy times seven times, he shall be forgiven. For I forgive all those who come to Me in sincerity and in truth, and draw near to those of a contrite heart, delivering those of a humble spirit.

Beloved, by this then shall our love be made perfect… You shall abstain from that which is not lawful, and make every effort to depart from that which is an abomination in the eyes of God… You must strive to be completely separate from that life, presenting your body as a living sacrifice to The Lord… Blameless.

For that which is unnatural is universally known, though the men and women of this world deny it. And that which is against God shall be purged by fire; even all that offends shall be destroyed and come to a swift end.

Therefore, My son, take up your cross and follow Me as I am, and not as you or the churches of men would have Me be. Yet remember this… Whoever loves their mother, father, sister, brother, child or close friend, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. Thus he who does not take up his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me, as it is written. For he who holds onto his life in this world will lose it, yet he who gives up his life for My sake will find it. And whoever gives one of these little ones a cup of cold water in My name, because he is My disciple, assuredly I say to you, he shall by no means lose his reward.

So then, do I call you to serve Me? I do, if you are willing to serve Me in all righteousness, without compromise. Do I then require that you be perfect? No. For there are none perfect, save The Holy One of Israel. Rather, I require that you strive to be unto Me a servant of pure heart, of pure intention, a disciple who loves Me with all his heart, understanding and strength, and also loves his neighbor as himself. For it is written and remains standing, that one can not be crowned unless they strive lawfully.

My son, I am the fulfillment of The Law, the very goal at which the Torah aims. Thus all those who embrace Me are freed from the curse of The Law, but by no means are they now free to forsake The Law. Rather, let The Law be written in your heart, for now you are under grace. And by the power of My own spirit are you now able to keep The Law, for Love has saved you…

Beloved, come to Me and receive! Let Me wash you and make you clean, that you may now arise and walk in My ways, that you may be My son and I your Father. For I correct and discipline all those I love, lest the devil gain advantage over them. Therefore, again I say to you, come to Me, for I am your Healer. Serve Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be.

Yet turn away unto strange flesh and I shall also turn away from you, leaving you in the midst of the earth, until you are truly ready to give up your life for My sake… My son, come out from among them, and I shall give you a cool drink of water, for you are yet thirsty. Hear My words and understand, for My words are life for those who walk in them; and if you walk in them, then you are really My disciple.

Therefore, this is the blessing of God… I died, and behold I am risen, that you might be free! And you are free, if you would only be fully converted in your heart… Beloved, I died, and the power of sin also died! I rose from the dead, and My beloved were established in Life! All sins wiped away, not just those sins gone before or those of today, but all sins, even those of tomorrow!…

Therefore, do not revive your sins; let them die! And become completely new in Me! And oh how blessed are those who overcome for My name's sake… To these is there a place of great honor, where they shall be placed upon the mantle of The Lord, in His house, forever.

Do you love Me?… Then follow Me!… Many are called, Few are chosen, and even Fewer respond

November 12, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, write as I speak, yea hear and also understand, that The Lord's purpose may be established and made clear.

Behold, I have sent you out amongst My sheep, as a young shepherd who lacks experience, as one who has little knowledge of My flock. Yet from your birth I set you apart for My purpose; yea, before your formation in the womb I appointed you a prophet to the nations. Thus you shall go for Me and be to My people a light, a beacon shining amidst the darkness of the end of this age, a voice shouting in desolate places calling them out. You shall be for Me a witness, a rock of offense, which I shall place at the feet of the rebellious and set against all these churches of men, causing them to stumble. For I have surely filled you with the word of My mouth, and have caused you to write all these words, each Letter a sharp sword with which I shall divide them asunder. I am The Lord.

Yes, Timothy, I have made you a watchman for My people; therefore, you shall hear the word of My mouth and warn them from Me. Yet their ears are dull and their countenances have become set and unyielding, for they are haughty and do always refuse the voice of The Lord their God. Indeed My words have become an object of scorn among them, and in My ways they find no delight. Therefore, I shall increase in you sevenfold, and cause this Word to become as a blaring trumpet in the ears of this people, a thorn in the side of this nation which can not be removed. And you, Timothy, shall be perceived as an enemy to men, for I have surely put My words in your mouth…

Behold, I have called you out from amongst all people, an empty vessel of dishonor, of which I have cleansed and filled unto great honor; a man who shall be greatly hated and persecuted by those of this world, yet rejoiced over by angels. For even those who claim to be of My sheepfold shall come to hate you with a profound and bitter hatred, to the casting of many stones in word and by deed; for they have not known Me!

Thus I have called you out of the world, and shall also send you back into the world, even to the churches of men. For you are of My body, yet must remain separate from that which is called My body by men; for I have surely set you against them!

For as it is written of My prophets of old, so also shall it be with you… ,Behold, I have made your face strong against their faces, and your forehead strong against their foreheads. Like adamant stone, harder than flint, I have made your forehead. Do not be afraid of them, nor be dismayed by their looks, though they are all rebellious houses! Yes, I have set you over nations and over kingdoms, to root out and to pull down, to destroy and to throw down, to build and to plant!… For I am The Lord, and I do not change!

Therefore, I am indeed sending you out amongst wolves and amongst wayward sheep alike, of which both shall bite at you and seek to do you harm. Behold, in the day I send you great numbers shall gather against you, that they might tear you in pieces, that they might trample upon My cause and prevent My Word from speaking by any means. For you are sent to speak the truth absolute and to pronounce My judgment upon the cities of men, to make war in My members, to make enemies of men…

Timothy, you shall slay your brother in his heart with the sword I shall give you, and weary the people with the sound of My trumpet! For in one hand you shall bear a sharp sword with two edges, which is The Truth Absolute; and in the other, The Trumpet Call of God, by which you shall sound the warning!… Fear not, My son; I am with you to deliver you.

Therefore, hear now the word of The Lord, for here is wisdom… God is just in everything. And if The Father's justice is not partial, then it shall surely come to pass in these latter days, that those who have placed themselves first shall be last, and those who were seen as last shall be first… For what shall I do and what shall I say to all these who call of themselves Christian, to a people who speak in My name continually, invoking My Word in Scripture, then in the selfsame day disobeying it?! Shall any man who thinks himself righteous, simply because he knows My name, be taken out of The Day of The Lord as a reward for his disobedience and high-mindedness?! Surely not!

And what of all these who speak in My name, using My own Word to exalt themselves and to judge others? Shall I reward the lofty and deliver the self-righteous?! Shall I lift up any who teach as doctrine the commandments of men?! Shall I grant escape to those who stand firm for their own way, as they fight against Me?! Surely not!

For of My servants I require all humility, with meekness and fear, rightly dividing My Word unto the edification of their brothers and sisters… Not in justification of themselves, by themselves, for their own glory, as they abide in the churches of men who forsake My Commandments and ignore My every decree; a people who hate My statutes and have no love for My Sabbaths!

Thus says The Lord, to all those who claim service in My name… Do you really know Me? Have you truly received of Me? And if you have received of Me, how is it you do not abide in Me? Where is the fruit of My own spirit, which you say lives in you? I tell you the truth, I have not seen it! And of My gifts, what have you done with them? My lost sheep, where have you laid them?

They lie next to your faith, which has also been misplaced. And why do you now come against Me?! For I tell you the truth, all you have done shall surely be accounted to you, unless you repent and turn back from this evil way you have chosen, casting off these filthy robes you have worn in pretense, shedding your arrogance, letting go of your pride.

Indeed, many of you have asked of Me forgiveness, and I have washed you in My own blood… Are you not therefore married unto Me, beloved?… How is it then, that you also play the harlot, returning to those things of

which I have forgiven you, taking pleasure in those things which I hate?!… Beloved, The Lord does not change!…

Yet you have endeavored to change My Word to suit your own selfishness, to hold onto that which is an abomination in the eyes of God!

Shall I then gather you and reward you for your error?! Surely not! Are you saved in spite of your error? Yes, The Lord does not lie to His sheep. But remember this: The Lord will surely correct and discipline all those He loves, making His bride fit for her Husband when He returns for her…

Oh My beloved, what is all this darkness which surrounds you? What is all this filth that covers you? Hold your lamps up, that I may see your faces. You are unable, for you have polluted that which I have given you; behold, you have taken the pure oil and poured it upon the ground; you have intermingled the holy with the profane, and the pure with abomination! Thus your lamps do not light, therefore is every lampstand removed from its place… Hurry and come out! And now go and buy some new oil from those I have sent, for they sell the pure oil, that which I Myself have given them. I am The Lord.

Thus says The Lord, He who died and is alive forevermore. Amen… I have sent out the watchmen, My prophets, of whom you shall know by their fruits. Woe to those who do not embrace their words and ignore their correction, for it would have been better if you had never met them, nor heard them, and remained in ignorance.

Yet you have heard them, and I have indeed sent them, thus you are bound by their words, a cord which can not be cut. For theirs is the Word of God, behold, it is I who speaks through them, for I have surely placed My words in their mouths… Therefore, woe to all those who come against them, for you have surely lifted up your heel against ME! Says The Lord.

And those who stone them in word or by deed, these shall not be gathered, nor shall they escape! For I shall leave them in the midst of the fire, left unto refinement in the Day of The Lord, a great humbling!… There shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Thus says The Lord, your Master, your Teacher, The Bearer of your cross… Servants, you stand too tall, your girth is too wide; you are unable to pass. For small is the gate, and narrow is the way into Heaven. No man great in stature may enter, called Christian or otherwise. For it is the humble, penitent man who shall enter in. No name, nor mere proclamation or work, shall bring you into My Father's house, for I search the hearts and minds.

Do I then require perfection? Certainly not… I require sincerity and truth, a loving heart, a sincere striving to obey, a man fully converted in his inward parts, a man who continually humbles himself before Me, seeking My will with all trust; a servant who does not hesitate to come to Me when he stumbles, a man of My own spirit, a man after My own heart.

Therefore, beloved, listen closely and take My words to heart, all you who call of yourselves Christian… I ask you, do you really love Me?… Then follow Me.

Beloved, listen closely and take My words to heart, all you who call of yourselves Christian… Do you really love Me?… Then obey My Word; follow Me!

Beloved, listen closely and take My words to heart, all you who call of yourselves Christian… Do you really love Me?!… Then leave everything and follow Me! Let go! Stop breaking My heart and giving heed to the devil!… FOLLOW ME!

Oh My beloved, I have always loved you; even from the beginning, I have loved you! I am your Maker, your Carpenter, your Father! Let go! Let go of your pride, beloved; let go of this world! Let go and come to Me in truth, your salvation is assured! For I know those who dwell in My Kingdom, I know those who are Mine, I know all of you; I know you as you are and as you will be… Therefore hear Me, beloved, and turn not to the right hand, nor to the left; keep your gaze fixed upon Me! For I am The Way, The Only Truth, The Only Path which leads to Everlasting Life! Beloved, I do not change! I am the same yesterday, today, and all tomorrows to come!

Therefore what I have written, let no man change. Rather follow Me as I have said, and not as you would have Me say. Beloved, keep The Commandments of The Father, as He had written them in stone by His own finger; in number, ten. Keep them all, remember them all, and do them all, according to how they are written and not as man has rewritten them, and it shall be credited to you as righteousness. For I have indeed freed you from the curse of The Law, yet I have not freed you from obedience to The Law. Rather I have given you the means, by My own spirit, to keep The Law…

Oh My beloved, why do you not understand My speech? Why do you not love Me?! Why have you lost the desire to follow Me?! My love has not changed, yet you have changed, removing your hearts far from Me, walking always in a way that is not good to your own hurt. You have all become lords unto yourselves!

Beloved, delight in what The Father has given you; stop desecrating His Sabbaths! Keep what The Father has commanded you, for The Law stands forever, even as all contained therein stands also. Behold, even from Sabbath to Sabbath, in the Kingdom, shall the nations come up to Jerusalem and worship Me.

So then, My beloved, follow Me, and make our love perfect in obedience. Embrace My prophets. And separate yourselves from those who are falsely called so, all those who deny My name by all they say and do. For any man, who embraces those who deny Me, embraces he who is against Me. And any who embrace those I send embrace Me, and shall be hidden in the Day of The Lord's Anger. I am The Lord. Therefore, again I say to you, you shall surely know My prophets by their fruits, of which the devil can not duplicate… Imitate, yes; duplicate, no. Thus shall you know them by their fruits, and by their continual trumpeting of My name and My coming, for I dwell in them and they abide in Me.

Again, I say to you, woe to anyone who comes against My messengers in these last days. For thus is the judgment of God: To the wicked, they shall be burned with fire, they shall be utterly consumed!

And to the false-righteous, they shall be left in bewilderment and many tears, abased on account of their pride and great arrogance! And for their judgments, persecutions, false teachings, evil surmisings, envying, foolish-talking and wrath, their discipline shall be most severe!…

Yet they shall be saved, as one being refined by the fires of The Father's discipline, purified in the heat of His stern correction; falling not under the condemnation of the second death, because of My name and My sacrifice; rather coming into My Kingdom by great tribulation, taken through by The Right Hand of God; some martyred to the glory of God, others hidden in the wilderness for a time, times and the dividing of time. And behold, many shall behold the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man in those days.

Therefore, Timothy, sift My wheat by all I have given you; set all these crooked paths straight! Behold, the trumpet is blowing! The bride is being prepared! The wedding supper approaches quickly! The seals are placed in the hands of The Holy One of Israel!…

For The Great Day of The Lord God Almighty has come. Yes, it waits at the doors and is about to come in!… Therefore look up, My people, for your redemption draws near!… Says The Lord.

Purification in the Day of the Lord... All Religions & Denominations shall fail

December 11, 2006 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Call of Themselves Christian, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord your God, The God of Israel… My anger is kindled against you, O churches of men! For you have not harkened to My voice, and to My words you have not listened; you do not heed the words given to My prophets of old, nor of this day. Shall I then reward you for your disobedience, simply because you are called Christian?

My children, I have sent many in My own name, putting My words in their mouths; and behold, I am sending 144,000. Yet you scoff and reject them, yea you persecute them on account of their words…

Therefore, O disobedient generation, who call of yourselves Christian, you are given up to refinement and shall pass through the fire, even the fires of The Last Week; you shall not be gathered! There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.

And so it will come to pass… Those who would be first shall be last, and those who were accounted as last shall be first. For every man, who thinks himself righteous, shall be left. For there are none righteous, no not one, not one person or church; all is vanity and pride, vexation of spirit.

For I have already told you that I require of you humility, a complete forsaking of your wills, walking in faith, abiding wholly in the doctrine of The Messiah.

Yet all you men in the churches abide in your own doctrine, walking always in religion, and not in faith. For not one of you obeys God in truth!… I tell you, all religions shall fail! Not one shall persist!

For The Salvation of God is nowhere to be found in the religions of men; nor shall one find Me in any denomination or church! Thus all your attempts to hold onto your self-righteousness are in vain! For every bitter and perverse doctrine of men shall be burned up in the Day!

My children, Messiah's church dwells within Him, and He dwells in the hearts of men. This is where My Son has rebuilt the temple which has fallen down. Yet you seek outwardly in the world for fulfillment, mixing the things of the world with the things of God, polluting pure worship with the abominations of the pagan and the heathen; altogether desecrating My name and My glory, as you continue to segregate My Word in an effort to maintain your own way.

Therefore, be separate! Says The Lord of Hosts, your Redeemer. Come out from among them, and follow Me! My servants, bring nothing with you, for I abide not in any church made with human hands.

Why do you not understand My speech?! For I tell you the truth… Those who love anyone or anything in this world more than Me, are not worthy of Me; and to be a friend of this world is enmity with God, as it is written… Stop stifling The Spirit!

Know you not… that to celebrate and worship Me, in any way contrary to the Scriptures, is a desecration of My name?! And to mix anything I have given you, with the things of satan, is an abomination?! My children, come out of her! The harlot has deceived you! And you willingly commit adultery with her, reveling in all her fornications…

Therefore, you are given up to judgment, refinement in the Day of The Lord! For I shall indeed correct and discipline you! Behold, with a strong rebuke and an outstretched arm I shall humble you, and tear down all your whitewashed walls of abomination!

You have forsaken Me! You have joined yourselves to another; A false image, an abomination, another Jesus! And in the way of the harlot you walk!… Thus I must bring My hand against you, that you may be humbled, that you may be broken atop The Stone, for by no other means shall you enter into My rest… Beloved, if I do not leave you to refinement, assuredly, I say to you, you shall never enter in.

For you are a very stiff-necked, hard-hearted people, a most rebellious generation. For as it is written, you draw near to Me with your mouths and honor Me with your lips, yet your hearts are far from Me… Hypocrites! Who do you serve?! This world, and all its adulteries against God?!

Or God, in spirit and in Truth, set apart from this world? For as it is written: The day is coming, and is already here, when The Father shall receive the worship He really wants. For only by the power of The Holy Spirit shall one worship God as He really is… Thus the first harvest shall indeed be lowly, of the lowly; and the second plenteous, of the refined and penitent.

Repent therefore, and humble yourselves, that you may escape all these things which must shortly come to pass! Repent, I say! Repent, in spirit and in truth, and now take up your cross and follow Me! Yet if you repent, and then return to those things of which you have repented, endeavoring not to change, has not your repentance become unrepentance?

My children, if you come before Me repenting of your transgressions, in where you have not kept The Moral Law of The Father, and then continue in your transgression, forsaking The Law, have you not committed an even greater evil? For you have made Me the author of sin, saying… ‚We are in Christ. We are free from The Law'… Desecration!

Little children, hear Me… You are free from the curse of The Law, for you are indeed saved by grace and now live because of Me. Behold, even by My own spirit shall you keep The Law. And though you are now free from the curse of The Law, which is death, you are by no means free to break The Law.

Have I not said… ‚You are forgiven; now go and sin no more?' Therefore if you continue to transgress, and seek not to change your ways, you remain in unforgiveness, having lied to The Father in My name. Neither are you born again of The Spirit, for all those who truly repent receive of My spirit, and strive also to walk in My ways… This, beloved, is true repentance.

I walked in perfect obedience with The Father, I kept The Commandments, every one, and by My example were they fulfilled. Therefore, I ask you, if one forsakes The Law, how then shall he fulfill it? And if one forgets the Sabbath, how then shall he remember it, to keep it holy? Or have you forgotten My words, when I said… ‚Do not think that I came to destroy The Law or the prophets; I did not come to destroy, but to fulfill.'

I do not say then that you shall walk perfectly, for I know you are but flesh. Rather you shall sincerely strive to walk in uprightness, a completion of your faith through obedience, having received of the free gift, even this new heart I have given you…

And by this shall you be judged, for I search the hearts and minds, and I know if you have been fully converted in your heart, even unto your innermost parts – one who seeks to please The Father by all their doings, one who truly loves Me.

My children, I shall speak plainly so you may be saved… Love one another, feed the poor in spirit and in body, give drink to the thirsty and clothe the naked; Render aid to the stranger in need, visit the widows in their affliction, uphold the fatherless, and speak to those in prison. help the sick…

Forsake all these holidays of men, which I hate, embrace The Holy Days and gain wisdom, and remember the Sabbath Day, yes, the seventh day, and keep it holy… Obey all The Commandments of God, for they are holy, just and good. Beloved, by My own spirit shall you keep them, thereby revealing that you have truly received.

And listen to those I send. You shall know them by their fruits and by their sword. For they come not to make peace but war in My members, a great division, a sifting of the wheat for the harvest… My children, you grow too close to the tares! You are entangled!

Uproot yourselves therefore and be planted in the good ground, where the latter rains are abundant and all crops are harvested in their due season! Beloved, walk with Me as I am, and not as you would have Me be, and you shall truly be set free! For only those who abide in Me shall find respite, and only those in whom I see of Myself shall be gathered up to Heaven.

My children, I do not change; My Word abides forever… I am The Lord… And I will have mercy on whom I shall have mercy; And I will punish whom I shall punish… Yet call upon My name, in these final hours of darkness, and you shall be delivered… Behold, you shall see the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man… Says The Lord.

Rebellion & Recompense... Peoples of the Earth, you shall be dismayed and horribly afraid

January 22, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of Hosts… I have stretched out My hand to this dying people, I have opened My mouth to speak to this lost and most wicked generation, a people who do always cover their ears and hide their faces… Behold, they draw back the hand from their Savior and run from the voice of their Redeemer, lest they be made to give an account! Indeed, they are wise in their own eyes, and from The Way they have altogether departed.

For they are foolish and have not known Me, they are senseless and have no understanding. As it is written, they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. Thus all I have purposed to do shall be done, it shall surely come to pass, and you, even you, O most wicked generation, shall be amazed!

You shall be astonished and be horribly afraid! For I shall confound the multitudes, and the people shall be dismayed!… Therefore run and hide, conceal yourselves in the clefts of the rocks and hide your faces! For the power of The Lord shall surely be put on open display! (Revelation 6:15-17)

For what is this generation to Me? Are you not a people exceedingly great in number, a people whose cities cover the face of the earth, like the stars fill the heavens? And though you build and make for yourselves a name, I shall surely throw down! For before Me is a generation whose wickedness is great, sins of every kind propagate in all the earth, a people whose every inclination is evil continually, a most rebellious people who do not cease from fighting against Me! Says The Lord…

Not since the days of Noah, when the wickedness of man was great in the earth, have I beheld a generation such as this. A people who are wise in their own eyes, who parade their whoredoms openly, without restraint,

a most vile people whose transgressions increase beyond measure, whose sin reaches unto Heaven! Behold, they seek out evil to embrace it, and the grave that they might lie down in it. A so-called modern people who make for themselves laws, that they might practice abomination freely, even to the murdering of the innocent without fear of reprisal!

BEHOLD, THEY RUN FROM EVIL TO EVIL, THAT THEY MIGHT PROVOKE ME TO ANGER! YES, THEY RUN TO AND FRO IN ALL THE EARTH, COMMITTING EVIL AND PRACTICING ABOMINATION, FOR THEIR WICKEDNESS HAS NO END!…

They oppress the poor, and the right of the needy they do not defend! The widows and the fatherless are cast aside, and the meek are trampled underfoot!… Day and night you exalt yourselves, O sons of men! Every day you walk proudly in your rebellion, and every night you practice abomination!… Shall you steal, kill and destroy, for the sake of your own glory?! How long shall you bring forth only works of unrighteousness?! How long shall you run greedily for gain, fueled by your never-ending lusts?!… YOUR WICKEDNESS OVERFLOWS! A PEOPLE WHOSE COVETOUSNESS HAS NO EQUAL!

And what is this I have seen among all these so-called people of faith, among all these multitudes who claim to be a people for My name?… Behold, in MY name they commit abomination, provoking Me to anger! In MY name, they make great spectacles of themselves, as they twist the Scriptures for evil gain! In MY name, they teach as doctrine the commandments of men, and lawlessness is widely accepted! THEY HAVE SURELY TAKEN THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN!

Therefore, I shall turn their glory into shame. I shall make of them a desolation and their people an object of scorn, and they shall bear the reproach of all nations! Behold, I shall break all these unruly branches, for they can in no wise be grafted in! For I am The Lord, and I do not change.

Yet in My mercy, I set watchmen over them, saying… „Listen to the sound of the trumpet, heed the voice of The Living God, and embrace His correction.“ For I do not change.

But they said… „We will not listen, nor will we give heed, nor will we embrace The Lord’s correction. For we love our whitewashed palaces, and will never depart from these houses which are called by our name. Yes, we love the sound of our own voices, and we have brought glory to our name.“

Thus I shall continue to speak, I shall open My mouth in the former manner and speak to this generation. Yes, I shall surely make My plans known and warn the people. I shall rebuke them sharply and declare all their wrong-doings, as in the days of old. For I do not change, says The Lord. Did I not speak in times past, by the mouths of all My servants, the prophets? Was I not also speaking to you, O foolish and deceived generation?

Yet they would not give heed to My words, nor would they listen, and so all I had purposed to do to them was fulfilled… Thus upon you also will I bring all I have spoken by My servants the prophets, both the former and the latter, even to this day, because you also refuse to give heed to My words, nor will you listen, nor will you turn aside from your evil ways, provoking Me to anger! Says The Lord.

As for you, Timothy, you must proclaim My words, both the former and the latter. You must blow the trumpet and warn the people. For as I had spoken by My prophet of old, so now do I also speak by you.

Therefore prophesy against them, saying… „The Lord shall roar from Heaven and thunder from His holy mountain. He shall roar mightily against His people! He shall give a shout like the one who treads grapes, and rebuke the inhabitants of the earth! All the people shall hear Him; behold, the sound of His voice shall echo in all the earth!…

For The Lord has a controversy with the nations. He shall pass judgment on all mankind, and the wicked shall be handed over to the sword. Disaster shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great storm shall be raised up from the uttermost parts of the earth. On that day, the slain of The Lord shall be from one end of the earth to the other. Yet they shall not be lamented, or gathered, or buried, but lie as refuse upon the ground."

Therefore wail, all you shepherds! Says The Lord. Wallow in the dust and cry aloud, all you leaders among men! For the days of brokenness have come upon you, and the Day of Slaughter is about to come in!…

For I will surely break you; like a clay pot you shall fall and shatter upon the ground! The shepherds shall be unable to flee, and the leaders shall have no escape!… Behold, the wailing of the shepherds shall be great, and the cry of the leaders shall resound in every nation! For I shall plunder their pastures and all the peaceable dwellings shall be cut down!… Says The Lord in His fierce anger.

Therefore, prepare in the desert the way of The Lord! Make a straight path in these dry and parched lands for The Holy One of Israel! Let every valley be exalted, and every mountain and hill brought low! Let the crooked places be made straight, and the rough places smooth!

For The Glory of The Lord shall be revealed from Heaven, and all people shall behold it together! For I am The Lord, and I do not change… Behold, by the light of My coming shall the guilt of the wicked be clearly shown! For by the words of their own mouths they have surely condemned themselves, and by their evil deeds have they secured their places in the Valley of Slaughter!

What was unseen shall be seen, and they shall all fall down! The children of disobedience shall fall on their faces, and the unbeliever shall weep for his soul; the high-minded abased, the arrogant cut down!

For great recompense shall come forth and be placed upon the shoulders of all who must bear it, for this generation has proven themselves fully worthy! Behold, they have kindled the fire of My anger; thus the heat of My indignation shall burn continually, until they are utterly consumed! Says The Lord.

Why does the heathen rage and shake his fist toward Heaven? Behold, he shall fall with none to catch him, and great shall be his fall!… Yet the one who reaches for Me shall be lifted up, and the one who extends the hand shall know My dwelling place…

For as it is written… Whoever has, to him more will be given, and he shall have an abundance. But whoever does not have, even what he has shall be taken away… Until the Time of Reformation is complete, says The Lord. (Matthew 25:29-30)

Receive My Blessing, for I am The Word & Your only Salvation

January 26, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Be not troubled nor down-hearted, for that which I am about to do shall be done quickly. And though it tarry, it shall surely come; and when it comes, it shall not tarry.

You speak of many things, all of which the devil has used to cast you into confusion and doubt. The Holy One comes nigh, and the wicked shall soon suffer at the hand of the One True God, the only God, the God of Israel…

Yet you question. This is good, My child, for one cannot receive unless one asks in the Messiah's name, He who is called Jesus and Christ… His name, YahuShua. He is the gift of which you have received, but only in

part, and His Spirit has begun to work in you… This is also your feeling of uneasiness. For the Truth, when it is established in you, must destroy that in you which is not of the Truth and is a lie… And so the battle rages.

Yet this battle has already been won, for The Christ died so you could be free and live. Though you do not yet understand all these things, abide in faith with all long-suffering, with all patience in faith, trusting in your God, the only God.

Abide in My Son… He is your Sanctuary in these times of trouble, that are from within and without and shall encompass you roundabout. Trust in Him, and He shall give you rest. In true faith, one does not need all the answers. One only needs to rest in the knowing, I AM The Lord… and there is none like Me.

And by Him, who I have sent, is that rest of which you have known from the beginning, being the same One through which you were made, even all these worlds and all things of which you have seen with your own eyes… They are His as you are His. I have given Him to you, and in Him shall you have life in His joy, having received of the Living Water, receiving life because of Him the second time.

All have sinned… And in that same moment, those who live have died. And in the same moment of which I draw them, and they turn to Me in Christ's name, are they made alive… Not as at first, but forever, for the power of the second death has lost its grip on the redeemed.

So then, My child, continue to seek Me, for that which was written is coming to pass in your lifetime, but is by no means complete. All, that must be, is not accomplished… Much work is to be done. Even in you do I work, for My Spirit, which is in Christ, is always working, for in you is much of man's doctrine.

For one need only call on My name, by Christ, and then walk in My ways according to how your Lord, your Redeemer, has taught you. Abide not in the doctrines of men, nor follow their teachings, for in no wise do I dwell in the churches of men.

For the light has gone out of the churches of men… Only bitter and corrupt doctrine resides there, fed to the multitude, who are asleep, sitting in the dark. Break free, beloved, and seek Me in all truth and supplication, and then you shall begin to know Me as I really am. Shed the skin of this world, and do not give heed to any tradition of men.

These, though they have a veneer with a similitude of truth, they are not the Truth, for any pure water mixed with poison becomes poison. Drink not from the cups of blasphemy, held fast by the hands of men… Turn to God!

Read My Word only. And there in the pages of My Book, the Scriptures of Truth, shall you find Me and have peace from all that ails you. And so it begins, the final temptation by him called evil and him who he sends, who shall lead many into perdition. Fear not… I am coming quickly. And The Holy One shall gather even all these, who He sees of Himself in them, those who know Him and walk in Him, and He in them, for these are converted in their innermost parts and give heed to all the Spirit speaks to them.

And so you groan… These are but the birth pains of your heart. To be born again is the process by which you become, in all ways, liken unto Christ, of whom you have come to love with your whole life, strength and soul. Not that you shall be, at present, perfect… There is none perfect, save He who remains perfect, having come from He who alone is righteous. No, My child, I say that you shall strive for a completion in faith, which is all in all in Christ Jesus, for He is the Author and Finisher, the only True Gift, the Fulfillment of all things… The Love and Mercy of God.

You also ask of tithes… Here is wisdom… Abraham, your father, gave ten percent of his spoils to the king of Salem, Melchizedek, and later a portion was also given to the tribes of Israel and to the Levites so they may serve God, and so it is today.

Yet today, the voice of God is not with His people, as it was then, for none will listen. So give directly to the poor, as your heart leads you, for in serving God shall no man profit by monetary means, but shall profit only by that which The Lord God gives. And the profit God gives is true, and in no wise is it of men or mammon. For The Lord delights in that which one gives to another, in My name, and by the works of their own hands and feet in all righteousness… This is the tithe in which The Lord delights most.

If one comes to you, saying… ,Give me a cup of water'… Give them a drink in My name. If one comes, saying… ,I need a shirt, for I am naked and cold'… Give them your shirt and your coat also. And if this same one asks… ,Will you walk with me this far?'… Go with them double.

So tithe not just of your money, but of your possessions, of your body, of your strength, of your time, of your very life, and you shall receive ten-fold in Heaven and in the Kingdom to come. Do this, and you shall really know Me and The Father also, for I am of The Father.

And it is He who has sent Me to live in you, because He had also given you to Me, and I had given of Myself for you… Even of My very life to save you. I know you, beloved, I have always known you… I created you. I am your Father, as God is your Father.

I am your Fashioner, the Carpenter, your Shepherd. Come to Me, and dwell in My sheep pen, and dwell no longer in the world's or the churches… I am the Church. There are no walls preventing you from seeing Me as I am. I am all around you and in you… You are in My body. My church is not made with human hands…

It stands forever by the power of God's Spirit, which is in Me and I am. All those, who love Me with their whole hearts and drink of My blood and eat of My flesh, are the True Church, which is of Me and in Me. No church of men, made by human hands, shall endure…

Only the church of My body shall endure. For it is built upon the Rock of the Everlasting Covenant, which is in Me, and I am in The Father… The Chief Cornerstone of which all things have life and are built. Trust not in man's doctrine. It is built upon the shifting sands of religion and tradition.

No one comes to Me unless The Father first draws them to Me. No man can draw you… Human power is of no use at all. Abide in Me, and I shall abide in you and give you life in abundance.

I am the only Begotten of The Father… There is none other and none like Me. I am the only Way to follow… The only Path to redemption… The Truth and the Word… The Life that never ends… The Light that shines in the darkness… The Beginning and the Ending, who comes quickly to make a quick end, so again there may be a new beginning which has no end… Amen.

I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Restoration of all things, the Unbreakable Stone that fills the entire earth, which will endure forever and ever, and forever shall I be… I AM. And in this is all wisdom and all prophecy fulfilled… In the knowing that there is One God and One Son, the Way to The Father, and One Life, which is never-ending, of which all were made and have life, if they so choose to receive of this Gift…

I am that Gift… Receive Me and have Life. My Kingdom is coming and has come already. Come and dwell in The Father's Joy, which is in Me. Amen and amen.

Timothy, you are grafted in... Let no Man and no Doctrine lead you astray

February 2, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, why do you beseech The Lord your God? Have I not given you your heart's desire? Stop stifling The Spirit, and break free from doubt. For doubt is your enemy, a clever adversary, a false witness, the work of the evil one in an attempt to bar your way before Me.

Therefore cast off the unfruitful works of the devil, and embrace that which I have given you, and you shall surely be established. Let not doubt and fear rule over you any longer… You need only turn to Me and believe, for all I have spoken shall surely come to pass.

And yet you ask of these things written in the book called Revelation, and of the 144,000. Why do you doubt such things? Have I not said… ‚You are chosen, and you shall not be unchosen?'

Therefore listen, and also understand. I am no respecter of persons, for all in The Messiah are of one body. So then your appointment is neither by lineage nor heritage, but of Messiah. Thus who I have chosen, I have chosen. Whether they be of the Gentiles, or of the line of Israel, there is no difference. I am The Lord.

And what of those of the line of Israel who reject The Messiah, shall they go for Me? Surely not! For they are broken off, until such time I choose to graft them in again. I am The Lord. And if I choose one such as you, Timothy, whom I have plucked from among the Gentiles and grafted in, are you not then the same as those who remain in the olive tree?… Of the same family, sons and daughters of God through the blood of Messiah, one people for My name?

Again, only those in union with The Messiah shall go for Me… For if you are adopted into the family of Abraham, then of Abraham you are. If I have grafted you into the branch of Levi, then of the Levites you are, and as a Levite you shall serve…

And if you grow from The True Vine, and I Myself have pruned you, then you shall indeed bear much fruit in My name… I am The Lord.

Therefore let no man, nor any doctrine conceived within the churches of men, lead you astray. Do not be swayed, nor doubt on account of all their lofty assertions, which they falsely call truth. For upon their heads is a veil held fast by the arrogance of men, men in authority who teach and preach in My name, though I have not sent them.

For they say to the people… ‚I see! I see!', though they themselves remain blinded. Behold, all their knowledge is corrupt, not one has heard the voice of The Living God, nor will they embrace Me as I truly am!…

Therefore, who I choose, I choose! And those established in The Messiah shall by no means be cast off… I AM THE LORD.

The Process of Rebirth… No one can enter Heaven without it

February 6, 2007 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My servant and beloved, hear My voice and receive understanding of The Lord's purpose, fulfilled in My servants of the new and everlasting covenant.

As it is written… None can enter the Kingdom of Heaven unless they are born again. All are born physically of human flesh, by great travail, into a world of sin. So then, to enter into My rest and My joy, the Kingdom of God, one also must be born again of The Spirit out of the world, a separation from all that is sin.

My beloved son of men, you are being reborn and have been already. In the moment, in which you came before Me in repentance, were you freed from the power of sin… This is My gift to you, this I did for you. Your freedom was not accomplished by human means. Rather, by My grace and the love of The Father are you saved.

So then, My son, you ask how it is that The Father has said to Timothy… ‚You must be born again and again.' Beloved, I have spoken. And all that is written, according to the Word spoken of which Timothy has heard, stands… No contradiction found. Rather, in men's understanding do men struggle.

If one comes before Me, in all repentance and truth, with sincere remorse in their hearts, these shall surely be born again. Those, who do not and will not, shall be born once and die twice. And to those, who are born twice, it is appointed to them to die once, but by no means shall they die the second time.

Yet here is a mystery… There are those among you, of this generation, who shall never taste death, having passed from death to life, who will be awake at My coming. To My elect, there is a death of the body unto resurrection. And unto those, still living at My coming, is another kind of death… The death of their own spirits unto salvation, the putting on of the new man in Messiah.

So when born of human parents, a child and the mother suffer tribulation until the birth is complete. In so doing, they suffer and rest many times, but are only born once. It is not like this in the spirits of My elect. You are reborn once, in The Spirit, of The Spirit, and that Spirit I am. Yet by no means are you separated from the world in which you now live. So then, being born again is the process by which you are transformed into a child of Zion, a continual washing.

Yes, I have died for the forgiveness of your sins, those of today, yesterday, and those sins of tomorrow. Yet man does continually stumble in this world, and so he must continually come to Me… And even seventy times seven times shall I cleanse him and lift him up.

And so to Timothy, it has been spoken and written that he must be born again and again until I present him to The Father clean. This is not rebirth in The Spirit, again and again, but rather the process by which Timothy sheds the skin of this old man, and puts on this new man I have given him, in Me and of Me. And so there is one rebirth of The Spirit, but many rebirths of man's own spirit, because of man's continual sin, fear, doubt and temptation.

So as Paul, so then likewise, must My servants die daily and be born again and again, a continual washing, even a strengthening, so they may stand in the Day of Troubles, able and worthy to uphold the full weight of the fullness of My spirit, wearing the complete armor of God.

Yet in another place, you asked, concerning those who teach in My name… ‚Why must these become, again, children of God?' This is not rebirth in The Spirit, but rather a correction and a washing, for these have strayed off the path, though they claim to follow Me.

And when one strays off the path and follows after the world, teaching in the churches doctrines of demons, what father, I ask you, have they accepted, and whose child are they becoming? And so, with a firm hand, I

will surely correct and discipline those I love, so they may again return to Me. And all those, who follow Me in truth, are children of God once again.

So then, all must be born again and again, according to their own spirits and their walk, for My road is hard and the way is very narrow. But all this stumbling and lifting up is part of the same single rebirth and transformation of and by The Spirit… My children learning to walk in Me and My ways. For My spirit has come to live in you, and will convict you in your hearts, over and over, of all things in your life that are against God and unseemly in His sight.

My son, you have become reborn in The Spirit and have a new heart, but by no means is this birth complete… You are that fruit that is still ripening, as you have said. In this, you have spoken well by the wisdom I have given you. And when the Day comes, and is coming quickly, and is nearly upon you, I shall come and gather you and pluck you out of this tree, which is the world, because you also grow from the True Vine, wherein these last days you have been and are now being pruned.

And when you are taken, the mystery shall be no more a mystery… The birth shall be complete… The old order of things in you passed away… You have become completely new. As a new babe is born naked and wrapped in soft linens, so also will My people be born naked, void of all things of this world, and clothed in fine linens of white.

Behold, the old man is the new man… The earthly, heavenly. The corrupt has put on incorruption… And the mortal, immortality. That created, refashioned in glory… Of which shall never fade, nor be covered over, again. The Morning Star has risen and shines upon the new age of men, for they are forever seated at His right hand, bathed in glory, their joy fulfilled… A return to the Garden and paradise lost… All things restored… Amen.

To the Church at My right Hand... Hear My Word & Heed My Correction

February 15, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For the United Church of God, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God, to the church called of itself The United Church of God… You remain seated at My right hand, because of your faith and those good works which you have done in accordance with your faith, which I Myself have given you. So then call yourself no more, ‚The United Church of God', rather call yourself ‚The United Church, In YahuShua The Messiah, under God.'

My children, I ask you, are you of God? Do you sit next to Me upon My throne, or is it My body in which you dwell? Have I commanded you to call yourselves by My own name?… Christ is The Church, His name is YahuShua, and He is the body in which you shall dwell. By Him and through Him are all things, and to Him shall the Gentiles flock. He is your Shepherd, and by His shed blood are you made sons and daughters of God.

Yes, you are of His body and remain seated at His right hand, therefore continue in The Way I have shown you, resting firmly in Messiah, being an immovable stone for His name. For you have greatly pleased The Lord your God by your doings… You have kept My Commandments and remembered My Holy Days, and have not departed from My Sabbaths, even the seventh day of each week which I had commanded be remembered and kept holy, even as I had also sanctified the seventh day from the beginning.

Indeed, you have sought to be separate from those things which I hate… Forsaking that which is detestable in My sight, even all these polluted holidays and traditions of men which man celebrates in ignorance and sin, desecrating My name and The Christ's… Thus you have not made your members in Christ to be members of a harlot. Therefore, great shall be your reward in Heaven, for all sin is not equal, only My forgiveness is equal.

This you must remember, that you may be humbled in your service toward Me… No church, named of men, is the True Church – Not one. Rather each member individually, in whom Christ dwells, abiding wholly in Him and also walking in His ways, make up the True Church of His body… No walls, only Spirit and Truth.

Therefore, O church of men, if you seek to strive on toward perfection, hear My words and forbear not. Take to heart all I have given you, and make it not a point of contention between you and others; nor pollute your good works with pride, nor use them as a measuring stick by which you count others unworthy… For I, alone, sit as Judge; I, alone, correct and discipline those I love. Rather take all I have given you, both in knowledge and understanding, and become your own students.

Now take heed, and hear what The Lord says to the church at His right hand, if you do indeed seek to remain at My right hand… Forbear not, nor reject this word or all these Letters which I have spoken for this generation, lest I leave you unto refinement also. For indeed your robes have been made white, washed in the blood of The Lamb, this you know, yet many of your daughters have gone their own way… Returning to the ways of the world and the harlot, doing those things which are unseemly in My sight; forsaking My Sabbaths, and embracing those doctrines and traditions of men which I hate, even all their holidays which are falsely called so, which I loathe in My zeal; mixing the things of God with the pagan traditions and perverse doctrines of men.

Therefore be strong, yea be very strong, and make every effort to turn them back again, lest they too are torn in pieces when I stretch out My hand against the mother and harlot, and bring calamity upon the churches of men.

Beloved, strive toward perfection in all you do, and think not that you are above correction. Embrace My words which I have spoken to this generation, and you shall surely be gone from this place, escaping the Great Day of The Lord's Wrath which I am about to pour out on every nation… Oh yes, My sons and daughters, I shall surely take My people OUT OF this place! And many shall behold the angels of God ascending and descending upon The Son of Man in that day. For these, in whom Christ dwells, are not appointed to wrath, but have passed from judgment into life.

Thus as it was in the days of Lot, when I brought him forth out of the city, so likewise shall I deliver My servants in the Day of The Lord. For The One who withholds, and those who abide in Him, must be taken out of the way. Then shall I judge the earth and strike the nations. By no means shall these, who are converted in their innermost parts, be taken through. Therefore give heed to My words and embrace My correction, that you may see with greater eyes, and receive understanding of My will as it truly is… Or have you forgotten this truth, ‚No prophecy or Scripture is to be interpreted by an individual on their own, for prophecy has never come as a result of human power or by the will of man; on the contrary, people moved by the Holy Spirit received a message from God'?

My children, search the Scriptures according to My Word, as it was written and not as man has rewritten it, nor discern according to your own beliefs or doctrines, and you shall behold My glory, even the truth of this Word which I have put forth for this generation. For all I speak is Scripture and Truth, even a plumb line by which everything man has made crooked can be set straight once again, says The Lord.

Therefore, hear and understand the love and severity of God… For those who forsake Me, and trample upon the name of The Holy One of Israel, rejecting Me and My Word, great adversity… Refinement in the Day of The Lord!

Yet for those who embrace Me and My Word, cleaving to Him in whom the fullness of God dwells, great love, even a multitude of joy, an escape from wrath and refinement!… My elect wheat housed in My barn, even for one week in The Lord.

Beloved flock at My right hand, I have but one more correction for you and no discipline at all, if you so choose to heed My words and embrace My correction. For you have done many things well, according to My word in the Scriptures; and only by these things in which you yet lack understanding have you spoken in error, a mere stumbling in your walk with Me, in the service of others in Christ's name… And so for many, a firm hand of correction and discipline; yet for you, correction only, if you indeed heed My words and also do them.

So then hear and understand the truth of baptism, of which you hold in such high regard; and be careful that you do not make it a rod or a measuring stick by which you judge others, nor make baptism by water more than it was ordained to be, lest you should make the cross of Christ of no effect… As is circumcision, so also is baptism – Neither are necessary for salvation.

You speak without knowledge, and have failed to understand the loving mercies of God which are fulfilled in Christ. For you need only look to the thief on the cross, and have understanding. For a man who had never known baptism by water, nor set foot in a church, was assured of salvation when he confessed his sin in the presence of The Messiah, with a true and penitent heart. And in that same moment he was forgiven, and will enter into paradise at the Last Day, as YahuShua had spoken it to him, saying, ‚In truth I speak to you this day, you shall be with Me in paradise.'

Therefore My sons and daughters, heed these words which I had spoken by My servant already, for they speak to the truth of baptism… Many will there be in My Kingdom, who had not been baptized in water; rather they had been fully immersed in The Word, being enveloped in The Son's sacrifice and love, for these have been fully baptized in The Spirit. Assuredly I say to you, they have their reward, as do you, My precious children. For from the beginning, I have known you and loved you who baptize with water. So also do I love and know those without baptism by water, for they love Me as you love Me. Do not cast stumbling blocks before the feet of those who love Me; be all one in Christ. For if you dispense the food of God to the hungry, while using your own salt to salt that which has salt in itself, will not the food you offer lose its flavor and become bitter in the mouths of those who came looking to be filled?

Therefore, again I say, to all those who hold baptism in such high regard, even as a measuring stick by which they count others worthy or unworthy unto God, according to their own perverse doctrine… Whosoever God has cleansed is worthy; you shall not call them unworthy. For baptism by water was given to men as an outward testimony of one's commitment to God, in The Christ's name, and also for union in fellowship one to the other within the body of Christ.

So I say to you, be wary of any doctrine which steals from the power of the cross, as though the sacrifice of Messiah was not enough, lest you fall into judgment for that by which you judge. What is earthly, let it stay earthly; and what is spiritual, let it stay spiritual. Hold not to the earthly or to the understanding of men, nor grab hold of any private interpretation of Scripture or established doctrine… Hold fast to God, by Christ.

For where, in The Commandments of God, have I written all must be baptized by men to be saved? Baptism is indeed good, if it is a confession poured out from one's heart in pure belief, an outward act of faith revealing one's acceptance of forgiveness in Christ. For the water of the earth can only cleanse that which is soiled on the skin; by no means can it cleanse that which is soiled in the spirit… This is reserved for the blood of The Lamb.

Again, I say to you, baptism by water is nothing in and of itself, unless one is first washed in The Word and baptized in The Spirit, which is and can only be received through YahuShua HaMashiach. For He alone is The Baptism, The Very Water of Life, by which all must be cleansed and receive their salvation.

Therefore, beloved, remember this… The Spirit of The Word, and not the letter, is The Way, The Truth and The Life, by which your entire life shall be cleansed in the waters from Heaven, which are and flow from YahuShua, whom you call Christ and Jesus.

For I tell you the truth, The Messiah comes quickly to baptize all in fire and glory… Those of a wicked heart, in fire… And those of The Spirit, who have also received the love of The Truth, in glory forever and ever… Amen.

Beloved servants, Timothy is My prophet. And though you yet resist him, all I have spoken by him shall surely come to pass; and though it seems to tarry in the eyes of men, it shall not tarry, it shall surely come… Then all will know, that which was written was spoken by the mouth of The Lord, and indeed a prophet had been among them.

Wolves in Sheep's Clothing… Acolytes of Satan & The Lie regarding Aliens

March 19, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord of Hosts, the God of Israel, the God of all creation… Behold and take heed of the Word of The Lord your God.

Thus is the guise of the wicked, clothed as a minister of light, though inwardly full of wickedness… The wolf in sheep's raiment. Beware and take heed, for the one who seeks his own glory and riches, by great perversion of the Truth and does that which is detestable in My sight, is of the evil one… His acolyte. Perversion, filth and perversion! Woe to any who mix poison with the Word, for it is holy as I am holy!… These shall suffer in the heat of The Lord's wrath!

Woe to the serpent – the dragon, who does continually entice those who are void of The Spirit, with cleverly crafted tales… Lies within lies, sold to the ignorant as truth. For even satan will not paint himself as an evil, detestable creature, so none will recognize him when he comes to lead many away from the Truth, which is absolute. Neither is there any shadow of turning, whatsoever, in My Word, nor can even one tittle be broken.

And so satan goes out to corrupt the hearts of many in preparation for the harvest, the gathering up of those who live in The Son of Salvation, so when the wide sweeping blow is carried out, he may stop many from believing the truth of who I am, lest the whole of creation turn back to The Lord their God.

For there shall be many taken in that day, the lowly of the lowly who stand upright before God, and every single child of innocence shall be gone from the earth. And the fathers and mothers shall mourn, and great shall be the wailing of them. For one shall be taken and the other left. Thus is the inheritance of the hard-hearted in that day. The earth shall be left in darkness, its light taken!

Woe to those who are left! Woe to those, who will not believe, you shall believe the lie that even aliens from other worlds and serpents have stolen away your beloved… Wickedness! Great Blasphemy! You shall receive judgment, in full, for your wickedness, following after satan and his servant into condemnation and destruction…

Yet call on the name of The Lord in that day, in all truth and supplications, and you shall be delivered! The Lord has spoken! It shall be done… The sun is setting on this age of men. Behold the Morning Star, for it rises quickly, and shall make an end and a beginning, which has no end.

For as I am, so is He I am sending…. The Alpha and Omega, The Lord and your God, your King!… The Holy One of Israel, YahuShua The Anointed of God… By whom all things are and have life… Even the Fashioner and Carpenter of all these worlds… Amen.

Return to your first Love & Keep The Passover

March 20, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… My children, keep The Passover; keep it according to the New Covenant, in faith and love. Forsake these vanities of men, false doctrines built upon that which is most unseemly in My sight…

Beloved, unleaven yourselves and give Me perfect praise, pure worship in The Messiah; He is your Passover! Yes He, who is called Jesus and Christ, is The Passover! YahuShua is His name!

My children, stop following the world and the perverse doctrines of men. Return to your First Love, and remember. For He is The Lamb of God who takes away the sins of the world.

Yet you who call of yourselves Christian do dishonor Me. Behold, you pollute the glory of Messiah's sacrifice with filthy traditions and desecrate His resurrection with pagan practices, as you forsake that which I had set forth that you should keep; nor will you incline the ear… Churches of men, know you not that in these Seven (The Holy Days) is wisdom and understanding, the very mind of God?! Yet you choose vanities on top of vanities, embracing every corrupt doctrine and pagan tradition! For you are a most perverse and adulterous generation!

Thus says The Messiah, The Holy One of Israel… I tell you the truth, the time is coming and is already here, when I shall pass through and reap, and many shall be left wanting, in bitter tears.

So then prepare yourselves and make ready, for the sun is already setting upon this age of men; and behold, the judgment of God is about to come in. Then the end will come, which shall bring forth the new beginning.

Beloved children, I am not of this world, yet you are of this world. For only those who love Me, and accept Me as I truly am, are set apart; for I live in them, and they follow Me.

You claim I live in you, yet not one of you obeys My voice! Indeed, you ignore My example and refuse to walk in My ways. For if I truly lived in you, then you would do as I did… Beloved, follow Me! Keep the Passover, remember all My Sabbaths, and depart from this corrupt way you have chosen! Remove this veil which remains atop your head, and come out of the churches of men! Only then will you begin to see with new eyes and restored vision.

For the Holy Days are a blessing, and a foretaste of things to come; A sign between Me and you, that you may know I am The Lord who sanctifies you…

And behold, four are fulfilled… Salvation assured, sin and death overcome, The Spirit given… Three are coming quickly… Sin destroyed, evil bound, My seat taken, Judgment…

A new day, even one thousand years… Then a short season, Consummation… An everlasting day in The Lord! Amen, and amen.

America, Sons of Ishmael & Churches of Men... Hear My Words!

March 28, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, you are My servant… Doubt not yourself, nor My words I shall speak to you this day. For you are delivered out of the hand of the oppressor and of even all he shall send against you. You are My prophet, and you shall endure… Even by the power of My Right Hand, I shall prosper you.

You shall grow strong, and proclaim My strong Word to those who are close and to those who are afar off. You shall speak to the believer and the heathen alike, and shout My proclamation and My judgment against the heathen and your enemy, Ishmael.

Even My judgment against your own nation shall you proclaim in a loud voice, in all manner of speaking and devices. For your land has gone the way of the wicked and the heathen; even Sodom and Gomorrah are revived and now thrive before My face, within your borders. Yet I withhold My hand, for the sake of the elect… They shall shortly be taken out of the way.

Behold, I am against you, O nation of harlots!… I had made you strong and gave you blessings beyond compare, yet you turn your face from Me, even The One who bought you in His own blood!…

Beaten, scourged and mocked, even pierced for your transgressions! Yet you turn your back on Him and use His name, even the very name I Myself have given Him, as a cursing!… Desecration! Blasphemy! Therefore you, O nation not desired, YOU are given into the hands of your enemies!

And they shall kill you and burn you with fire, and tear down your tall towers! And you shall raise your hand, in great anger and haste, and repay them double! Says The Lord of Hosts. For as you are given up, so shall they be given to you for retribution. Even double shall you afflict them, even double shall they receive at your hand!… A strong wind and a dark storm, a great whirlwind shall you be in your vengeance!

Yet the end is not yet… For you have those among you, who I know and see of Myself in them… I must take them, I shall surely deliver them.

Then you shall fall, O mighty nation, and great shall be your falling! For then shall arise one whom you shall fear, and all who feared you shall fear him; and those who served you, you shall serve. And you will not be satisfied, and you will grumble and not sit still, but in false hope you shall rise up and meet your end… Plucked up and put underfoot, by him who is called wickedness and lying.

Churches, hear The Word of The Lord… You also refuse to hear, nor do you listen to what The Lord speaks to His flocks, therefore cup your ears and give heed. Churches of men, listen to what The Lord your God says, and give heed!…

You have all gone your own way and corrupted My Word, for your own glory! Pride is your master, and greed has entered into your houses, houses which bear MY name!… Blasphemy!… I dwell not in any church made by human hands. I dwell in the temples made by My own hands.

O churches of arrogance, how shall I gather you, when you resist all correction and follow after the vain babblings of men in authority?… Heaping to yourselves teachers, wolves in sheep's clothing, saying that the Word of God is the way into riches and material things.

Woe, I say to you, who follow these acolytes of satan! False teachers! Soothsayers!… Desolations are coming, and great want! How then shall these silver coins and paper, houses made of brick and wood, save you?! The riches of men shall be taken from them in a day!… What then shall you stand upon, O men of vanities and vain deceits?

Churches, purify your robes and cast out these leaders, who speak as doves and teach doctrines of devils!… My children, wash your clothes and purify your house, for The Holy One comes nigh! Be not left in bitter sorrows… Refinement, in the heat of The Lord's Day.

Cast away these false doctrines, stop committing fornication with the harlot. For your mother has forsaken you and serves your enemy, even satan… She shall be left utterly desolate! Repent therefore, and come out of her! Says The Lord. Take not one of her doctrines to yourself.

Return to Me, abide in My Son; He is your Sanctuary from the storm. YahuShua, yes He who is called Jesus, is The Gift and Salvation. To Him shall you flock, His flesh shall you eat, His blood shall you drink… Live in His Word and obey My Commandments.

Beloved, your nation is judged and given up… Turn to God! For The Son of Man comes quickly to deliver you! Behold! You shall see the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man! The sleepers shall awake, and you who are yet awake, having been fully awakened to Him, shall be caught up with them to meet The Lord in the air… And forever shall you be with The Lord!

Purify your faith! Purify your worship! Purify your houses!… Do it now! Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel… I have come, not to make peace but war, even war in My members… The scourging of nations, the wrath of God! The fulfillment, of all that is written, is at hand and shall progress quickly. Yet for the sake of the elect, it shall be cut short.

Beloved of My heart, be not troubled nor weep, these things must be. Then the end shall come, and I shall show My glory!… Yea, the heavens, even the whole earth, shall be filled with My glory!

I am the power of God's Right Hand! I shall cleanse the sanctuary, restore the garden, and you shall learn war no more!… NO MORE! Says The Holy One of Israel. For I died… Behold, I am risen! Amen. And so as I died, sin has also died in those who love Me. And that, which leads My people into sin, shall also be destroyed. I shall trample it beneath My feet, grinding it to powder, never to be seen of again nor remembered… Carried away upon the winds of restoration, which I am… A new day begun, and established, atop the setting of the sun upon this age of men.

Thus The Morning Star has risen!… First in the hearts of men, restoring them to glory, the writing of The Holy Law in their hearts. Now I am come, and shall arise and defend the weak and the needy, the afflicted… A great recompense, paid in full, against the wicked and the wickedness of this world!… Vengeance is Mine! Says The Lord. And with a sharp sword, with two edges, shall it be carried out! It shall surely be done!

Behold! The Morning Star is risen! The universe is filled with His glory!… And that glory shall abide with men, even in them and among them. I shall be a Father unto them, and they shall be My beloved children, forever… Lo, a return to innocence. Paradise lost is paradise found, a return to the garden… The universe, your playground.

Thus as I have spoken, so shall it be done… The mystery of God revealed, the counting of days no more… Forever young, in the presence of your Shepherd, your Redeemer, your Father, your Brother, your Most Beloved Friend… The Fulfillment of all things, for which your hearts have groaned…

I AM THE MEANING OF LIFE!… And all who live in Me, and I in them, WILL LIVE FOREVER. Amen, and amen.

The Day of Slaughter and Deliverance… A City called Martyrdom

A Day of Harsh Judgment, a Day of Recompense, a Day of Astonishment… The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord

May 02, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… It will surely happen, it shall surely come to pass… They shall glorify My name in the Day of Slaughter! They shall sing in the face of adversity, when troubles encompass them round about! Says The Lord, whose judgment stands and shall fill the earth in His fiery anger.

Behold!… The Lord, The Lord of Hosts, shall show the world, and even all in the isles, a new and terrible thing!… Even a wonder, an astonishment!… I shall build a great city!

Lo, it shall be a city filled with singing and blood, crying and elation! Yea, a great city of salvation, a city of harvest!… Even all the wild wheat shall be there!… A city called Martyrdom!

To My own glory it shall be built, yet in The Lord's mercy it shall not endure. For the sake of My glory, it shall continue only for a very short season… Lo, it shall be cut short for the elect's sake. And all who dwell there shall sing the song of The Lord in that day; and those who dwell there shall live there only for an instant, a twinkling of an eye. And in that very same moment, they shall be gone from the earth and be given robes of white… Even in My own house shall they receive them.

They shall bow down, yea they shall give worship and receive healing… And there, My children, even there in My bosom, you shall abide for a short season. And you shall never know death, anymore; neither pain, nor crying, nor sorrows of any kind shall you remember, anymore… Only singing and praise in the presence of your Shepherd, your Redeemer, shall you know… The Lord of Hosts is His name, The Holy One of Israel!

Behold, I have spoken it, says The Lord… Lo, it shall be and it shall not tarry, for it comes quickly… Behold, it is at your doorstep! Therefore repent, My people, and give Me glory! YahuShua HaMashiach is The Way, The Truth and The Life!

Do not just say you know Him, live in Him!… Yea, abide in Him. Feed yourself night and day, with His doctrine, MY doctrine. Listen to those I send. You shall know them by their fruit and by their sword, which I Myself have placed in their mouths…

Therefore, come out all you mockers! Step forward, every scoffer! Strike down My messengers, if you are able! Kill My prophets, if you have no fear of God in your hearts! Come against them, in your false righteous anger!… Come, says The Lord! COME! And you shall be broken in pieces! You shall be brought VERY low!… Abased in My hot anger, then lifted up because of My mercy.

And you, O wicked, true concubines of satan, even you wicked vipers who do shake your fists at Heaven and spit at The King, The Holy One… Come and hiss at My chosen, the redeemed from among men, the firstfruits to My glory in Christ, and you shall be brought down to hell!… Which is death and the grave. For from the dust had I formed you, you broken vessels of great dishonor, and to the dust shall you return!

Thus is the eternal state of My punishment, thus is the punishment by My own hand… Destruction of the wicked in the lake that burns, consumed in an instant, gone from My presence for eternity. Darkness, outer darkness, nothingness is your reward, and you shall never even know you had received it or received it not. You shall know nothing, nor shall you have ANY part in life. It is taken from you and shall never again be granted to you… Your inheritance is lost.

This, O perverse generation, is the eternal state of My punishment and the eternal recompense for all My children, who have forsaken Me utterly in their willful adoption by satan, the evil shepherd of the goats made fat, fat for the slaughter… You are consumed! And he who bore you, even he called lucifer and satan, that wicked serpent, the dragon, he will receive equal for his evil deeds in the lake called eternal torment. It is falsely called so, for the lake of My burning heart is judgment and not life… A consuming fire! Ant it is reserved for him and his angels… Says The Lord.

So turn, says The Lord! Depart from your wicked ways!… Run quickly, for the time is at hand! The Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord is here!… Yes, it is very near! Be hidden, not left and exposed…

Seek sanctuary in your Redeemer, for He is called Christ and Jesus… YahuShua is His name… The Resurrection and The Life, The Gift, The Loving Mercy of God which endures forever… Oh Immanu El.

SERVANTS, ARISE... The Kingdom of Men is finished!

May 16, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[Timothy] All partitions are torn down, the curtain has been rent in two… The way is open! HalleluYah! There is much work remaining, though the work of salvation was complete on the cross. For we must now arise and sing, yea shout The Lord's proclamation, the coming of The Lord of Hosts. For by Him, shall all that which remains unfinished come to a quick end. For the power of sin is defeated, death is overcome. Yet sin remains in the world, and has become an overflowing scourge among the nations, devouring them.

Behold, The Holy One of God, The Mighty and Strong One, comes to separate and gather. The Thief comes to spoil the house of the strong man, the one called evil. And He, even He, The Holy One of God, shall not leave even one in whom He sees of Himself… All these shall be gone from this place. Then one week.

Behold the power and glory of The Lord! The face of your Redeemer turned roaring Lion! He has come to purify the house and cleanse it of all its fornications against God! He shall roar! He shall shout with the voice of The Almighty! Yea, the glory of The Lord shall destroy and sanctify!… Lo, sin and wickedness shall come to naught in that day!

Thus says The Messiah who is called Christ, The Lion of the Tribe of Judah… Sin is overcome! And behold I, even I, come to make a quick end! Even a complete waste of all that is sin, and of sin, and all that has led My people into diverse lusts! I am come, and will yet return, fulfilling even all that was and is written of Me, both in these Volumes and in the Scriptures of Truth.

For lo, the world and all therein is made My footstool, and I shall surely sit upon the throne of My glory. And I shall pass judgment and impart mercy. It shall be finished, it shall surely be done… And even all of you, who partake of My words, shall behold it with your own eyes, and bow down and give Me glory.

And of those who come into that Day, the despised, those who remain under The Father's punishment, having forsaken The Free Gift, those who do shake their fists at Heaven and spit at The King, even these too shall bow and give Me glory… And then meet their swift end, licking the dust from My feet, which I have shaken off

as a testament against them!… Consumed in the flames of God's judgment, destroyed because of that which I have seen in them which was against God, even against all for which He stands, because of all that which they had forsaken with a stiff arm and stretched-out neck!

Now THEY are forsaken and cast out! Darkness, thick darkness is their companion… Death! Says The Lord, The Lord of Hosts. The Holy One of Israel is My name!… YahuShua, The Lion of the Tribe of Judah, The Messiah, The King!… And so comes The Consummation, lo it is coming quickly! Behold, the day is at hand!

So then beloved, all those who call of themselves by My own name, run and speak to the desolate… Run and raise your voices, blow the trumpet and the alarm of war! Speak to the poor in spirit and those destitute of The Truth!… Speak, My children! Arise and speak!

Listen to the watchmen, and give heed and so do. Follow Me, and obey all I have taught you, beloved. And keep My Commandments, those written in stone by The Father's own finger. Yes, keep them all, even to the writing of them in your hearts, says The Lord your Redeemer. For you were bought for a price, now follow Me… And take the hands of all who will, and bring them with you.

For The Kingdom of God is at hand! And the kingdom of men is finished and shall be wiped away!… In a week and in a day, it shall come to nothing!… Only The Lord, and those who abide in Me, shall remain.

And of My Kingdom… Forever shall it endure, along with all who dwell there… Amen, and amen.

I speak to Those who reject My Words & Persecute My Prophets

May 21, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I speak to all Those, who reject My words and persecute My prophets, and then in turn have the gall to call themselves My servants, for you do betray Me in open and in secret.

You have ALL gone out of the way, thinking you stand!… You do NOT stand! For you have stood against Me and My Word, sent forth through MY prophets!… This is not to stand! Lo, you shall be brought very low, you shall not be gathered! Neither will I hear you, for you have forsaken your Lord for your OWN way!… Such arrogant, high-minded children have come to live amongst the churches, continually misleading themselves and all those they speak to, in My own name, yet never hearing the voice of The Lord their God.

Sons and daughters of men, did you think I would stay silent?! Did you think that I, even I, would not blow the trumpet and alert the watchmen?!

Therefore, it is fulfilled and shall come to pass: Even all these who call of themselves by My own name, the name I have given My Son, The Holy One, yes even these shall come, saying… ‚Lord, Lord, have we not done all these things in Your name?' And it shall come to pass in that day, which is upon you, that The Son of Man, your Redeemer, shall in turn answer them, saying… ‚I never knew you'.

For if you truly knew Him and He lived in you, then you would recognize those sent and the Word given them. Yet you forbear, resting in beds of false doctrine, even the doctrines of men. Therefore, you shall not be gathered, for I do not see of Myself in you. And though you speak My words instant in and out of season, you speak them seasoned with the salt I, Myself, have NOT given you! This you have received in vain, at the hands of men… Know you not, that which is of God has salt in itself, and in no wise needs seasoning?

Get wisdom and receive understanding, and repent, and give heed to those I send, and I shall yet gather you and you shall escape all these things. Forbear, and you shall endure refinement in the Day of The Lord… And by great tribulation shall you come into glory. For I am The Lord, and I shall surely correct and discipline even ALL those I love… Yes, all those who have been led astray and teach others in like manner… A leading away from the Truth, as I Myself had spoken it and how it was meant to be received.

Behold! The kingdoms of men are finished!… And not one church, built by human hands, shall endure!… ALL shall crumble and fall to pieces before the glory of God, wrought in His Only Begotten, who is The Truth Absolute!

You know not the mind of God, neither have you heard His voice, therefore be separate, says The Lord, and joined unto Me! Look past My prophets, and see with greater eyes! For your ego has crippled you, and your knowledge has caused you to blaspheme My words…

Repent, O sons and daughters of men, for you have become so very poor, thinking you are rich. Repent, and call on Me in truth, with all humility, in The Christ's name… Yes Jesus, Yeshua The Gift, YahuShua is His name!… And you shall receive true understanding. Depart from these vanities built up in the hearts of men! Stop desecrating My Word in the Scriptures of Truth, for your own glory! For humility and faith is what I require of all My servants.

You can not serve both God and men, for men in authority, even in all these churches of men, are perverse in their segregation of My Word and in the corrupt musings of their hearts. You have divided My Word, yes you have divided it, and it shall slay you… Even in your heart! For the day is coming when you shall be pricked in your heart and you shall wail, when again this same one, whom you have brought against a false accusation, comes once again in the Day of Sorrows, saying… ‚Thus says The Lord', and you realize all you have done has been found wanting.

You shall not tempt The Lord your God! For My prophets are sent out, they prepare the way of The Holy One… And behold, He shall surely return and gather, and come in great glory! Yea these men, even 144,000, are sent out, and are already in the earth blowing the trumpet.

Yet you cover your ears, saying within yourself… ‚I already hear and will not heed any trumpet, other than that which I have made or was put in my hand by man and not God. For I alone am righteous, and these with me know God's will, and we shall teach others. And we will, by no means, listen to these sent. We shall stone them in word and deed, and cast ALL their cords from us, saying… ‚You shall no more speak in The Lord's name"…

Sons and daughters of men, who call of themselves by Christ's own name, you shall not be gathered! You are abased, because you are found to be exalted among your fellows. The Lord has spoken, and says, REPENT!… And I Myself shall place your feet, once again, on the path of truth, where all understanding comes from God and is given through Christ, to all those who truly abide in Him, and He in them…

THE LORD DOES NOT CHANGE!

THE TIME HAS COME... When all Iniquity must depart from Jacob

June 2, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Beloved, hear Me, and so do, as I command you. For the time has come, the time is here, when all iniquity must depart from Jacob…

My children, hear the voice of The Lord your God, your Redeemer… I am He, I AM HE, and you shall behold My glory; and in Him who I had sent, and am sending, shall you know Me… For The Father and The Son are one! And if We are one, then you shall be one in Us, in truth. Yea, the time draws hence, when We shall be one in you and you in Us, for I will be your God and you will be My people… The chosen flock, the flock beloved of The Shepherd.

Thus says The Redeemer, The Holy One of Israel… Even all who will come to Me shall be Mine, and I shall be theirs. For I shall come to live in them and among them, and they in Me… Amen.

And so it will be at the end of this age… I shall come! Behold, I shall destroy and sanctify!… And many, beyond that which a man can number, shall come to Me.

And they shall be even as all these who have come to Me already, My own beloved who have known My voice, who have believed with their whole hearts though they have not seen Me, for they know Me and I live in them… Behold the glorious wedding party, arrayed in robes of white, clean and shining!

Yet what of all these who have neither seen nor heard? And what of all these who have heard, yet refuse to listen? And all these who have seen, yet refuse to discern? What of all these who call of themselves by My own name, who do not obey My voice and refuse to give heed to My speech?

Behold, I have not ceased from speaking to them, I have not ceased from calling out to them, and still they deny Me… They refuse to hear! They no longer recognize My voice! They hate the sound of My speech! For they are a rebellious house, a very stiff-necked, high-minded, disobedient house, who do call of themselves by My own name.

Servants, hear and know, and be pricked in your hearts… The Day of The Lord is here! It has come! Lo, it is here, it has come!… Who will go for Me?! Who shall I send?! Who will go out in the name of The Lord God of Israel, and bear upon his chest and in his forehead the name of The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer, YahuShua, The King of Glory? Who shall suffer for Me? Who will crucify their lives for Me?…

Behold, even all those in whom I see of Myself, in whom I have come to reside fully, shall go out amongst the multitude… And to these shall I give a new voice, a renewed and strong voice… Behold, they shall sing and have tribulation ten days.

Lo, they shall be cast into prison and held in captivity by satan, yet they shall by no means be bound, neither can their mouths be stopped… Yea I, even I, shall free them, and they shall fly away on the third day.

Yet a remnant of these I shall leave behind to gather in the wild flock, the lost and scattered flock, the dispersed of many nations. Behold, they shall fall and wail, and I Myself shall comfort them and guide them, for these I must bring also. And these, even these, though they are broken, though they shall suffer many bruises, though they become the flock of the slaughter, by no means shall they pass from My sight, for even all of them shall behold My face.

And when the time comes, yes it shall surely come, I shall slay all who sought harm against My anointed… Behold, I shall make a great slaughter, even of every wicked person who took part in your deaths, oh most beloved of My heart… THEY shall be torn in pieces!

For you have suffered here amongst these wolves, they have torn you and bitten you, yet you sang… Oh how beautiful did you sing. And lo, your voice reached into the hearts of the multitude…

And by the power of My own Spirit did you testify to the greatest of all loves… And in that same moment were you slain and lifted up to Heaven.

Yet your words did not return void, for the hearers were also slain, even deep within their hearts… Behold, as the sand on the seashore shall they run to Me! And from among them a great remnant shall emerge, who shall flee all these abominations and hide from the one who makes desolate. They shall mount up on the wings of eagles, and be hidden for a time, times and the dividing of time, from the face of the devourer of flesh…

LO, HE SHALL BE DEVOURED! And those who follow him shall be consumed!… Meat for the birds, dwelling place of the worm! No more breath shall they attain! Nor shall their souls escape My glory nor the power of My sword, which proceeds from My mouth!…

I shall roar! Yea, I shall roar as a raging lion! And they shall be torn in pieces! They shall be struck through, and consumed! Both flesh and bone, and sinew and soul, shall be consumed from My presence!

FOR STRONG IS THE LORD! HOT IS HIS ANGER! AND POWERFUL IS THE WORD OF HIS MOUTH! He shall not spare! Neither shall any mercy be shown to the beast, nor to his prophet, nor to any of those who followed after them!… VENGEANCE IS MINE! Says The Lord… I SHALL REPAY!

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, The God of all creation… Son of Man, tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury!… Tread them down, O Immanu El! Tread them until nothing remains! Destroy them, and even all things which have led My people into sin! Even all things which have caused them to wander far from Me!

Son of Man, your enemies are your footstool! Says The Lord of Hosts… Silence them! Cast them down! Consume them in My fury! Consume and destroy!… LET THEM BE NO MORE BEFORE MY FACE!

REPAY! Says The Lord… Repay them double, for that which they have done to all those I had sent to them! Double, for all those who are called by My name! Even double, AND DOUBLE AGAIN, for all they have done to the little ones!… For all the innocent they have destroyed, and for all the innocent they have filled with hate, violence and sin!…

DESTROY THEM ALL! Says The Lord God of all created, known and unknown… SERVE TO THEM DOUBLE! Says The Lord… AND DESTROY! Says The Lord God…

Yet do not make a total end… For the sake of My servant Noah, for the sake of Jacob My Israel, for the sake of Judah My servant, and for the sake of all these beloved called by the name of their Shepherd, make not a total end.

Wipe the slate clean, and rebuild, restore the sanctuary and the garden, reconcile even all things to Yourself… Rule over all nations, tongues and kindred, even over all things, Heaven and Earth… Rest… One thousand years… Amen.

Salvation is given and must be received… Yet who has truly received?

June 19, 2007 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for a brother in Christ… Lord, can our salvation be lost?

Thus says the Lord… Timothy, write as I speak, and hear My words and give Me glory. For in My Word is glory, even the truth, of which no man can change. For if any man attempts to change that which I have spoken for his own glory, or in the serving of the evil one, even that man shall I destroy… Says The Lord.

So then you have come before Me asking on your brother's behalf, though he asks in the testing of you, holding you up against his own belief and according to that doctrine, of which he has already accepted. Yet I will speak for the sake of your asking, and for the edification of him you have called friend and brother. For he is My son also, though he does not yet believe that you are who you claim to be. And for this reason also, I have had you write down My spoken word, so for surety he may know and understand, that salvation gained is assured.

For it is not by gain that you have received it, rather it is by grace… The gift of The Father, ransomed through the blood of The Son. So then, concerning all these The Father has given Me, I shall not lose one… For those who come to Me are drawn to Me by The Father, and shall in no wise be cast out.

Yet there are those among you, who say it is written by the prophet, that when the righteous turn from their righteousness and commit iniquity and do wickedly, even for this shall The Father remember their righteous deeds no more; and because of the unfaithfulness of which they are guilty, and the sin which they have committed, they shall surely die. This saying is true and was spoken by God's prophet from aforetime, according to The Old Covenant, and should indeed be taken to heart.

Yet understand this, you scholars and those without understanding, you lack faith and do not know your God, nor that covenant written in My own blood, which has become The New and Everlasting Covenant… For I died. Behold, I am risen and live forevermore! Amen… And so as I live forever, so shall the righteous man live.

Even if he should turn and stumble, His salvation is in no wise lost to him… For he has an Advocate with The Father, One who stands in his place, having already paid the full price for his transgression… Behold, his sin is remembered no more, and cast into a dark sea of forgetfulness.

Yet many, who call of themselves by My own name, cry aloud, saying… „Lo, if a man turns from The Lord, and commits wickedness, even this same man has lost his salvation and shall suffer in the fires of hell". Again, I say to you, you know neither Me nor My Father who is in Heaven! For if you knew Him, and had truly accepted Me and My Word, then I would live in you. And if I truly lived in you, you would understand God's mercy, which endures forever… For I am that mercy, who lives forever to intercede on your behalf, even a high priest forever after the order of Melchizedek.

So then, O arrogant generation, who do call of themselves by My own name, you do greatly err. For upon this one truth is the Kingdom built and eternal life established!… Salvation received in Me is forever, as I am forever and unchanging! For I have already told you, this is a cord which can not be broken, for it is made of the finest thread and the strongest steel, and in no wise shall death prevail.

And by no means can one be cast into hell, to suffer day and night without end. This teaching is false and myth, borrowed from the deceiver, who upon all pagan religion was built.

Sons of men, know you not what the Scriptures say… That whosoever believes in The Son abides forever; and whosoever has not The Son shall perish and not see life? How then shall one say, that whether one believes or believes not, both have eternal life?

This teaching among the churches is of the church called mother, and is of her father the devil, of which she continually emulates, seeking after her own glory which she claims she had received from Me… She shall be cut in pieces! And only those in whom I see of Myself, fastened securely to their heart, in spite of their error, shall escape My fury when it comes!… Lo, the Day is at hand!

Yes, the Day is coming, and is already here, when this world shall be judged; lo, it has already come and is yet coming. Yet there are those among you, of whom I know and love, who say they love Me, yet do not obey My voice nor will they listen. For they do adhere closely to the doctrines and traditions of men, even to all their holidays which are perverse in My sight, taking that which is holy and making it unholy, even as a harlot perverting her ways among many lovers.

So then, behold the Day!… Where all those who come to Me in truth, being fully converted in their hearts, who also obey My voice and keep My Commandments, shall be taken… Behold, they shall surely be gone from this place!

And to the rest… Though they have called on My name with all supplications, even unto vain babblings, they shall be left. For they are not truly converted in their hearts, neither will they harken to My voice nor give heed to My Commandments; for they do dishonor Me and pervert My name by all their ways… Yes, even these, who do call of themselves by My own name, shall be left in the midst of the earth on that day. For it is a day of refinement, a day of tears, a day of heavy sorrows and bitter weeping. I ask you, have these lost their salvation? Had they truly received? Do I live in them?…

For all who truly receive of Me know Me, and I live in them; and if I live in them, then in no wise will these turn away. For one, who abides in My love, shall never leave it; for they have tasted of the divine gift and have looked upon My glory. They will not turn, but rest securely at My right hand…

These are My sheep, the tame of My flock. They call out and I do hear them, as I had called unto them and they did hear. All My sheep hear My voice and know the sound of My voice, and seek to follow Me wheresoever I lead them.

Yet there are many in this flock who remain wild, who have also been given Me of My Father… These I must bring also… Lo, they shall be tried and refined by fire unto pure white stones, of which all shall be given new names. They shall come to Me by great tribulation, and shall be made white in My own blood, bringing glory to My name, even the name of The Father who is in Heaven, the name We share.

And they shall all become one flock, with one Shepherd… Behold, I shall be their God and they shall be My people forever, says The Lord Your Righteousness. Salvation has come and shall in no wise depart from My people, for that which was corrupted is made new in Me, and will soon be refashioned of that which can not know corruption anymore. For all who come to Me are saved, having been saved already.

And all those who say they know Me, and then turn away, never really knew Me; nor had they really come to Me, having spoken in vain. For by the heart is one judged, of which I know, for nothing is hidden before Me… I made you and know you, having always known you; Even those who will yet come to Me, I see and know… For I see you as you are and will be, with Me where I am.

Thus salvation can not be lost, once given, for it is only given to those who will receive. And only by the power of My own spirit can one truly know Me as I am, believing that indeed, I AM WHO I AM, calling Me Lord. For those written in My Book, which I hold in My right hand, were written there from the very foundation of the world, of which I was also slain. At no time was I not slain and died and risen… I AM, and LIFE IS because of Me.

So then that atoned for by My blood is far-reaching, even across all boundaries… Life and death, time and space. For even those before Me were after Me, and knew The Father, who knowing Him knew and saw the time of My coming as afar off, having already repented before The Father in His name, which is also My name, the name He gave Me… Immanu El.

Therefore, understand glory and the power of the cross, by which I have sprinkled all nations, all peoples, and all men… Only one's complete rejection of this Truth, in the hating of My name, keeps them from salvation and life; of which I offer them in rivers of living water mixed with My own blood, which is poured out from My side, of which all must drink, even to the eating of My flesh to have life, life without end.

And so the day comes, and is already here, when all shall come to know God and the power of The Messiah, when all shall sit before My throne… Some to My right hand and some to My left hand. Even so, amen. Let it be done and come to pass, even according to how it is and was written… Even by My own hand shall all things be fulfilled.

Come to Me, beloved. Gather around, and let Me heal and sanctify you… Your salvation is assured! For all who seek My face, and obey My voice, shall abide in My love and never leave it… Eternal joy.

I am the Lamb without Spot or Blemish, sacrificed for Many

June 26, 2007 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for a Brother in Christ… „Was Jesus ever ill? It is written, that ‚I was sick and you visited Me.' And it is hard to imagine that He could be scourged and crucified but never suffered a migraine. Provided that Jesus was ill as we are, then this would undo all the teaching on health and wealth and prosperity that infects the minds of the materialistic audience of such teachers."

This is what The Lord says to His servant… My Son, you seek Me, and this is very good. Continue in Me, with all zealousness, and in the times to come shall I bring you riches of the kind you have not known, of the kind that shall bring a multitude into My joy.

Seek on, and serve Me in all patience and steadfastness of faith, with all long-suffering for those who do not know Me and resist My Word. For I am not in them, for they do stifle My Spirit and have yet to receive of My fullness, though they have spoken in My name and confessed a good confession before men.

Yet in their heart, of which I know, they have not confessed; neither have they let go of offenses; neither have they forgiven even everyone their sins, which have been wrought against them; neither have they given up that which I require; neither, in their weakness, has My strength been made perfect in them. For they go their own way, and closely adhere to all doctrines of men and the churches, endeavoring to teach others on My behalf, wherein they go astray and do greatly err.

For that which they have wrought in the Word, according to the traditions of men, is a rewriting of the Word spoken in Truth, of which none shall change. And so, they have endeavored to teach Me and not others. For if they taught others, according to that doctrine which is true, then, by this, they would know that the teacher, who has received of Me and of those gifts given by My own Spirit, teaches not by speaking, but by listening and by example, walking beside Me, holding My hand.

And then, when those with sincere hearts come inquiring of Me, then those, who are given to teach, shall only speak that which I, Myself, have spoken to them. And those who are not given to hear, and wish to teach others of Me, even these, if they be wise in the Word by the reading, and have received understanding, say only that which is written in the Scriptures of Truth, and search the Scriptures according to how I lead them in the edification of those who came before them in the asking. I am the Master, having never ceased from being with My beloved… Yea, I am with them always, even to the end of this age.

Here is wisdom… Apart from Me, one can do nothing… Human power is of no use at all. A faithful, humble servant is what I require… One who listens to all I teach Him, and then teaches it to another. Only those, who have ears to hear, are given to teach.

To the rest, it is not given, for they do strive in vain, walking not next to Me, holding My hand, laying upon My breast. Rather, these men of vanities, of which you have spoken, walk among men and the earthly churches, built up by human power, seeking after human praise, elevated and uplifted in their own egos…

They shall be brought VERY low, abased in the sight of others, and by this, alone, shall they come into glory. By no other means shall these high-minded come to know Me as I truly am, according to the true grace and truth I offer them… Yet they will not come, for they have made Me in their own image, and have forgotten their Maker and His Law, and all that I have commanded them.

Beloved, the churches have all gone out of the way, and do wander wheresoever the world leads them. This has become enmity with God, for they no longer have ears to hear, and refuse The Father's correction and will not obey His commandments, and have forgotten even all His decrees, of which He has said they should keep, making my sacrifice into a perversion of faces, using My name and glory as a proverb of which I despise, even unto the proliferation of sin, excused in My own name… Desecration!

My Son, I have called unto you, and you have harkened. For you have endeavored to become completely virgin, as I have called Timothy, who was virgin according to doctrine, an empty vessel, meet for the Master's use. And in like manner, are you also becoming, even very quickly now. And you also will come to hear Me as Timothy hears, for you hear Me already from within, even deep within the recesses of your heart, where I have come to dwell.

I have made you and continue in your formation, until the Day comes when you are united to Me, and we become one, just as The Father and I are One. In that Day, no longer will you ask anything of Me at all, for you will be where I am, and I will be perfected in you and you in Me.

And when you call to Me, I will answer before you have finished speaking, and your knowledge of Me will fill you as your blood fills your veins, wherein is life, of which I am.

You ask of Me questions, of which others think not of, even questions from deep within your conscience. Beloved, you know the answers already. Yet of this question, you think too deeply. Look simply and in faith, My son, and what do you see? …

I have come to minister and not to be ministered unto. I came to heal the sick, even to all those who were in need of the Physician… Beloved, I bore their infirmities. By no means did I, Myself, become sick, for The Father allowed nothing to keep Me from My mission in the fulfillment of all that was written. I came as you, in flesh, to live as you, and to be fully tempted as you, yet I did not suffer illness of the body.

For men do not realize that The Father made the body and mind to be one; and in this, He made them to not suffer illness but to abide in health. So as I came from The Father, and The Father is in Me, and I am in The Father, so also was My body in like manner, the body of which even Adam owned and would have kept to this Day, if he had not transgressed.

All those, without sin, live forever and suffer not. And so I was without sin and abide forever, and came to carry the infirmities of those who came to Me in faith, asking that I should heal them. In the same way, I carried their sin, though I had no part in sin Myself. How can one, who is in need of a physician, heal others? Or one, who has sinned, bear and forgive the sins of another?

I was completely clean, so by this, you and all those who seek Me, might also be clean. Remember and understand My words, spoken and written down in the Scriptures of Truth… No man takes My life from Me, but I lay it down of Myself. I have the power to lay it down, and I have the power to take it up again. This commandment have I received of My Father…

I am and will always be the perfect Lamb without spot or blemish… Given up for many… Sacrificed… I am the restoration of all things.

Against whom do they fight & rebel? I have spoken and shall not repent!

July 17, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Timothy, My servant, hear and understand, and take My words to heart…

Here is wisdom… Look upon these who have caused you such great distress and heartache, even all these who have seemingly spoken against you in harsh tones, with anger, reproach, contempt and backbitings, and all this on account of their own envy and evil surmisings; for they never cease from speaking blasphemies and teaching heresies; they entangle themselves in strivings, and are held captive by all these disputings of the heart and mind, in open and in secret… Timothy, against Whom have these spoken? And with Whom do they contend, by every contemptible word and deed?

Against Whom have these gathered?… They do rebel against their God!… Neither can they bear to hear the truth, though they speak of Me aloud, even taking to themselves the name of My Son.

Timothy, take not one word or deed to yourself, not one; rather pray for them. For though they are learned, they have become as the unlearned, knowing not the things of God; neither do they abide in Christ, neither does He live in them. They have turned their faces from Me, shining their false light before men, according to those same false doctrines which they had received from their forefathers.

Therefore Timothy, how is it you contend with them, in the same manner as they have contended with you?… When in truth, they have rejected both Me and My Word, My own Letters which I have sent to them, that they might receive true knowledge, opening their eyes to the greater majesty of The Word… Setting all these crooked paths straight.

So I ask you, beloved, have you written all these words? Are these your own works you have shown before this multitude? Have you done all these things by your own commandment? Have you taught or planted even one seed of truth, according to your own understanding or knowledge?… Vanity, Timothy! Vanity!… Taking all these accusations and backbitings, even all these evil offenses and name-calling, to yourself, is great arrogance, the seeds of pride and vanity.

For in the defending of yourself, you have taken all I have given you and made it yours, unknowingly… This is MY Word, MY understanding, MY knowledge, My own Spirit which you have received. Therefore, step down from My throne and humble yourself, Timothy, and repent… Or have you so quickly forgotten, that vengeance is Mine? I will repay.

Thus all these who say they know Me, yet do not really know Me, who do call of themselves ‚Christians' and ‚Jews', I shall surely rebuke and chasten… So by their abasement they may also be uplifted… For I do correct and discipline all those I love, even as I have done with you.

Know and understand this also… These who refuse to give heed to My words, who also cast stones at My prophets by every contemptuous word and deed, in open and in secret, shall by no means be gathered when the Great Day of The Lord comes! Shall I reward them based solely upon their proclamation of faith in My name?!… I search the hearts and minds! And that which is unspoken, I know. Even all thoughts of the mind, and every intent of the heart, is known to The Most High God.

So then these, who seem oh so righteous before men, can not cover over their heart's true intent by Scripture and elevated words; even those doctrines, covered with scarlet and purple, I know and do hate. For from the heart come forth all things done in action and spoken by the mouth; nothing is born of itself. Rather that done and that spoken, whether in truth or for a pretense, was first born of the heart, even by the innermost thoughts of the mind.

For as it is written… ,There is nothing concealed which will not be exposed, nor anything hidden which shall not be revealed and brought into the light of day'… All will be made known.

Timothy, fear none of these who persecute you, nor strive over words with them; they are but flesh. For they do have ears, but will not hear; they do have eyes, yet refuse to see. Thus when even one tittle of correction or truth is spoken from the mouth of God, even of Christ, they do quickly plug their ears and cover their eyes, lest they should be found wanting and shown guilty of teaching heresies and blasphemies before God, in the name of The Son!… Desecration!

Shall I then reward them for these things and gather them, though they have learned nothing of the Truth as it was meant to be received, spoken and lived in, abiding wholly in the doctrine of Christ by whom they say they are called, though they do not follow Him?…

Nor do they carry any cross at all, refusing to pick it up for its weight; neither do they ask for strength but do always turn aside after satan, who has come to subvert even all these houses which are called by My name; for they are more concerned with the things of men, than the things of God.

Timothy, I have given you a sword, not a handcart. Use what I have given you, for My sickle is poised and ready for reaping; but first, the harvest must be prepared and separated. You are sent as a teacher and prophet to those of a humble heart, who do always seek My face, and as a watchman and soldier to those who continually resist My Word and stifle My Spirit.

Behold, both the seeker and the obstinate shall be pierced and struck through, and the truly wicked of heart shall be slain therein… For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons, neither do I change… For I AM, and forever shall I be, The same and unchanging.

Therefore go out, Timothy! You shall go where I send you, carrying a sharp sword, which is not your own, but that which was received of Mine and given to you.

Strike at all these nations and peoples, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear! Strike them down with the word of My mouth!… Some uplifted to great glory, and others to the humbling; and the wicked, to condemnation.

Thus says The Lord to all peoples and nations, hear the word of The Lord and understand… The prophets are sent out!… Their number 144,000, even 12,000 from each tribe. Hear the trumpet and the warning, for The Day is at hand, and The Great Day of The Lord is very near!

Repent and give Me glory! Kiss The Son, you know His name!… YahuShua, The Holy One of Israel! Behold, the harvest is already being bundled! The shout approaches quickly and shall soon resound in the ears of the first redeemed from the earth!

The Lord has spoken and shall not repent… Thus all things shall come to pass, and be fulfilled, even within one week's time… Then you, oh so insolent children, shall know a prophet had been among you.

All Candlesticks are removed... The Light has gone out of the Churches, the Veil remains intact

July 23, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The light has gone out of the churches of men! Therefore I, even I, have removed all candlesticks from their places, and shall not return them again until the time is fulfilled, when all these men in authority humble themselves and seek MY face and MY glory… And turn from the glory of men.

Thus the veil is not yet lifted. For even these who turn to Me do disobey even all I have given them… A great stifling of My Spirit… Refusing to be led by faith and in trust, embracing rather all doctrine born of men and the harlot, from whom all abominations were conceived and passed down, says The Lord. No church of men shall stand in the Day of The Lord!… For The True Church and Bride shall be taken, according to the truth her heart reveals… Yes, all those in whom I see of Myself.

And of these who do continually resist My word, who do pervert their way among many witnesses. They shall in no wise escape, but shall bring Me glory in the Day of The Lord, which comes very quickly… For behold! The hand of The Lord God is upon the multitude and shall not be moved, and many sons and daughters shall come into glory by great tribulation!

A great city shall be built up in the midst of many sorrows… Yet in Heaven, great rejoicing!… A city, a city! A city, called Martyrdom! Says The Lord of Hosts.

Therefore, hear and understand the will of The Most High God, who reigns high above the heavens… The wheat shall be gathered, and taken into the bosom of The Prince! Yet the multitude shall be left in the Refiner's fire… For by no other means shall these, even many of these called by The Christ's own name, come into glory as My everlasting treasure.

It shall be done, it shall surely be; the Lord has spoken and it shall be done, even in one week… I shall bring forth the truly converted of heart, humble and penitent, from all the earth!… You shall surely behold the angels of Heaven ascending and descending upon The Son of Man, Your Redeemer… GIVE HIM ALL GLORY! For the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly, and the second plenteous, beyond the numbering of a man.

Mistranslations & Misinterpretations lead to great Obscurity

July 25, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question regarding Genesis 9, where Noah drank too much wine, and Ham, his son, saw him naked and uncovered… Some churches and Christians believe and teach that Noah cursed Ham and his son because Ham committed a homosexual act with Noah, while Noah was drunk from the wine. Others believe that Ham had sexual relations with his mother, while Noah was drunk from the wine, and this is why Canaan and Ham were cursed. And still others believe that Ham impregnated his mother, while Noah was drunk from the wine,

who later gave birth to Canaan. These same churches use Leviticus as ‚evidence' for their belief… Lord, are these teachings correct?

[The Lord answered] Beloved daughter, you seek Me and this is very good, for all who seek Me in this way shall be lifted up. Behold the day is coming quickly, when you shall be refreshed and made new, beauty of such a kind which never passes away, nor shall it ever depart from you again. For you shall receive of Me anew, renewed and restored, a light shining within you which never fades, nor can it flicker, nor can it be extinguished, for where I am you will be also… Life without end… Amen.

So then, My beloved, hear and understand that which I have spoken through Timothy already. And be very careful that you do not deny My word, nor add to, nor take away from it. I am The Lord.

For if I come to uplift and take you, you being of My body, My bride, The Church, then I shall surely correct and discipline you… Even I shall do likewise unto all these churches of men, even unto all who bear My name… For I do love them, yet their robes have become soiled, and are very unseemly in My sight, not at all befitting servants of The Lord.

Therefore I have sent to them My prophets, even to the great outpouring of My own Spirit, so they might receive of Me in abundance, by which they would be led into true discernment, a greater revelation of who I truly am. For I am The Word, and if I am The Word, even The Cornerstone of all truth and prophecy, its very fulfillment, then these who seek to partake of Me must first wash their faces, and they must do so with clean hands. Then will they see well enough to go out and cleanse their filthy robes… Yet they will not go out, nor have they received.

Here is truth and wisdom concerning these blasphemies, of which you have accepted in part, even making some of them your own: In the days of Noah there was much violence and great perversion upon the face of the whole earth. And so the wrath of God came upon all the inhabitants of the earth in those days, and none were saved except those appointed, who had walked uprightly before God, obeying His every word… These, having hearts which were right and good, were spared.

Yet I tell you, if even one of these eight souls were not of a right heart before God, neither would that same one have entered into the ark. For all those, who were appointed unto wrath, received of wrath and were consumed.

Yet these eight, who abided not as the multitude, but chose instead the way of The Lord, holding fast to a more perfect way, trusting and obeying the voice of The Lord their God, were credited unto righteousness. So then, by no means, did these of Noah's household commit that which is a disgrace to their father and to themselves, even to the committing of that which is worthy of death.

Beloved, you see with tainted eyes, through a veil covered with scarlet and purple. Remove this veil, and wash away all this mud with which you have been splattered, and see with greater eyes. See according to righteousness, and now look upon these who were saved by God's own hand, with new eyes; for they had been accounted worthy to escape and were lifted up above the waters, though they remained in the midst of them… Look no more for sin and disgrace, where none exists!

Do not add to, or take away from The Word of The Lord Most High!… What is written, LET IT STAND… Seek The Lord only, in humility, and your eyes will indeed be opened… For only The Lord may add to His Word, so you may come into a greater understanding, yea, an unveiling of the Word's majesty, both brilliant and subtle.

Beloved, hear and understand, and be very wise when discerning these things presented to you by those in the churches. Become wise according to this wisdom, which I have given you, and listen NOT to the churches

of men. Stop your ears from hearing the arrogant speeches of their scholars, and turn away from all their men in authority. For I do not know them! Their doctrines are their own and very perverse in My sight!

For they seek glory for themselves and have corrupted their ways before Me, even as they do continually pervert My Word and pollute My name before many witnesses; always seeking out the darkness in men, to expose it, while they themselves hold onto judgment, embracing every contemptuous word and deed.

Therefore, this is what I say to them… ‚Cleanse your hands, you filthy sinners! Sanctify your hearts, you double-minded hypocrites! For the day is coming, and is already here, when all you have built shall be brought down! Behold, it shall fall with a great crash! And all you have wrought shall be tried, it shall surely be tested, and you shall be found wanting!… For the Day shall declare it!'

Know and understand this also… The translations of My Word by men are greatly erred, and lead many into an even greater misinterpretation of My Word, which is coupled with the pride and arrogance of the churches of men, who seek not the Truth as it was written by the children of God, in their own language, by which one is better able to see the Word as it really is and was meant to be.

For eight upright souls, who held fast to the strict uprightness of their father, entered into the ark; and nine went forth from the ark, as it was written. Yet you continue in your assertion, that Canaan must have been born of Ham's mother by incest. Here is wisdom… How can Noah curse the name of his son's son in anger, even calling him by name, if that son is not yet born, nor named? Therefore, you do greatly err.

And beloved, who having committed an act of abomination, in secret, then proclaims it before his brethren? And who having his own wife, being upright before The Lord, seeks to lie with his mother in his father's own tent? And who being upright in heart, abiding by the strict moral code of his father, commits an act of abomination with him?!… BLASPHEMY! For if such as you or these churches imagined were so, I would have destroyed Ham in that same moment, and his offspring with him!… Therefore, no such act took place.

You lack knowledge, and have no understanding of the will of The Lord your God. For it was I, by Noah, who cursed Canaan, even from the beginning, long before this nation was established. Thus the will of God was fulfilled according to prophecy, for that done in a moment of anger was according to shame and not disgrace, of which came to be written and was also fulfilled.

Thus, here is the sum of the matter… Noah did not speak of his own accord against his son, nor his son's son, who were both standing nearby to Noah's tent… Rather Noah prophesied of that which was fulfilled, and came to pass, according to MY will… I AM THE LORD.

The Stone in My Hand is Judgment… With it I shall destroy the Nations!

The Image toppled and destroyed, all uprooted… The Sanctuary cleansed… Behold the Seventh Day, One Thousand Years, a Holy Convocation, The Sabbath

August 20, 2007 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding Timothy's wife's dream of great sorrow, where YahuShua entered the house holding a large stone, while people were profaning the Sabbath

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, search your heart and have understanding. Trust in this knowledge I have given you, for it comes from The Lord and is brought forth of the same, even by My own Spirit which you have received, according to your faith and that love which you have for Me.

Beloved, of your dream you have indeed seen well, for your eyes are open. And of your understanding, it has grown according to your knowledge of The Holy One. Therefore understand this also and gain wisdom, and go deeper still. For I had sent My angel to deliver the message, and by the power of My Spirit have I caused you to see, that you may also discern, for the time draws near.

Thus as you have seen into the heart of your aunt, so also have I revealed to you that part of Myself which is in The Father, even of that part which many have glimpsed yet few truly know, nor do they understand… The grief of The One True God, which is fulfilled in Me, The Man of Sorrows.

For I had come to fulfill The Father's mercies, to restore and heal the nations… And behold, I am come again and will yet come in all My glory…

Yet the nations have brought forth hard children, who do always turn aside after satan, who heed not the call of their Father in Heaven, which I am.

Yet I have not ceased from calling out to them, even to the outpouring of My Spirit on all flesh. Sorrow fills My heart, Beloved, grief overflows; tears as a river, mixed with blood… They will not return to Me and refuse Me still. Thus all these nations are given up and shall come to nothing, consumed from off the land, burned and broken in pieces, until only dust and ashes remain.

Beloved, I had come to seek and save the lost, The Stone which the builders rejected; and now I am coming again, The Rock sent down to smash and destroy the feet of the great image… The image which even now is being built up ever higher, reaching unto new heights of wickedness, with every brick laid by the pride and arrogance of men, held fast by the sin of this world…

The foundations of which I shall break, bringing about the collapse of the whole… The seeds of satan, which have sprung up and grown tall, of which I shall soon topple, pull up by the roots and cast into the fire.

Behold, The Stone is the head of the corner! And The Rock is cast forth from the seat of The Father and shall strike the earth! The heavens shall be on fire and rolled back like a scroll! The elements shall melt with fervent heat! And it shall be finished! It shall be done!

Behold, The Rock shall become The Mountain filling the entire earth!… And all who are left, even all those who were hidden, shall flow to it; And I shall be their God and they shall be My people, forever and ever… Says The Lord of Hosts.

And of these who do continually profane My Sabbaths, even they too shall come to see, for they shall be shown, for the Sabbath is the Seventh Day. And the rest I shall bring is of the same, even as one day in The Lord. And this, My children, is why you shall remember the Sabbath and keep it holy, even as I am holy. For your Father in Heaven had blessed and sanctified the seventh day, as the day of rest, from the beginning. Therefore, you shall bless it also, and rest in The Lord on the seventh day of each week, to sanctify it, even as The Lord your God shall bless you, sanctifying all who keep the Sabbath according to His Commandment… Of which I am coming quickly to fulfill and manifest, so you may also enter into His rest.

Beloved, hear Me! For I have opened the door and I have also come in; I no longer stand outside knocking – Behold! The stone I hold in My hand is judgment! And with it I shall destroy the nations!… For I had come, The Son who was completely blameless, to bear the guilt of all The Father's children; The Just for the unjust, The Innocent for the guilty, The Son of Man for the sons of men. I am now here, having never departed, My Spirit remaining with the faithful.

And though this world was made through Me, it wants no part with Me; and though all people are alive because of Me, they reject My life and refuse to be healed. And so I am coming to destroy and to cleanse, to save and to condemn, to grant mercy and to impart judgment.

These commands I have received from My Father. For I am not alone in this, for He is with Me; He in Me and I in Him… The Father and The Son are One! And as one it shall be accomplished, it shall surely be done! For in one day and in one hour, total destruction shall come upon the beast and his army, and upon his throne and that great city!… And it shall be finished!

Behold the new day, the seventh, even one thousand years!… A holy convocation… The Sabbath.

The Prophets are sent out… TRUE & FALSE

The High-Minded abased, the Lowly uplifted… The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord is near & Who shall stand

September 29, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I am The Lord your God, who brought His people out of Egypt! I am The Lord God of Heaven and Earth! I am THE GOD! And there is no other besides Me!…

Behold, I came down to you in the flesh, and many beheld My face in The Redeemer. And now I am come again, even to the outpouring of My Spirit on all flesh, yet you of this earth will not receive of Me.

Therefore I am sending out many in My own name, in the spirit and power of Elijah, and they shall prepare the way of the coming of The Lord, Holy and True. Yet you shall spit at them, and they shall be hated by all nations.

Behold, a great hissing shall arise among My own people, and many mocking voices shall come forth from among those who call of themselves Christian and Jew. Even from among the devout of Israel shall many step forward to stone them in word and by deed, for they do always walk in the way of their forefathers. Yet undaunted shall My witnesses, in turn, speak louder, even with a greater voice in concert; with the power of The Lord in their nostrils shall they declare the word of The Lord… A whirlwind of words and proclamations, miraculous signs and wonders, all in the name of YahuShua The Mashiach, to the astonishment of the people!

They shall blow the trumpet and call upon the name of The Lord, in judgment and sanctification alike, able to uplift or destroy with a word, yet they shall in no wise raise a hand against another in violence. For theirs is the war of words, and strong shall the word of their mouth be… The voice of The Almighty, uttered through men! For as it was in the days of Noah, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be; as it was in Egypt, so shall it be in the Day of Preparation… The time of war, the casting of judgment, plus one hundred fold!… As it was in all days past, when I sent out My prophets, showing mighty signs and wonders, so shall it be from this time forward until the coming of The Lord!

Beware, I say to you. For the time has come also when the evil one shall attempt the same. Yet believe not these prophets, and listen not to their subtle and dark speeches; nor believe your eyes, though you behold their false signs and wonders… Trickery, dark sentences, the power of the pit, deceptions clothed in falsehoods with the appearance of light and good.

Therefore have understanding and seek wisdom, know who I have sent and am sending… The prophets, My witnesses, 144,000, who cease not from glorifying My name, day and night…

Gifts and wonders without price, all in the name of The One True God, and Him called Christ and Jesus, Yeshua The Messiah, The Risen One.

Unless, My people, His name be called out in truth, by no means shall one tittle come to pass or be accounted as true. Turn your backs, and run from all who proclaim not The Son of God Most High!… Run, I say! Do not look back!… Be wary and vigilant.

And to all those who dwell in the churches of men, I say… Pray, and open not your mouths; pray and be quiet, and open not your mouths… Pray and give heed, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken! Discern the spirit of those I am sending, and listen to those I have sent already. Speak not one word in your heart, nor in your mind, against them; not in open or in secret, speak not one word against them… For you speak against Me! I have sent them!

Behold, they carry nothing of their own, they have taken nothing with them. For I have put MY Word in their mouths, MY trumpet has been placed in their hands. And by the power of My own Spirit shall I establish them, and it is I, even I, who overshadows them.

For these are they who follow The Lamb, to and fro in all the earth, and shall go wheresoever He leads them… The firstfruits to God and to The Lamb. For they shall take of Mine, and through the power of My Spirit show it to you, for that which is Mine is My Son's also. And that which is His shall be given to those who walk in union with Him, that I may be glorified in Him and He in them.

Therefore thus says The Lord to the churches of men, and to all who lead them… You shall stay silent and open not your mouths. And you shall give heed to My every decree, and now strive to obey ALL My Commandments, as you seek The Salvation of God as He truly is, and not as you would have Him be… And you may yet behold His glory and be lifted up.

Yet forbear and speak, and I Myself shall come against you, on a day you do not know and at an hour you did not expect, striking you dumb, leaving you unable to speak for a whole season. Behold, I shall abase you in the sight of many witnesses, even among those of whom you have called your own.

Therefore let all men and women in these churches, built up and named of men, listen and hear… And now give heed to the words of The Lord Most High!

Thus says The Lord… Men of vanities and vain deceits, come down from your thrones of pride, and cast from yourselves these cloaks of arrogance you wear. For they are your undoing, even a strangling of your faith, which is already mortally ill… And take your filthy hands off My throne and remove your feet from My footstool! Cease from your judgments, and repent of all these heresies! Stop feeding My flocks, in your own name! Church leaders, repent and humble yourselves at My feet! Stop grasping at My robes, for My face is turned from you!

Yet you shall serve, oh yes, you shall be My servants. For as you have appointed yourselves in My name, so shall you serve in My name. For I tell you, all your works shall be tried in the Day of The Lord's Anger, and shall burn, and you shall all suffer great loss. Yet I will deliver you and you shall escape, but as one escaping through the fire… In your abasement shall you then stand up, and I shall uphold you, and you shall take My hand and receive knowledge of My goings out and comings in. And you shall run gallantly, doing great exploits, shining bright, even as the stars in heaven.

And when your service comes to its end, you shall suffer a short season, testifying until the end to The Greatest of All Loves. You shall die, yet you shall not sleep at all. For I have built a great city in the midst of great persecutions and sorrows, a city where only rejoicing is heard, bringing many to the gates… A great city!

A city called Martyrdom!… For I shall lift you up, even to My bosom, and there shall all your sufferings pass away, all bruises healed and remembered no more. Behold, you shall come into glory, being met with much singing; and lo, you shall return with The King in all His glory.

Those who were full shall be left empty so they may be truly filled up, and those who were thought of as first shall be last, yet those who were forsaken as last shall be first partakers of The Glory…

And those without knowledge shall be given great knowledge, for Love has saved them. Yet those who had attained great knowledge shall be brought down to shame, so they too may be glorified in My presence, for Love has saved them.

Therefore let it be written and understood, for it shall surely come to pass… Nothing! Nothing in all creation can usurp the will of The Most High God, nor shall any run out ahead of Me!… MY WILL shall be done! For it is purposed and can not be moved, having already been written in everlasting stone, before the foundation of the world.

Therefore little children, I ask you, what is My name? What is My Son's name?!… Listen to Him!… For it is He who speaks to you, having received of Mine and spoken it to those I send, who have received of His and in turn spoken it to you… The Father and The Son are one! And these I send shall also be one in us, even as all those who embrace My Salvation shall also be one.

For the Day is coming, and is already here, when all those of His body shall be one, and judgment shall sit… The Mercy Seat established… With all the sons and daughters of God gathered together, placed at His right hand.

And as it is written so shall it be… I shall be their God, and they shall be My people, forever… One flock with One Shepherd, One Father… Life without end… Amen and Amen.

A Day of thick Clouds, Darkness and bitter Sorrows… The Day of The Lord

October 20, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the Word of The Lord your God, all peoples and nations; hear Me and give heed… I am The Lord your God, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, of all things seen and unseen, known and unknown. Therefore run not to the left hand, nor to the right; eyes straight forward, for there I am upon My throne. All judgment and principalities are given into My hand… All is Mine!

Yes, all you have is Mine, for everything you have I have given you, even to the cattle on a thousand hills. Every living creature is Mine; every tribe, tongue, and nation is Mine… All peoples are given into My hand! Says The Lord God of hosts.

Behold the whole earth, and everything in it, is Mine. Even every star and planet you see in the heavens, and those not yet discovered, even all of these are Mine…

For I have created all things, and through My Son they are and were created. And all that is Mine, I have given to Him… Kneel therefore, bow down and give Him glory!

For your life is but a glimmer, a mere drop of rain soon swallowed up by the earth, seen of no more; serving as nourishment for that which grows upon it, which is also soon withered and turned to dust, once again… Dust to dust, ashes to ashes, a flame brought forth, soon extinguished… So likewise are all those of the flesh.

All flesh is given into His hand; whether from death unto life eternal, or from life unto death eternal, all is given into His hand. For you are and were created in fragile flesh, beautifully crafted by the hand of your Father, having been made alive in The Son. In His image you are and were created, in love I created you, placing you in the garden to My own joy, My own beloved who have received of My breath… Created by The Father, made for The Son.

Beloved little ones, you are Mine and I have given you to My Son; for all I have is His, and all He has is Mine. And so that which I have created must now return to Me. For I call you back, and I will receive you to Myself once again. Therefore, come to Me; return to My love, abide in My mercy, and know Me… Live in My Son! And I, even I, shall be your God and you shall be My people… Six days ending, the seventh at the door, wherein you shall find rest; behold, even I shall rest with you, for one day in The Lord.

Therefore come now and share in My joy, abide in My love, enter into My rest. For The Way is provided, The Lamb sacrificed, My own beating heart stilled in death, My own blood poured out so you may return to Me… Beloved, the curtain is torn! The way is open! Approach and draw near to Me, hear Me calling!

For The Ladder of Heaven is joined to Earth, glorified and named above all names! Call out, My children, call on His name! And seek to know Him as He truly is, and you shall be lifted up to glory! For all those who truly know Him know Me also, for The Father and The Son are One!

Immanu El, YahuShua HaMashiach is His name! Yeshua The Gift, Jesus and Christ, Messiah and King!… Beloved, He ALONE is The Way and The Ladder! Be joined unto Him, be united with Me… Glory to Glory, by Grace of Grace.

Yet I hear the cries of this wicked age, says The Lord. I have looked upon all these atrocities committed by man; I have seen how he murders the innocent without cause, how he oppresses the poor and the needy and cares not for the widow or the fatherless; I have beheld the hearts of all men… I know every thought and every intention.

I am aware of all his plans, of every evil scheme he devises against his neighbor, thus I have declared the day and appointed the season… A day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, bitter sorrows and great fear! Days of judgment! RECOMPENSE FOR ALL NATIONS!… The Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord! The Day of Slaughter! Great sorrow and bitter tears!… It is finished.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… No more shall I withhold My hand, nor stay silent, no more shall I wait; the day is done, and the sun is setting upon this age of men. For My anger is kindled and burns in the heat of My wrath; My indignation has come to the full and must be poured out…

Like a dark storm building upon the horizon brings foreboding, as a great torrent inundates a city and running waters quickly overtake a town, like fierce waves beat back the shore or a raging sea capsizes a ship, as the power of the great whirlwind causes widespread devastation, so shall the indignation of The Lord be!

Behold, I had given mankind dominion over that which is Mine, even over all My good Earth and every living thing upon it, and this is how My own children repay Me?… WITH SORROWS?!… What do you mean by this, O sons of men?! Where are your hearts?!

For you have endeavored to rip My image from your chests, as you cast away every blessing with which I had blessed you, feeding it to the dogs! Behold even the pearl, of which you were to cherish, have you taken and smashed upon the rocks, shattering all hope, breaking My heart in pieces!… O sons of men, what do you mean by this?!

Why now do you go out to pervert your ways, as one with no heart and no mind at all?! For that which I behold in your hearts is evil upon evil, darkness, veiled darkness and vain deceits! Even now you devise plans to utterly destroy yourselves!… Sons of men, what do you mean by these things?!

How is it I bless you, and you return evil for good and death for life, even to the destroying of all things holy, even to the innocent?! MURDERING MY LITTLE ONES WHILE STILL IN THE WOMB!… Have you no love in your hearts at all?! Have you no compassion for these I have given you?!… DEAD GENERATION! MULTITUDES OF CONDEMNED AND DYING PEOPLES!

Therefore hear Me now, you wayward, O most wicked generation!… All you vipers, sanctuaries of all these detestable birds… Call on your men in authority, bring out your riches, bow down and call upon all your idols. Call upon your gods and possessions to save you, if they are able. Bring out your weapons of war, encompass the holy city roundabout, and seek to fulfill every evil desire of your black hearts. Yes come out, and beat upon your chests and shake your fists toward Heaven… THE KINGDOMS OF MEN ARE FINISHED! JUDGMENT REIGNS! And it shall fall hard upon your backs, until every last one of you is broken or blotted out! Says The Lord God.

Children, I had sent to you Grace! Oh most beloved of My heart, My created ones, I am your own Father! Even I have loved you, sacrificing My own Son, spilling My own blood which runs in His veins! I LAID MYSELF UPON THE ALTAR!… Sorrows, most bitter sorrows, such enmity and tears! YOUR SHEPHERD WEEPS FOR YOU! I take no pleasure at all in your destruction… Yet you choose death! You choose death! OH BELOVED, YOU CHOOSE DEATH!

Estranged children, you are far from Me, returning to Me hate though I Myself have loved you… Little children, return to Me that I may heal you. Receive of Me and partake of My supper… Receive of this bread I have broken for you, drink of this wine I have poured out for you… Stop breaking My heart!

Tears, bitter and deep sorrows, wailing in all the earth. The day is far spent, night is here. All lampstands are removed from their places, all candlesticks are put out, all light gathered and taken; darkness, thick darkness spreads forth across the land… Behold, you are undone and given up to judgment.

For only those who receive of grace shall abide in it, and only those who are accepted shall be taken; the rest left to dwell in judgment, choosing not to escape from underneath its shadow. For it has fallen and shall be very heavy, a weight which can not be moved, a weight awash in tears and blood and much death, a burden of heavy sorrows…

The Day of The Lord has come, the Day of The Lord is here, it waits at the doors! And who shall stand?! For My arm is outstretched, My trumpet is placed in the hands of My watchmen! Behold, the earth trembles and shakes at the coming of The Lord in His judgment!… Reap, O Son of Man! Reap! Lay the axe to the trees, level the forest and burn the branches! Uproot and destroy! Judge the earth! Judge and destroy!… Refine and uplift, until the Day is done, says The Lord God.

Therefore, thus says The Lord of all, The All in All, The Beginning and The Ending, The Everlasting who is from everlasting to everlasting, I AM… Repent, and give Me glory! Embrace and kiss The Holy One of Israel! His name is YahuShua HaMashiach, King of kings, Lord of lords, My Son in whom I am well pleased!… Listen to Him! Eat of His body and drink of His blood!

My children, give up this life and depart from all this sin, forsake this world and now walk in MY ways, and you shall surely escape all these things, lifted up to glory… From Glory to Glory, from Grace to Grace, life without end. In Him ONLY are you accepted, in Him ONLY is life… Call on His name!

Enter into My rest, dwell in My joy and be Mine, and I shall be yours, forever… All tears gone from your faces, all tears wiped away.

A great Harvest in the midst of great Desolations… SALVATION & JUDGMENT

October 22, 2007 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Osaro, and for All Those Who Have Ears to Hear… Regarding Africa

[Timothy] The Lord will yet bring many more, calling them to arise and serve. For The Lord will make a great harvest in your land, Osaro… A GREAT harvest.

Thus says The Messiah, who is called Christ… Blessed are all those who wait eagerly for My Coming… Blessed are all Those who keep watch… I shall bless them with a multitude of blessings, a great fulfilling of My Spirit in them.

Lo, they shall stand up and march across these desolate lands… They shall stand up! Says The Lord of Hosts. And I shall bless them and bring glory to My name!

For I, Your Lord and Shepherd, have heard the cries of My beloved in your land… Their wailing has reached Heaven!… NO MORE! Says The Lord… THEY ARE MINE!

And I shall surely take them out from under the hand of the oppressor, the high man and the murderer… Behold, they shall surely be gone from this place! Says The Lord.

And to YOU, O insolent and evil-hearted men of satan and Ishmael, I say this… I shall destroy you in one swift stroke! Even by the word of My mouth shall you be cut asunder! For I have looked upon you, O kings, chief princes and men in authority, adopted sons of Ishmael; I have beheld your image… You will not turn!

You have forsaken The One TRUE God! Behold, you cease not from persecuting Me! For I have seen how you tread upon the backs of the poor and afflict the needy, with a continual stroke!

And so The Father has declared your end! And He shall not repent!… JUDGMENT! Says The Lord.

ISRAEL IS MINE!… Watchmen, sound the Trumpet!

November 1, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… Weep, O nations! Cry, all peoples! The Lord has lifted up His voice, and His face is set hard against you!…

O mighty and perverse nations, you shall be forsaken and left utterly desolate!… IN RUINS! Says The Lord God of Hosts. No more shall you contend with Me in your uplifting, in your upholding, of all this wickedness!… YOU HAVE FORSAKEN ME! No more shall you stand there before My face, with your noses in the air!

Behold, even My own people go the way of the afflicted of sin, following after those desolate of The Spirit who remain married to this world…

Yet I shall save them out of all their troubles! For My own name's sake will I do it!… For the sake of Judah, I will cover them; For the sake of Jacob, I shall hold them in safety; And for the sake of David, My servant, I shall gather them under My wing.

O city of David, My Jerusalem, give Me glory! For The Lord has seen your travail, for it has come. Yet it shall not stand, for you are Mine… I am married unto you! Vengeance is Mine! Says The Lord. And I, Myself, shall go before you and fight against them!

And those who devise evil against you shall be thrown down! They shall not stand! For they have agreed together as one, and as one shall their agreement be turned into death… The grave shall be their reward!

Recompense, in full, shall I give them in My hot displeasure! In My fury I shall destroy them!… Save a sixth part who shall not be counted among the condemned, the punished of My anger, says The Lord.

Beloved of The Shepherd, this you shall see; Lo, you shall behold it with your own eyes… And shortly thereafter, you and yours shall be no more in the earth.

I shall tear down, uproot, destroy, uplift & unify them

November 1, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, hear Me and now also receive of Me. For I had come in the flesh, and to this day My spirit remains with My beloved, and soon I must return and gather My own. Behold, I am also coming in great power and glory, and every eye shall behold My form and give Me glory!… Even every knee shall bow to Me! FOR I AM LORD.

Beloved, I am also your teacher. And if I am your teacher and Lord, then come and sit at My feet, and give no more thought or consideration to the things of this world which encompass you roundabout, leading you quickly into temptation. Hear ME, beloved, and now give heed to all which I have spoken to your heart already. For you have heard My voice and seek to dwell in My love.

Beloved, come close and lay upon My bosom, for I see in you fear, and many tears… Beloved, I have defeated the world, now follow Me! I know this cross is heavy, a burden which the first redeemed of The Lord must bear, even the weight of many sorrows… Therefore, follow close behind Me!

Beloved, hear Me and have understanding… I have come, My Spirit has been poured out on all nations, and from among you I will raise up many in My own name, many who know Me and in whom I dwell. They hear My voice, for I live in them; yes these know My voice, for they are My sheep… They come in and go out and find pasture.

Yet those who stand firm outside the gate are not My sheep (The Gate of which you know and have touched, the gate by which you shall enter in at your time appointed.) They know not My voice, neither have I spoken to them in the manner in which they claim. Yet they neigh, scurrying about this way and that, listening not to the call of The Shepherd, refusing the word of His mouth. To them My voice has become as that of a hired man, and so they will not harken, instead preferring the sound of their own voices, as they continue to speak lies and teach corrupt doctrine in My name.

Shall I not punish them for these things? For they do fight against Me! They contend with The Lord without ceasing, endeavoring always to maintain their own doctrine, that they may continue to walk proudly in the traditions of their fathers, which I hate! And so they go out, adding to and taking away from My Word, molding

it and shaping it, translating it according to their own perverse interpretation brought forth from their own hearts, for the sake of their own glory!… Shall they not receive correction for these things?! Shall I not abase them for all these things?! FOR I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT! Says The Lord.

The day has come, yes the day is here, for the churches of men to be judged. Behold, they have been judged already… And not one shall escape the fire of The Father's judgments; all shall burn… All shall be brought very low.

Not one house they have built shall remain, not one wall shall be left standing… Cracked beams set on edge, with little support beneath them, easily broken down and thrown into the fire. Nor shall one word they have put forth, according to their own doctrine, be; nor shall any of their traditions continue. They are wind, a light breeze blowing upon the face of the ignorant, disheveling the hair of the lukewarm for but a moment, here today and gone tomorrow… For every hearer shall become deaf, and all seers shall go blind.

For they do continually say… ‚Aha, aha… WE have seen and heard, we alone are righteous. Yes, we are a strong tower, we shall never be moved, and by no means will we listen to these sent. WE are the light on a hill; and by us, and this house we have built up by our own hands, shall others find sanctuary. Go OUR way or be cast out, for ours is the only authority among men.'

Yet I tell you, they shall all be brought to ruin! Says The Lord, yes even I who bought you. For they tread the path, oh yes, they walk up and down, yet they shall stumble, they shall surely fall, and as one escaping through flames shall they come into glory… For the storm is coming! The wind is blowing and darkness is already overhead! Behold, even a great whirlwind shall break through the clouds, and all shall be laid waste!

Therefore, this is what The Lord your God says to the churches of men; hear The Word of The Lord… All your branches shall be broken off, and you shall endure great desolations on every side, desolations of which you have not known, nor have you heard. For I shall tear you down, and you shall surely be abased, so again I might rebuild and replant… Uplift to make you one, in truth, in My name.

Behold, I shall come upon you suddenly and remove every lampstand from its place, and you shall no more speak in My name, says The Lord… THE LORD OF HOSTS IS MY NAME!…

Yes, I shall tear down and destroy all this enmity between God and man!… No more shall all these partitions stand! No more shall all these men in authority pervert My name among many witnesses! For it is done, and it shall surely be finished!… You are undone, set as naught against all these builders.

Beloved daughter, I have chosen you, you are Mine, and I have called you to be a candlestick. And Trent I have set up as a beacon. And Timothy I have made as a lampstand to the people; behold, he also bears the sword of My indignation. Therefore My servants must stand firm and be as immovable stones; for as I am The Stone, and they live in Me and I in them, they must also become as The Stone, even rocks of offense.

For I have set My servants against the inhabitants of the earth; behold, I have set their faces against them, even against all who call of themselves by My own name, who cast off The Law of The Father and refuse to walk in My ways… They shall be cut down! Says The Lord. For My word is sharp and My judgment swift! They shall be broken in pieces! Says The Mighty One of Jacob. For My word is also a hammer, and My punishment never misses the mark!… There shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Many shall come to grovel at the feet of The King in that day, and all shall fall down before the majesty of The Holy One of Israel. Yet only those who remain in My love shall escape, and only those who repent in sincerity and in truth shall be delivered… Yea, they shall behold My glory and become new! They shall bow down and they shall stand up! Yea, they shall arise, they shall shout My name aloud! Behold, a new nation and a city!… A great city filled with those who have no name, whose name shall be given, The Remnant!… The saints of

The Lord's day, the second harvest, My workmanship set against the world!… Sharp stones, great stones! Many rocks of offense.

Beloved, as you are they shall be also; as you have endured, likewise must they also endure. Fear not, for I am with you to deliver you, even as I shall be with all those who call on My name in that day. For I will dwell with them and in them, and go before them, and remain always their rearguard.

Behold, even I have reserved to Myself a multitude, chosen shepherds to lead them, men who bear My name upon their chests and have the name of The Father written in their foreheads. These are of the special offering, of which I shall present before The Father (you know their number). These shall lead the remnant to a place I, Myself, shall show them, and they shall be hidden there.

And though many shall fall in their journey, by no means are they forsaken, for they are Mine and they shall surely receive their robes. For I shall care for them, and heal them, and wipe away all their tears. For it is written and also comes to pass, and will yet continue until The Morning Star arises once again, even in the hearts of men. For the sun is setting upon this age of men, and shall not rise again until dawn on the new day… A new day, a Sabbath, even one thousand years!… Peace.

My children, bring glory to My name, and give Me perfect praise! For I am with you to deliver you out of all these troubles, from all these sorrows and tears! Trust in Me, therefore, and stand fast upon the rock of My enduring promise… Beloved, remain in My love.

Look up, for I am coming quickly! Behold My form as I behold yours! For even at all times, I see you as you are and as you will be, seated at My right hand, next to Me at My table… Together in My joy, to the glory of The Father, forever.

Recompense is coming, I shall repay... There shall come a swift Storm upon you

November 25, 2007 – Dream of a coming Storm given to a Brother in Christ

I saw a storm coming. The area, where the storm was approaching from, was just the open sky, but there was the sense that it was coming from out over the ocean. I could not tell which coast I was looking out from, but I knew I was looking from America. The storm clouds were approaching and getting darker and thicker. Then three tornadoes, or waterspouts, broke down out of the storm, all at once, and headed for the shore.

After a small lapse of time, I saw myself climbing up some stairs in a house, to my bed in an upper room. I laid down in this bed, and realized that my resting place had changed. The head of the bed had shifted from facing the West, and it was now facing the East.

***

November 28, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, the Interpretation of this Dream, for All Those who have Ears to Hear

The Day has come! It is here! It has come! Says The Lord God…

I shall repay! Your nation is given up, and will be left in ruins, for all its forsaking of Me! For the roof is heavily weighted; all its pillars are cracked and no longer can bear the weight of their burden… Behold, the wind shall blow, the fire shall burn, and all these riches shall be consumed!

A swift storm shall come upon you, and you shall not know from where it comes, for it is already upon you, and is yet coming. It shall reach across the oceans. It shall be swift and catch you unawares. It is building and grows in its fury… It builds and has come!

And this shall be its consequence upon you, thus shall it bring forth against you… Confusion, a swirling wind; water, a flood of fear; destruction, collapse of all your foundations… Behold, even the earth shall rise up against you, and nature shall fight against you, O perverse and mighty nation!

And when three times pass, it shall be accomplished, it shall surely come to pass… The elect shall be gathered, all those in whom I see of Myself, My own reflection shown within the eyes of the first redeemed from the earth. For in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, they shall climb The Ladder and lie down and rest for a short season, even in the place I have prepared for them. They shall rest and give worship, until the Day is done and it is finished. Then shall they arise and descend with The King… And as the lightning flashes out of the east, and fills the sky even unto the west, so shall the coming of The Son of Man be.

For your leaders have cast their lot with the Ishmaelites, in the dividing of MY land… Even of the children's inheritance, I had given to their forefathers, forever… And so I shall divide them… With calamity! With famine! And with destitution!

Yet they will turn, and anger shall swell in their faces over much betrayal, causing them to repent of that which they had promised. And they will again stand with the children of Abraham, until three days pass over. Then shall they be given into the hand of him, called the horn of satan… Their name dissolved, becoming one of the ten for one hour, then plucked up and broken, during which time The Lord shall bring forth of them a great harvest, a great and mighty harvest, a great multitude, a refined and strong people for My name.

Then the end will come… The King shall reign… And that accomplished shall be finished, it shall be completed… Peace… One thousand years.

America & Churches of Men... Return to Me

Stand up or bow down! Call out, cry and wail

November 28, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Son of men, prophesy; prophesy and speak against your nation all My words… Timothy, lift up your voice and prophesy! Give unto them My word, even to all the churches of men contained within its borders; speak My words against them, even in all manner of speaking and devices, says The Lord.

Hear the Word of The Lord!… Thus says The Lord… O nation, once called of itself ‚under God', you have raised yourselves above Me… You shall be brought VERY low! And because you have said within yourselves, even aloud, saying, "We are not under God, nor do we serve any god. Right is wrong, and wrong is right and the right of the individual." Therefore, because you have spoken in such a manner, you shall surely come to know God!

You shall come to know Me in My anger!… I shall show you what is right, and I, even I, shall cause you to discern!… And you shall choose! Says The Lord.

Behold! The Sword has come! And under God shall you be placed, once again! Yet not as at the first when you blessed My name, no, not as at the first… But in subjection, in recompense, under God in punishment, in

retribution, in correction, in discipline, under the shadow of My judgment!… Under God, My footstool!… Then shall you know and remember, I AM THE LORD!

O mighty nation, cease from your adulteries and return to Me… For I had blessed you, I had bestowed upon you great abundance… Yet now you have gone out to pervert your way and desecrate all I have given you…

Hardening your hearts, forsaking the poor, turning your faces away from the afflicted. You have become a harlot, an adulterous woman, perverting her way among many lovers… Return! Says The Lord… Return to Me. Churches and servants, hear the Word of The Lord!… Thus says The Lord God, The Holy One of Israel… Arise and speak! Servants, stand up and blow the trumpet! Raise an alarm!…

O mighty nation, your time has come! It is here, it has come! Judgment shall reign!… It is here, it has come!… Oh how the mighty have fallen, oh how the stout-hearted are undone! Sons of men, look on what you have done! Look on all you have wrought in My name! Even My own beloved have turned from Me and pervert their way among all these witnesses, dividing My Word to their own gain, uplifting and exalting themselves by the power of MY Word!… Segregation! A great perversion of speech among all these called of themselves by The Christ's name, polluting the name of My Son, The Holy One, whose name is one with The Father!

Churches of men, built up and named among yourselves, by yourselves, to your own glory… You are undone and cast off as an abominable seed, sprouting and growing where I, Myself, have not planted you! Growing and spreading, shooting forth all kinds of branches, of which I have not pruned nor watered!… Neither do you grow from The Vine.

Behold, even now you continue to grow, becoming as the vine of the earth, spreading forth all your abominations throughout the land, making them desolate, putting down roots wheresoever you list, consuming all water and rich soil… Degradation!

O abominable vine, you grow in the sand… The shifting sands of religion!… A dry root, with many broken and entangled branches, choked by all these doctrines… The perverse doctrines of men!

You are left desolate, undone and estranged, receiving neither the early nor latter rains, living in the midst of a land who has forsaken Me! For they have turned their backs on Me and run greedily into their own destruction!… And you, O churches of men, have failed to blow the trumpet! For you are divided, continually dividing yourselves amongst yourselves! The upholding of pride, the putting on of all filthy robes of arrogance!… Darkness of faces.

Churches of men, your land and nation stinks; a foul stench has come up into My nostrils. Yet there you sit upon all your thrones, saying… ,We alone are righteous. We alone serve God and shall be sheltered in the Day of The Lord'…

WOE TO YOU, O CHURCHES OF MEN! Hypocrites! As you have divided yourselves, so shall I, even I, divide you in judgment! As sheep from the goats, so shall you be divided! Churches of men, I shall sift you and you shall be shaken!…

Until all your walls have crumbled, and all your tall towers have fallen down, with a great crash!

No partition shall be left standing! All this enmity shall be stripped away!… And I shall again make you one, says The Lord. No more shall your diviners sing to you of peace and tranquility. No more shall you come before Me, arrayed in purple and scarlet robes, touting your expensive garments, tinkling as you go with all your shining ornaments… Your visage is detestable to Me!

Your shepherds teach lies, your diviners of peace and prosperity, divinations from their own imaginations, brought forth from their own hearts, led astray by seducing spirits!… And oh how your flocks love to have it so… Shall I not recompense you for all these things?! Shall I not correct and discipline you for all these things?!

Churches of men, why do you sit still, growing fat, consuming all these doctrines made by human hands?!… Stand up or bow down! Shout to your nation or bow down! Fall on your faces! Says The Lord. Rent your clothes, howl and wail! Put on sackcloth, cover your heads with dust and ashes!… REPENT! Take up a lamentation! Sound the trumpet to your kindred and countrymen! Stop hiding in your houses you call by My name! I DO NOT DWELL THERE!… COME OUT! COME OUT FROM AMONG THEM! You were to be an example preparing My way before Me, a beacon on a hill, watchmen blowing the trumpet.

Yet what do I hear, O sons and daughters of men within the churches?… Faint murmuring, gossiping, backbiting, accusations, lies, corruptions, envies, strifes, laughing, babbling, seditions, vanities… Vexation of spirit! Churches of men, My face is turned against you! For you are neither cold nor hot!… Oh how I wish you were one or the other!…

Therefore, because you have become as lukewarm water, even now becoming stagnant and rank, behold I shall spit you from My mouth and bring upon your land a dark storm! For your land has done great evil in My sight!… And you, O churches of men, have held fast to the veil, pulling it down over your faces!

Yet from among you I have already taken many, even a multitude who stand without. And these I have anointed and set in their places. They have received of Me and grow vigorously from The Vine, having been pruned and watered by My own hand. These shall be as fire, for they burn from within, having My own fire within them. I shall stoke them and cause them to burn bright, and they shall go for Me… Lo, they shall blow the trumpet! They shall sound the alarm! They shall serve to you all My fierce rebukes! Behold! They shall serve it to you hot, and you shall be burned!

Churches of men, I shall tear you down, even all you have built! I shall sift you and stir you up! Says The Lord. For if I do not serve to you correction and discipline, assuredly, I say to you, you shall never enter into My rest. You say you know Me and have received of My Son, Jesus The Christ, Yeshua The Gift and Messiah, even saying that you yourselves are anointed… Woe, I say to you! Lie not to yourselves! For you carry lamps with no oil; neither do you have any love for God in your hearts! For if you really knew Me, and lived in My Son, you would do what He did.

Beloved, awake! Awake out of your sleep! Be shaken out of your slumber! Arise and serve your God!… Repent and receive of Me, even of The Holy One, whom you call Christ. Stop stifling My Spirit! Stop persecuting all those I send to you in My own name!… Ears open, My people! The time has come! Lo, it is here!

Look! Your nation destroys the innocent on every side! Fornications and abominations fill the streets! These things are not hidden!… My people, what has happened to your hearts?! You are all as dead corpses!… AWAKE AND LIVE! Says The Lord of Hosts.

Cast off all these riches and sell everything you have built up with MY money, and give it to the poor and the needy. Feed the hungry, give drink to the thirsty, clothe the naked. Embrace the fatherless and the widow, shelter the stranger and the homeless, tend to the sick and visit those in prison… Execute true judgment! Stop judging amongst yourselves, of yourselves, according to your own corrupt knowledge!… Perceive rightly and be stirred up!

Churches of men, why has anger not come up into your faces?! Where is your outrage?! Can you not see?!… Look! They are murdering My innocent! They destroy and tear My most precious gifts to men and women,

without ceasing!… Where are your tears?! I hear no wailing at all!… CALAMITY! TRAGEDY!… Abominations swell! Sodom and Gomorrah are revived and thrive before your faces! Beloved, sin and violence spread forth in every direction, overflowing your nation as a flood!

Sons and daughters of men within the churches, what has happened to you?! Do you even know My name?! You have forgotten Me and hide your faces! You stop your ears from hearing!… I no longer know you! For whatsoever you do or do not, to the least of these, most assuredly I say to you, YOU HAVE DONE IT TO ME! Says The Lord, your Redeemer. Therefore, stand up and pay attention, lest I destroy you as I destroyed Sodom and overthrew Gomorrah!…

Behold! The riches of men shall be taken from them in a day, and recompense in full shall be dealt to your nation! And not one of your temples shall stand!… All shall be torn down! All shall be brought down!…

And though you had set it on a tall mountain, in the midst of high walls, thick walls built of strong and tempered mortar, it shall be shaken to dust, it shall be thrown down!… Left utterly desolate. You shall surely be left naked, stripped of all your clothes… Then I shall remember you…

And you shall establish your trust in The Beloved, once again; and you shall keep your life, for Love has saved you… And you shall escape, but as one escaping through the flames. I am The Lord.

Where I am, Human Power is of no use at all, for I have defeated the World

December 2, 2007 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, hear the word of My mouth and write as I command you, says The Lord, that you may hear and know, so you may see and understand. For the time has come, lo it is here, when I shall spread My Word abroad, even amongst all these nations, even among the heathen and the believer alike; among the towns and villages, among the cities, even in all the high places, shall it be heard.

Hear the word of My mouth, and understand… I AM THE LORD… With Me, nothing is impossible… Trust in Me therefore, and so do as I command you, and you shall begin to truly know Me, and My power.

Behold, I shall do before you a new thing, a new and mighty work, the likes of which this generation has not seen, nor has any ear heard, nor has it entered into the heart of man, nor has he imagined. Therefore wait upon The Lord, in all patience and in faith, with all trust. For though it seems to tarry, it will not tarry, it shall surely come. And when it comes, it will make the ears of this people tingle; yes, even all who hear of it, everyone who listens and believes, will tremble.

And in those who behold it shall tears well up, and their faces shall grow pale with fear. Yet those of a wise and penitent heart shall fall down and give Me glory; they shall offer up praises in My holy name… And all will know, I AM THE LORD, from the least even unto the greatest.

Son of men, be pricked in your heart and receive of My love, and know I am with you to deliver you. Through you shall My voice come to resound in all the earth, even to the uttermost reaches. For I am The Lord, and I am He who shall accomplish it… Yes I, even I, shall do it!

And you, O son of men, you Timothy, My servant, shall fall down and worship and give Me perfect praise; you shall cry out, you shall surely sing. Then you will no more stumble. For you will know, even to the depths of your heart, to the filling of your soul, that I AM WHO I AM… And you, even you, O son of men, are indeed a prophet of The Most High God.

Behold, you shall go out, you and your brother with you… And you shall spread My Word amongst the multitude, even as I shall show you… They shall fight against you, they shall bring against you all manner of lies and false accusations, but they shall in no wise prevail against you.

Behold, you shall march free and go wheresoever I send you, and no one shall touch you or overcome you; for I Myself am with you, and I Myself shall overshadow you. And you shall feed all these scattered flocks with the word of My mouth, both the small and the great, the rich and the poor, the bond and the free.

Even to My own flock, the elect, and to those given to the fire, the refined, shall I send you. Even to the flock of the slaughter, the proud and stout goats, even to them shall I send you, that you may serve them My Word and My fierce rebuke. Whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, I shall surely make My Word famous. And many who hear of it will seek you out.

Fear not, I am with you, I shall surely deliver you. For I shall cause you to speak, and still at other times I shall strike you dumb. I shall cause you to bless, and I shall cause you to curse. Behold, you shall forgive and sanctify, and you shall condemn and cast out. Even I Myself shall do these things through you, and in My name shall they be done… Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD, and a prophet had been among them.

And all who believe and come to you, these you shall bless and I will heal them; even all of them shall be healed and sanctified in the sight of men… Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD. And you, O son of men, even you, lowly and penitent man, shall be known as a prophet and messenger of The Most High God, The God of Israel… A servant and vine dresser, a husbandman, a friend of YahuShua, of He who is called Yeshua and Jesus, Lord and Savior.

For by Him and in His name shall you do these things, and in Him shall My name be glorified… For He shall come and live in you fully, filling you, holding your hand… Behold, My Word is His Word, The Word… It shall come to abide in your mouth, even in your brother's.

Your hearts shall be set ablaze by the fire of My own spirit, as the strength of The Holy One enters in, with the light of His presence shown in your eyes like flames of fire. No weapon forged against you shall prevail; whether forged of metal, fastened of a stick or made from a stone, no weapon forged by man shall do you any harm. Neither shall one word spoken against you prosper, for I shall cause you to refute every tongue and cast down every arrogant and proud look from those who accuse you. I AM THE LORD.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel… No one can stand against Me, all fall down! For I am not of this world, though it was made through Me. My sons, you are of this world, yet I have gathered you out of the world, that you may be joined unto Me and bring glory to My name, apart from this world. Thus many shall come to hate you because of this. They will seek to destroy you, even as they had sought to destroy Me, for THEY remained married to this world. And though you also were of this world, you no longer belong to it… You are Mine.

And if you are Mine, then I will surely send you, and I Myself shall go with you… And though you are in the world, it will be as though you are not in the world, for those in the world are subject to its powers… Behold, I have defeated the world!

And if I have overcome the world, then I shall also steal away those who are Mine, and they shall no longer be in the world. But you, My sons, you will be in the world, yet the power of the world shall in no wise overcome you, for I shall be with you… And where I am, human power is of no use at all, for I have defeated the world!

And if I have overcome the world, I shall also rob it of its power over those who are Mine. It shall have no power at all, only that which is granted to it so the Scriptures may be fulfilled… Beloved, I have defeated the world! And these who know Me belong to Me and live in Me, and I in them; and over them, human power is of

no use at all! Whether they are taken or whether they remain, My will shall be done, even as The Father's will is done through Me.

Holy Father, your will be done on Earth as in Heaven!… I shall call to them, and gather; I shall tear down, and supplant; I shall restore… I SHALL MAKE THEM ONE!… And they shall be one in Me, as I am one in You, with them in Us. Amen… And amen.

The Beginning of the End has come, look up! The Lion shall roar...

January 17, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[Timothy] Lord, reveal Your glory! Let Your light arise on the earth! Let it break into the hearts of our beloved! We ask in Your holy name, Lord, we cry out… ,How long, O Lord?!'… O God, glorify Your name!

[The Lord answered] I have glorified it, and I will do so again! And when their day comes, they shall all kneel and bow down; yea they shall cry, they shall surely wail. Behold, they shall be healed and lifted up! For I AM THE LORD… Yes, I have done it, and I shall surely do so again.

For I have heard the cries of the afflicted, the sound of their weeping has come up into My ears. Their suffering is always before My face, from every land does it come forth. Without ceasing do they cry out, day and night, both those who have knowledge in The Beloved and many who have yet to receive the knowledge and love of the Truth.

The revelation of who I truly am, the acceptance of Him who I had sent to them. For He is the face of God, by whom all things were created, the heavens and the earth… Your Redeemer, The Holy One.

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer… I am come, and I shall also return in all My glory!… In the power of My strength, I shall break the backs of the wicked! And in My mercy, I shall hide the humble and gather up the innocent! They shall be taken and hidden beneath the shadow of My wings!

Behold, I shall not cease from gathering them, until the number is fulfilled. I will continue the harvest and send the angels, and they shall ascend and descend upon The Son of Man, until not one stalk of wheat remains and not one seedling of grain is left… All shall be gathered into My Father's barn. Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD.

Thus says The Lord… In no wise shall this world prevail! In no wise shall these nations stand! All shall crumble! All shall be brought down! All shall be wiped away. I AM THE LORD… Only one nation shall be left, only one shall be left standing, even this same one, the apple of My eye. Yes, I shall surely do it, and it shall be done. And all these, who have received inheritance of the same, shall come from the east and the west, and stand with them, for they are grafted in and remain with Me, always at My right hand; even as those who had forsaken Me shall also return.

For the day is coming when I shall pour on the house of David, and on the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the Spirit of grace and supplication, and they shall return as they look upon Me… As they look upon The One whom they pierced.

Yes, they shall mourn and they shall grieve, even as one grieves for a firstborn son. And as it is written, there shall be great mourning among all the families that remain, every family by itself, says The Lord. Yet do not think that I save Israel, and the sons and daughters thereof, for their own sakes.

For I shall save them for My servant's sake and to the glory of My own name… Lo, it shall resound in all the earth on that day! Behold, they shall all come to know God and many shall return, even from among those who pierced Me and spilled My blood, the blood which I shed to restore life to the world, life without end.

Therefore rejoice, and be not afraid, says The Lord your Redeemer… For I am with you, and I shall surely deliver you out of all these troubles, out of all this madness… Rejoice, I say, for the end of all things draws nigh!

For I had come with salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, a colt, the foal of a donkey. And behold, I am come again, and I shall surely fulfill even all that is written of Me!

For the day has come and The Lion shall roar! Yea, I shall roar as a raging lion, and all My enemies shall be devoured!… ALL shall be put under My feet! And those who are Mine shall in no wise pass from My sight, for no one can steal them away from Me… No one is able to snatch them out of The Father's hand!

Therefore, rejoice! Even in the midst of all this wickedness and sorrow, rejoice! Even when they come against you and persecute you, for My name's sake, rejoice! Look up, for the beginning of the end has come! And when it is finished, I shall make a new beginning, which has no end… The restoration of all things… Peace… One thousand years… Rest.

Come now, and enter into My Father's joy, which is in Me; For behold, you shall soon enter in and our joy shall be made complete… A return to the Garden and My joy… My love holding My hand… All tears wiped away… The old order of things passed away… All is made new… My life, your life… My presence in you and with you, forever.

And as it is written, so shall it be… ‚The earth will be filled with the knowledge and glory of The Lord, as the waters cover the sea.'

Woe to all Prosperity Preachers among the Churches of Men

January 28, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… If these men do not cease from their heresies, they shall be crushed beneath the weight of their own churches, of which they have built up in their own names!…

Suffering My wrath, on account of all that which they have held back for themselves, in where they have forsaken the poor and the needy! Neither have they fed the hungry, in spirit or in truth!

And of their churches, they shall all be torn down! And the people, even all those who had flocked to them, they shall be set free, says The Lord… When calamity comes!

For it has come! Yea, it is already here and has come! And though it seems to tarry in the eyes of men, it will surely come upon them, it will not tarry, for the Day is at hand!… Behold, I shall purge!

And I, even I, shall be glorified! Says The Lord. The Holy One of Israel is My name, and every knee shall bow before Me, calling Me Lord.

Thus as it is written, so it is and shall be. For I had come, yet those in authority had no ears. Behold, they refused to hear! And so I am come again, and shall gather and leave them desolate; all light shall be taken and gathered…

Behold, I shall return and also come in My glory! Yea, the whole earth shall bow down before Me! For I shall take hold of it, and it shall be shaken! Even the heavens shall be rolled back before Me!

For the earth is Mine, and all therein is My footstool!… Thus I have spoken it, and it shall surely be, says The Lord. I AM THE LORD.

Grace & The Law

February 5, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for his Brothers in Christ and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Beloved, I have sent Timothy to you on this wise… I have sent him as one born in due time, calling to him by My own voice for this purpose, whereby his faith would come to grow vigorously from The Vine, according to that same end for which I have appointed him and shall surely be fulfilled, says The Lord God.

Therefore listen to him and help him, even as he shall also help you. For as he is My husbandman set over this vineyard at present, so also am I sending him into the vineyard which shall be left unprotected in the midst of the storm, to gather in the many grapes which had not yet ripened before the time, and many which had become entangled amongst all these unkempt vines, which have grown unhindered amongst high walls, amidst all kinds of briars and thorns.

Look how man, and the evils of this world, have polluted My vineyard. Look how they have built up all these thick walls, with untempered mortar… Many high walls ready to topple…

Yet they continue to stand, held up by human hands, supported from beneath by all these ignorant builders who were deceived by their forefathers, even satan.

Look how they continue to uphold them, blocking The Way from before them. For they falsely believe it to be a shelter built upon a solid foundation. Yet I tell you the truth, it is the makings of their separation from Me, a way to hide that which has become unseemly in My sight, an attempt to avoid all accountability!… Perceiving not that it has become their prison.

My sons, listen and so do. For you are also set over this present vineyard as husbandmen, even as friends of The Bridegroom. Go out into the streets therefore, and call the guests to the wedding in all manner of speaking and devices, as many as are willing.

Yet Timothy is sent to tear down these walls built up by the men of pride, to break apart all these false foundations which they have laid in their vanity, all these arrogant teachers who have forsaken Me and My Law. Help him. For these men, these deceptive builders, seek to tear down My Law, even in the name of Grace… Blasphemy! Desecration!

Know and understand, My friends… That which you have received in grace, through Grace, is also that same wisdom you know; and by this you seek to please The Father… In this you do well. Yet the knowledge you have received is not yet complete, for the progression of your understanding is restrained by that same doctrine, of which you have accepted.

For those who preach grace, in place of The Law, do not know Me; neither do I dwell in them. For this is that wall, of which they have built with the aid of those inside, in an attempt to bar the way of those who preach The Law, that they might keep their freedom… Freedom to sin!… Whereby they have also made Me the author of sin!

For they forsake The Moral Law of The Father, in MY name, desecrating My name and that which I have offered them!… Never having received of Me, nor known Me at all… Thus that which they have built as a hedge against The Law, in My name, shall become their prison.

Never underestimate the schemes of the adversary, My sons. For you are indeed saved by Grace, and were condemned because of your transgression under The Law. In this, you have spoken well and progress quickly toward perfection. And so I have spoken by My servant, Timothy, even in all these Letters, that your faith might be brought to its completion.

So hear and understand… Salvation can in no wise depart from you, once received. Therefore, seek to please The Father AND keep The Law. For how can one who walks in Me, by grace, also walk in that which had condemned them?

Shall My people reach toward Heaven with their hands, while their feet continue to tread the wide path which leads to destruction?… And how shall one who loves Me take My hand and walk beside Me, with one foot on the good ground and the other in the grave?

Therefore, knowledge must increase and sin decrease, to enter the Kingdom of Heaven… For one, who is under grace, bears fruit of the same… And The One, who kept The Law of The Father, revealed that grace by works.

Remember My words which I spoke to the self-righteous, those who sought to stone Me on account of My words. Did I not say to them… „Do not believe Me then, but you should at least believe My works?“

Beloved sons, I am in The Father and He is in Me, and We are in you. And if I am in you, seek to please The Father in the same manner I did, and He will surely be pleased with you. For if you seek to follow Me in truth, bearing your cross after Me, not fearing it for its weight but rather embracing it, you will become that example for which you are called… Walking into the Kingdom, leading many others also.

So then, Grace is first and everlasting. Then comes works, the first works done in faith, even the firstfruits born in your lives… Which is to love The Father and one another, by keeping The Law.

You shall not use Grace as a Sword to slay the Moral Law

February 15, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, for Trent, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Say no more… ‚Grace versus The Law‘. Rather say… ‚Grace & The Law‘. For Grace is the fulfillment of The Law; and where there is an absence of Grace, there is lawlessness. Therefore, keeping The Law is a reflection of My own spirit in you. For anyone who says… ‚I am in The Lord, and He is in Me‘, while forsaking The Law, is a liar, and will be found as such on the Day of Reckoning.

For I AM WHO I AM, the same and unchanging, even today I am the same… Nor do I stand divided against Myself. Yet My children do continually use My name, and that gift given them, as a sword, by which they attempt to justify their sins, which I hate… Desecration!

Therefore Trent, My son, you have spoken well, according to the wisdom I have given you. And until the Day be fulfilled, let those who do wickedly continue therein; and let those who seek righteousness walk therein, until the harvest is complete.

But oh how blessed are they who have received of Grace, and seek to please The Father by obeying His Law, and teach men so… Grace & The Law.

Obama... God's Will & Judgment for America

March 7, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to the United States… Obama shall lead you. And by him shall My will and judgment against your nation be fulfilled, for all its forsaking of Me and My Israel…

And so I have brought from among your enemy even one from Ishmael, to rule over you for a time and a season, foreordained, until that foretold is accomplished and the king of fierce countenance rules. Then, by that deception conceived of by your enemy and this transgressor, him being full of lofty and elevated words, lies and dark speeches sold as hope, will it return against him ten-fold of the same, by him called Perdition.

Yet remember this… Nothing exists outside of Me, says The Lord, neither does anything continue outside My will; for even the evil of this present world is set within the confines of My will. For evil acts and brings forth of its own, yet is unaware that nothing is hidden before Me; neither has anything come to pass, nor will be, that I have not already beheld…

And this, O arrogant and deceived generation, is why I said, "All was written and completed, even before the foundation of the world."

For I am God! THE GOD!… The God of Abraham, The God of Isaac, The God of Jacob!… The God of all!… Even of all that is known and unknown, The Creator of all things… The Everlasting, who is from everlasting to everlasting… I AM.

Obey My Commandments! Thereby you recognize God's true Children

March 22, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding those who say The Holy Spirit would never tell you to obey The Moral Law, the ten Commandments

Timothy, concerning these perverse disputings which plague your mind, why do you let it be so? Timothy, what is their false testimony to you? What part do you have with them? Is not the truth of the matter made plain in the Scriptures of Truth? Have I not already set all these crooked paths straight in these many Letters, which are of the same?

Yet I shall speak for the sake of My elect, the tame and the untamed, the humble and the unrefined, of which both shall enter into My rest at the Last Day.

This sin is grievous, and should not be spoken of, nor uttered in such a manner. Yet they have proclaimed it, even with complete ignorance of the Truth; yes, they testify, even of their own guilt, failing to see the folly of their ways.

Thus says The Lord to these void churches, to all these lawless people… YOU SHALL NOT BLASPHEME THE HOLY SPIRIT! I DO NOT KNOW YOU!

Shall anyone who proclaims My name and The Free Gift, then go and pervert it before many witnesses as a show, proclaiming their own righteousness before men?… I AM THE LORD! I AM THE LORD, YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!

How is it then, you come before Me, even taking to yourselves My name, saying… „The Lord dwells within us, and by the power of His Spirit we walk in His ways."

YOU HAVE SURELY TESTIFIED FALSELY! You have turned aside after satan and blasphemed My holy name, even on the highest order! For you stand firm for that which I abhor, asserting that The Spirit of The Most Holy would never say to obey The Moral Law of The Father, which is holy, just and good.

Yet you continue in your perverse speech, speaking against that which is fulfilled and upheld in Myself… Against that which I have magnified, in Myself!… Polluting the holy and that part of Myself which I have shared with My beloved, desecrating that which I have written upon their hearts, even in their innermost parts, which ALL shall live by!… Blasphemy! Desecration! Great folly! You have perverted Grace, making The Author of Life into the author of sin!

Foolish children! Corrupt vessels!… Shall The Father of Lights send down His Holy Spirit, even to a great outpouring on all flesh, only to have it then stand against Him?!… The Lord can not, nor ever shall be divided against Himself!

Therefore Timothy, and all who have received ears to hear, you already know by which spirit they speak, for it is already named, and is present in the world even now. For it is written, even as I had spoken it through My servant, and was brought forth by the Holy Spirit… „Now the Spirit expressly says, that in the latter days some will depart from the faith, giving heed to deceiving spirits and doctrines of demons"… Of which these spirits are called and named, the spirit of antichrist.

Shall I not give correction?! Shall I not discipline?! Shall I, even I, reward any who speak such things?! Have they not incited rebellion against The Lord?!… Speaking lies in hypocrisy, having their consciences seared with, as it were, a hot iron?! For they, in vain, seek to honor Me with their lips, while at the same time keeping their hearts far from Me. For they do dishonor Me, even that part of Myself which I have poured out, of which they have yet to receive…

Beloved, who call of yourselves by My own name, receive of Me! Know you not, The Holy Spirit is of Me, also causing you to remember even all I have taught you?! How then can The Spirit speak contrary to Me?! Return to Me, even as a child, and assuredly I say to you, you will enter into My rest and escape all these things which are coming upon the earth. Forbear, and stand tall with a stretched-out neck, and you shall surely be abased… A great humbling in the Day of The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… This is how you shall know the children of God: They keep The Commandments and have the testimony of Jesus Christ.

For if one comes and has The Testimony, yet seeks not to keep The Commandments of God, he is a liar and has not received. And if one comes, saying… ‚Keep The Commandments', yet has not the testimony of Jesus Christ, this one also shall be found a liar. They do not know Me, nor did I send them, for The Son does not dwell within them; neither do they have any love for God in their hearts… Unprofitable servants lacking wisdom, abiding not in the love of The Father.

Their faith is useless. For the knowledge of God has departed from them, whereby they have come to feast upon all these bitter and perverse doctrines of men in authority…

Refusing The True Bread, even The Word of My mouth by which all men shall live. They shall be taken and cast into darkness.

For I tell you the truth, the time shall surely pass and the door shall be shut, leaving them standing outside, where they shall then look upon all they had built up in their arrogance, considering that upon which they sat in their pride, even every doctrine they had upheld in haughtiness, as it crumbles and burns before their very eyes.

Yet The Lord is not without mercy… They shall keep their lives, yet they will escape as one escaping through flames, as it is written. For The Refiner's fire shall rage even seven times, and there shall be great wailing and gnashing of teeth.

And all who call upon the name of The Lord in that Day, even according to the great remnant of which The Lord shall call, shall behold the angels of God ascending and descending upon The Son of Man.

Therefore, repent and return to God in truth! And forsake all these corrupt and evil doctrines taught in the churches of men! Go out from among them and prove that you have truly received, by new works and pure testimony…

Becoming a true example of Christ in you, walking as He walked, doing as He did… A lampstand, a beacon of hope, shining in the midst of all this darkness…

A renewed and refined people for My name, of My name… In the name of The Son. Thus as it is written, let it be done, says The Lord.

Disobedience and Rebellion, the Love of a Father & Rod of Discipline

March 22, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This is what The Lord your God says, concerning all beloved sheep who have gone astray, having wandered far from The Lord and His graces, even to the embracing of the world and all its deceptions and false witnessing, against God and His Anointed and the salvation He brings.

Parents of such children, who do continually forsake The Lord for their own way, running eagerly after all diverse lusts of this world, running along a wide path, heavy-laden, paying no attention to all these stumbling blocks laid at their feet – mine-fields – of which satan has laid to bring about severe injury and death and pain to all involved, bringing forth a multitude of evil fruit… Hopelessness, fear, darkness, licentiousness, lusts, pharmacopoeia, disobedience, lying, scheming, vanities, the love of money, vexation of spirit, a hardening of hearts, lack of affection… Even to blasphemies and the misuse of My name and The Christ's, because of faithlessness…

Having that seed sown, choked and taken away… Never really receiving, but rather, taking that which was given, and grasping it only lightly, holding it before them for all to see, where it is quickly blown away by deceptive winds, never having been sown in their hearts, nor clinging to it with all the heart, nor with all the mind, nor all the strength…

Forsaking their neighbor for the love of self and foolish desires, which only brings upon them more of the same. This only serves to widen the gap, increasing the darkness inside them, where they then seek to fill this darkness and emptiness with those things of the same…

Bitter sorrows and deceptive pleasures, the many poisons of this world, thick chains and mire holding them fast, sinking into sorrows. Yet when brought to light, that darkness in them recoils and then strikes in rebellion.

Therefore, Timothy, what shall you do, when faced with all these things brought forth of the tempter, which grow rapidly in this world? And how shall you teach your beloved wisdom and knowledge, even of the deep riches in Christ, when she remains consumed, lost in confusion and vexation of spirit? Timothy, shall you blame yourself? What of her mother?… The world?

I tell you the truth, what is done is done, and can not be undone, save The Lord chooses to move His hand. I have not, and will not yet move, until the Day comes and is at hand, that I shall bring My hand against this nation, for all its forsaking of Me. And so, at present, My hand is removed and your nation is given up… My face is turned against it. And what it shall suffer is of itself and according to all its enemies, from which I will no longer protect it.

Yet remember this, beloved… By no means shall I lose even one who I see of Myself in them, nor one who comes to call on My name.

Therefore, Timothy, do you love Me? Do you trust in your God and do you abide in My Right Hand?… You are in Him and He in you. Hear My words, and do them… When such an one, of whom you love, and I also, come of age by sin and continue therein, despite the word of their parents, even despite the Word of The Lord Most High, they must be punished and disciplined according to – and in accordance with – their sin. For to spare the rod is to hate your child. And to not respond with correction is to encourage further disobedience and sin.

The rod, of which I speak, is of discipline and correction, and not of physical punishment. O vain and ignorant peoples of this world, stop perverting My Word! And gain knowledge. All children's disobedience comes from ignorance and from the troubles of the heart and spirit. How, then, shall a beating correct the heart?! And how shall the striking with a rod bring about a new spirit? DO NOT exacerbate the problem with your children, by bringing them into subjection by abuse! Let the children first learn and show piety at home, and requite their parents, for this is good and acceptable before God.

Timothy, all that you and your wife have spoken, do. Yet I tell you the truth of these things, even all of this shall be played out once again, at which time you shall reveal to her both this Word and My Word spoken to her of not returning home, and by what means she shall come to live with you, fulfilling all I had spoken through you concerning her.

Know you not the love of a father is displayed in tenderness and kindness? And is it not also shown through discipline and correction, especially for those he loves?

And what of your Father in Heaven? Have I not done all of these things, even to the displaying of My hot displeasure toward My enemies, who have hurt My beloved?… Vengeance is Mine, says The Lord, I shall repay.

Here is wisdom… The Father and The Son are one, and yet two, and that third part, the Spirit, which comes into the world, manifesting His will. Therefore, that which you have received of Me must in turn be made into actions, bringing forth obedience in those children who remain destitute of that which I bring.

For how can one walk in Me, if one will not walk in the ways of their earthly father, nor obey his commands? How much more, then, shall it be impossible for one such as this to obey My Commandments? Therefore, this work must be done by you, according to what you have received of Me, also forever being an example until the Day comes… And it will surely come, it will not tarry…

And when it comes, I shall come to live in them… Whereby, through many tears, they shall truly call upon My name, inviting Me in, grasping desperately at My robes… Wherein I shall rush in, healing them swiftly, wiping away all these tears of anguish… Even before they have finished calling . Then shall their tears be renewed, even as a torrent of a new kind, even in great joy and thanksgiving… All burdens lifted… My glory revealed…

Where, then, The Father will come to say… ‚Behold, the sons and daughters of God… I see of Myself in them… Come up here!'

Make Honesty your Companion & Integrity your close Friend

April 17, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… My son, I have come to live in you, and you have begun to walk in Me; therefore embrace Me fully.

For one who loves Me is not ashamed of My ways, neither do they hide what they are doing. How is it then that you hide that which is good and bears fruit in righteousness, and submit to that which is corrupt and bears only bitter fruit, leading to vexation of spirit? Rather as it is written: Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven.

My son, fear not, your beloved will soon awake. Yet for now she remains a stone of stumbling at your feet. Yet you compound the error, by making that which you do seem veiled and sinister in the eyes of the ignorant and arrogant alike. For that done in a corner, or in secret, is not of Me; for that held in secret is akin to a lie. And that which you hide from others, concerning Me and My will, is to deny Me. Know you not, that to love anyone more than Me is to be unworthy of Me? Yet I remain faithful.

My son, put dishonesty far from you. For by this you have made your sincere testimony void in the eyes of others, and your good works suspect. Rather be willing to endure persecution for doing what is right, in obedience to God, for this is acceptable with God. Let them speak against you for doing what is right, yet no more give them occasion to speak against you for your wrongdoings; give the adversary no platform at all.

My son, hear My words, yet do not act rashly in an attempt to rectify your error; rather in quiet boldness shine forth. Have peace, for I have seen your heart. And that which I see is a sincere hunger and thirst for righteousness – I AM HE.

Therefore strive to walk as I walked, and they will see, for every veil is lifted in Me. Be steadfast and forthcoming; make honesty your companion and integrity your close friend.

Love your enemies, bless those who curse you, do good to those who hate you, and pray for those who spitefully use you and persecute you, that you may truly be a son of your Father in Heaven, as it is written…

My son, lead by example, with quiet boldness and steadfast trust, and they will begin to see… Says The Lord.

The Voice of Truth... A still small Voice or Wrath & Anguish

April 22, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy asked The Lord this question, for a Brother in Christ… Lord, what does Your voice sound like?

[The Lord answered] To My son, and to all those who have received ears to hear, My own beloved within whom I see of Myself… Beloved listen, and hear and know the love of a father, even of your Father in Heaven, whose voice you have heard and will soon come to know…

Beloved, come and be filled with the joy of The Lord, which never fades, nor does it slumber, nor will it ever pass away… A flood of joy flowing into the innermost parts of your being, cascading through your spirit, reaching deep into that hidden place known only to The Lord…

A place crafted by My own fingertips, delicately fashioned so those of the flesh may know Me, unlocked and opened by the trusting in and the knowledge of The Greatest of All Loves…

A love which surpasses time and space, life and death… A place of perfect peace… Yea inside pure and undefiled love, love of such a kind, cleansing every part seen and unseen, known and unknown…

The love of such power and majesty, that even that which has been corrupted is restored in the image of God… From grace to Grace, from light to The Light… My glory shown in you and through you, bright and shining, a flame brought forth from My own glory, shared with My beloved forever… A flame which can never be put out, nor can it flicker, nor shall it be covered over again… For where I am, there is no darkness at all!

Beloved, you are never alone! Here I am, with you and in you… The blood in your veins, of which you have drank and accepted, the very salt in your tears… Healing tears, brought forth from a sincere and contrite heart, manifest in the eyes of the redeemed.

Oh My beloved, let Me wipe them away, even every one… Numbering them, accounting them unto love's purpose. Even as that which was poured out from My side, which must be received in Me and from Me, even as Eve was given to Adam… And so it is with My Bride, both taken and given, and received, and brought forth of the same.

Beloved, I am The Fulfillment of All Things!… In My arms, heaven and Earth pass away! Only perfect fulfillment remains!… You and I united, love's completion… Your image, Mine; Father and son… The Father's joy accomplished.

I have loved you all your life, even from the foundation of the world. Even upon the cross, I knew you and loved you, remembering you in My Kingdom… Beloved, those with Me have never departed; at no time have I ever lost one The Father has given Me.

Beloved, here is wisdom surpassing human knowledge… Satan has NO power at all, nor has he ever changed even one tittle of that written, according to The Father's will! For those, who have eternal life, were known to Me from the very foundation of the world; and those, written in My Book, were written there from the beginning… Is The Lord's hand shortened, at all, that He can not save? Is My ear dulled, that I can not hear?

My son, I speak to all My sheep, yet they have forgotten how to listen. And so I have taken from among you one who was ignorant, void of all doctrine and teaching, and spoke to him these words… „Timothy, read My Word." And from that moment on has he heard My voice.

And what of My voice, you ask? Its sound? Its tone? Its passion? This is what I say to you… Listen, and you shall also know… How does water taste to the man lost in the desert, dying of thirst? How does food taste to the starving? How does love feel to the desolate? How does the warmth of a fire feel to those coming in from the cold?

How does the caress of your beloved feel after many days apart? How does a father look upon his newborn child?… How can one describe the sound of love, which surpasses knowledge?!… The sound of what My love is? Can you hold the infinite in your hand?! Beloved, here is what My voice sounds like, to those who love Me… A still small voice.

And to the rest… It is the sound of rushing waters, lightnings and thunderings of fury and fiery anger, with deep and infinite sorrow, bitter anguish. Love… The Voice of Truth.

Let All in the Earth partake of My Word and become silent…

Let them be brought into deep and profound Silence, and let the Obstinate stay silent, let him open not his Mouth to speak… Let him be quiet and consider, says The Lord

April 24, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Blow This Trumpet, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, lift up your pen and write these words which I speak to you this day, says The Lord. Then give them to My servants who aid you in the blowing of this trumpet, which I Myself have placed in your hand.

Thus says The Lord of Glory… I will not share My glory, nor shall any who speak against Me be given a voice; neither shall any who hate the sound of My voice, or speak against My Word in these Letters, be given any voice at all. For The Lord your God shall not be mocked, for as it is written so shall it be… ‚Whatever a man sows, that he will also reap.'

Behold, the day is at hand when they shall all be struck dumb, for I shall put them to silence and they shall be unable to speak. Their knees shall give way and they shall crumble in fear, awestruck at those things overtaking the earth.

For My Word stands and can not be moved, whether they hear or forbear, it stands, even to the slaying of their hearts… And this is but the beginning.

Soon all shall be brought to fruition, soon all shall be brought forth and completed, for all I have spoken shall surely come to pass, it shall be done. Therefore, let those who do wickedly continue therein; and let those, who do and seek righteousness, continue to walk therein.

Yet I tell you this, My servants… When it is within your power to silence the scoffers, do so. Give no voice to the wicked of heart, for to do so is to enable satan. Know you not what the Scriptures say?… If anyone comes and does not hold to this teaching, or upholds any other doctrine, do not invite him in; neither give him place, nor part, in that set forth for The Lord and His proclamation. For this would be to give him a platform from which to perpetuate his evil ways, and this is to enter into partnership with him.

I tell you, to allow the comments of scoffers and mockers is to welcome them in. Rather, let them shout their controversy before The Lord; let their outcry enter into the ears of The Lord of Sabaoth. For He alone shall repay, He alone shall bring forth a harsh correction and institute the punishment. And if they choose to stand defiant until the end, beating upon their chests, shaking their fists toward Heaven, even with a stretched-out arm and a stiff neck, I will destroy them… They shall be consumed and blotted out! Says The Holy One of Israel.

For The Word of God is living and powerful, sharper than any double-edged sword… Piercing to where the soul meets The Spirit, cutting through to where the joint meets the bone, even to the marrow… A discerner of the thoughts, a judge of the innermost intentions…

For all creation was brought forth through The Word of God; and by the word of His mouth shall it be finished, it shall surely be completed.

Yet you ask, “What of those who are in agreement, and those who do not fight against you, Lord, even all these who remain on our part?” Yet I ask you, what of yourselves? For whose glory do you write? Is My Word in need of supports to prop it up?

Therefore, let all who behold My words look upon them as an ensign, as a waving banner brought forth and set up for this wayward generation, even as a trumpet and alarm blown continually upon the wall. Let its sound rush through the streets of the cities; let its noise be carried into the wilderness, even to the outermost isles. And let those who have ears to hear listen, and be silent before their God and pray…

Even to the taking up of a quiet lamentation, the putting on of sackcloth and ashes, the shedding of many tears over the hardness of men’s hearts, even a great wailing over that which I am about to do and bring upon the earth, and because of that brought forth already.

Let all the world be put under My feet! Let all things be put into subjection to The King! Let all fall down at the feet of The Holy One of Israel!… Let all in the earth partake of My Word, and be brought into deep and profound silence… Says The Lord.

For what can one add to, or take away from, the Word of The Lord Most High? Therefore, let all My beloved say, “Amen”… Even, “Amen and amen. Your will be done, O Lord”; or let them stay silent, abiding in quiet reverence before The Lord.

And to the rest, those who cease not from pushing out the lip against The Lord’s anointed, let them flee from the terror of The Lord when it comes; let them seek to hide themselves from the face of Him who sits on the throne; let them scurry about, neighing as they go; let them speak against you by the walls, both in open and in secret. For what is it to you, My servants? Against whom do they speak? Whose voice is it they withstand? Your own?…

Rather, count it all joy that you have suffered scorn on My account, for likewise have their fathers done to all My servants and prophets, throughout the generations. And remember, I am The Lord; vengeance is Mine, I shall repay! My servants, trust and obey!…

For how can one blow a trumpet while talking? And how can one behold My form when caught up in all these perverse disputings of the heart and mind, soon brought forth in speech, leading to even more ungodliness?… Give the adversary no occasion to speak, when it is within your power to do so… For you are My body.

Neither give the wicked man or the scoffer any voice at all, when you are able, for in this you have blessed him in the shutting of his mouth. For a man is defiled by that which is brought forth from his heart and given voice by his mouth. And those sins, not covered by The Lamb, shall be weighed in the balances. I am The Lord.

Beloved, give them nothing, honor none of their requests… Honor ME! Give Me your full attention! Yes, let them eat silence and abide in the same, let them alone. Leave them to their turmoil, that they might consider their ways and repent, in where I shall then free them.

Beloved, pray for your adversaries, for they do not fight against you, they contend with ME. For they have hated Me first, and if they have hated Me they will hate My body also, of which you are its members… How much more then shall they reject and persecute My mouthpiece, even all those I send?

Therefore beloved servants, again I say to you, trust and obey! Run not ahead, nor lag behind. Take My hand, and go only where I lead you and do only as I command you.

For I am The Lord, even I have bought you; I am The One who has loved you from the beginning, who remains with you until the end, and even forever after… Behold, I am He who stays and I am He who shall let… Therefore, trust in Me.

A Servant & The Heirs... I am The Head & You shall go where I send you

April 27, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, read My Word, and so do as I command you. For I have not brought you to this place to exalt you, neither have I brought you here to abase you… Rather, that I might be exalted through you, and to teach you My ways and of My love, even to the giving of Myself to you and the accepting of your decision to relinquish all of yourself to Me… And by this, I shall be established in you and you in Me.

Fear not, nor consider… Only ask, and listen, and so do. I have given you to hear… Use what you have received, and have peace. Build trust, never abandon hope, nor turn aside anyone I have sent to you. Have I not made you My servant? And your wife, My handmaiden? And if you are My servants shall I not command My own, so they may also serve all My guests arriving at My house? And what of My own children? Does not the servant also serve the Master's heirs, as they do serve the Master?

Yet hear and understand, I have also set you over them, even as a flock… My shepherd. Is not the shepherd's job the same? Does he not tend to the sheep? Is he not the hireling, both shepherd and servant, of another man's sheep? Timothy, you and your wife shall serve and submit… even to the giving of everything. Even all of which I shall give you, you in turn shall give it away… Feed My sheep. Even all of which I command you, you shall do toward them. Trust in Me.

When they call, answer them. When they cry, comfort them. When they are injured, bind up their wounds… even by the power of My name. Above all, feed My sheep. They are en hungered, they do hunger and thirst. Timothy, you hear My voice! Beloved, I am with you. Timothy, stumble no more… Walk in Me and find freedom.

One can not sin when in My company. Neither can one's eyes cause them to sin, while beholding My glory. Neither can the heart of man conceive of sin, when it is filled with My love… Pray without ceasing… be still… and know I AM THE LORD.

For one who is consumed with My love, and feeds himself with My Word continually, has ceased from sinning… His flesh he has forgotten. One who truly walks in Me, who I see of Myself in him, will not stumble.

And what of stumbling? Is there one righteous among you?… Not one. Take My hand and be lifted up… I bind up the broken-hearted. Therefore, Timothy, My servant, and wife of Timothy, My beloved, why do you trouble yourselves over all these things? Shall the hands say to the head… ‚I will not obey. I make my own way'? Do the feet also dictate in which direction the body goes?…

I am the Head… You shall go where I send you, and do as I command you.

Listen, be quiet, call on My name. Let your hearts be still, and quiet your minds… I am with you, even you two have I chosen. And if I, Myself, have called you, how then is it you question My ways and count yourselves unworthy? Are not all My chosen made worthy?… Therefore, trust in Me.

By Me were all things made, even by My knowledge… All, seen and unseen, known and unknown, is before Me. And what men see, they do not know. And that unknown to them is not hidden before Me. I created all things, and by My knowledge they are and were created.

You have written out questions, even to the putting forth of rules and regulations, prepared for a flock which is not your own, though I have set you over it, forgetting you are the hired ones… Yea, you are also the heirs, even as the flock is also. So then, take these words to heart, and so do, and do so rejoicing.

1. Let them come, Beloved. Welcome them with open arms, and then place their hands in Mine.

2. Be given to hospitality, with abandonment of your own wants and desires… Let go of this world. Give, and you will in turn receive. Yet even more blessed is one who gives, expecting nothing in return… This is to walk in Me, even as I have walked.

3. Correct all, who treat you as a sounding board before the Father. Let them turn first to Me, and search My Word with their husbands. And if still, they seek understanding, let them write to you; and I, in turn, will answer them by filling you with knowledge and understanding, even to the hearing of My voice, according to My will.

4. Timothy, cease not from teaching them… Feed My sheep. For the Day is coming, and is fast approaching, when they shall be left alone, without My prophet… Yet I will be with them. Even they shall also come to hear My voice in those days.

5. Whosoever comes seeking and stands upon your doorstep, welcome them in, for I Myself have sent them. For whosoever welcomes one I have sent, welcomes Me; and whosoever turns away any I have sent, deny Me. And whosoever denies Me, by the one I have sent, will I also deny… They will not be gathered!

Yet have understanding in this… I speak concerning My servants, the prophets, and not of those brothers and sisters I have sent to unify My body, for My purpose. Timothy, these are your helpers, even as you are their servant also. Beloved, wash each others' feet, in My name… Love one another.

6. Do not feed the children's food to the dogs, nor cast your pearls before swine. Keep your location, and access to you, private. Let them seek the Lord… Let them read what I have spoken and you have written down. What purpose is there in seeking out My prophet, if My Word is already before them? What does it profit to seek out the messenger, when the Letter is within their hand?… Let them hear and let them forbear, until the time be changed.

7. Trust in Me. For if there is more you require, you have but to ask, and it shall be granted unto you. Yet remember this: Arise each day early, and seek My will, and do it. Then ask of your own, and it shall be given you.

Trust in Me… For in perfect trust is there also perfect peace. Timothy and Beloved, even all of you, My beloved, blow this trumpet I have given Timothy. Sound it continually, even in every manner of speaking and devices.

I have seen your Whoredoms, Vanities, Licentiousness, Greed & Murders

May 21, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God, THE GOD, The God of Israel, The God of all… I am coming down in My anger, and wrath shall blaze before Me! I shall fulfill My judgment, for it has come! It shall no more tarry, for the time has come!… Behold! I shall consume and destroy, tear down and make an end!

Woe to you, O mighty and perverse nation, for you stand united and proud!… UNITED IN TRANSGRESSION!… Woe to you! WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord God… The Lord of hosts is My name, The Everlasting.

Behold, your travail has come, O proud and perverse nation! You are undone! For I, even I, shall divide you, and bring you very low! Says The Lord in His anger. For I have called to you, yet you have not answered! I have spoken to you, even arising early and sending My servants, the prophets, yet you turn to Me a deaf ear!… Behold, your Savior does continually speak to you, yet you want no part with Him!

Sorrows, bitter sorrows, many tears… I take no pleasure at all in your dismemberment, says The Lord. For you have not answered, neither have you repented of all these abominations, neither have you turned aside. Yet you run, yes you run, running headlong toward your destruction while shaking your fists toward Heaven.

Therefore, listen and understand… I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT! It is not covered, neither is it hidden!… A parading of your whoredoms, vanities, greed and licentiousness!… AND MURDER! Even to the destroying of the innocent, without remorse!…

Man with man, woman to woman, to the polluting of marriage, of which I had sanctified in My own name!… The defiling of flesh, even of this temple I have given you!… ABOMINATION! Therefore, this says The Lord your Maker, yes I, The Creator of all things!…

Thus says The Lord God… You have hastened the Day, O perverse and arrogant generation! Even you have hastened the Day! It shall no more tarry! Judgment has come, it is here! My arm is out-stretched! You are fallen!… Undone, says The Lord.

For I have indeed called to you, and in return what do I hear?!… BLASPHEMIES of such a kind!… Of which your forefathers would have never accepted! For I tell you, if they were able to behold it, if they had lived to see the day, their hearts would have waxed cold, with their faces paling, their eyes gathering blackness… And yet you neigh, being led from here to there, as though you had no mind or spirit at all!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… You are all rotting corpses! And the stench of your flesh shall be for a testament against you, even for all those who are afar off, who take to themselves My name and then in turn pollute it!…

Did you think you had received, being blessed in this land, of yourselves?! Behold, it was I, even I, who had done it!… Even according to the desire of your forefathers, who came seeking to build a nation of freedom, building it upon My Word and My foundations written in The Scriptures of Truth, resting solidly upon My Law, the bedrock by which all shall govern themselves… Yet you turned, and desecrated and corrupted My name for your own glory, taking that which is Mine and calling it your own.

Sons of men, of this nation once called of itself, ‚One nation under God'… I DO NOT KNOW YOU!… Neither do any of these churches, built up and named of men, seek My face, nor do they walk in My ways… Even to the utter forsaking of MY Law!

Pastors and teachers, you have not received of Me, neither do you know Me or My will! Stop blaspheming and teaching your flocks, in MY name! You teach heresies and lies, in your own names, by which you have appointed yourselves! I have not sent you, neither have I appointed you, yet there you are, teaching and preaching in My name, taking tithes from the people.

Churches of men, stop speaking! Shut your mouths! Be silent before your God! AND REPENT! Give back all which you have stolen from Me, and tear down these walls; sell all you have, and give it to the poor!… Before calamity comes.

Thus says The Lord… Churches of men, you were to be My examples. You were to uphold My Moral Law, even by Jesus Christ who you say lives in you… I DO NOT SEE HIM! Therefore, I say, repent! Wail, and bring forth many tears, even for all those innocent slain before your eyes, in where you have not taken a stand.

Churches of men, My face is set hard against you! Your stench rises to Heaven! Even all your musings and soft words have entered into My ears, a perversion among many faces… Preach My Word IN TRUTH! Be instant, in and out of season, never ceasing from testifying to the hope that I have given you in Christ. Stop tickling the ears of all these hearers. For you have all become like the soothsayers, like smooth-talkers who lull My people to sleep, saying… ,Peace, peace and safety, riches will come. Trust in The Lord'… Am I a God afar off?! Or am I a God close at hand?!

Therefore, because you have spoken in this manner, ignoring My correction, refusing to harken to My words; neither have you sought after true wisdom, choosing rather to rest upon human power, even upon all these perverse doctrines, the doctrines of men…

Thus says The Lord… You, even you, O churches of men, shall fall also. Behold, you are fallen already. For nothing, within your nation's borders, shall escape My judgment… All shall be thrown down!

Thus have I spoken against you, O peoples of these United States, and so shall it be done. For I, The Lord your God have proclaimed it, and behold I, even I, shall bring it to pass, for all your forsaking of Me and My Law. For I had written it upon your hearts, yet you have scraped off the writing, leaving your hearts broken and scarred, desolate and void of The Spirit. For whosoever comes speaking against My Word, or against My prophets, shall be left utterly desolate… Even from those who cast stones at them, in open and in secret, have I removed My hand already.

My children, oh My beloved, you have turned from Me and have cast yourselves into the pit, and from My glory are you far removed… Oh My sleeping children, awaken from this darkness and open your eyes!…

For there is but One Way before you, and only One Escape from all these things wrought in My fury… Only One Highway to travel, only One Path to tread, only One Ladder to Heaven. Even from the foundation of the world, there has been but One… One Way, One Truth and One Life… CALL ON HIS NAME!

Do not wait, for now is the time! Today is the Day of Salvation!… CALL OUT! And come back to Me by way of My Son, The Holy One, the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved. For He is called: Jesus Christ The Lord, Yeshua The Messiah…

His name… YahuShua HaMashiach, My Son in whom I am well pleased… The Only Begotten of The Father, The Salvation of God whose name is one with The Father… O Immanu El!

Behold, The Day has come, even ten days of sorrow, of great wailing and gnashing of teeth… Bitter tears… THE DAY OF THE LORD.

Do you love Me more than These & Am I First in your Life?

May 24, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For His Brothers in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My beloved, who I have called My friends, trust in Me… Stop denying My name, and cease from covering over My doings. I have called you, even I have done all these things. Yet you keep secret that which I have said to show before all, and quieted that which I have commanded be trumpeted…

Even to the closing of your mouths at another's request, also speaking in soft tones, saying, ‚Hush, lest others hear', when I have spoken it, saying… „Shout it from the rooftops."

Therefore give heed to My voice, embrace the leading of My spirit, and do those things which are right and good in My eyes… Proclaim the Truth! Speak it aloud!

Yet no more hide what you are doing, as though you are somehow ashamed. For though you say… ‚I shall keep the peace', there is no peace! And though within your heart, you have said… ‚I shall serve in secret', I tell you the truth, you have surely denied Me! Therefore, My sons, let your ‚Yes' be ‚Yes', and your ‚No', ‚No', as it is written… Obey, or obey not.

My sons, who is first? You say that I am, yet you seek to hold onto that which is passing away, to maintain a peace which has already departed – not realizing that this only serves to expose the truth, that you have not placed your wives or fear of strife above Me, but yourselves!

Therefore gird up your loins like men, and serve Me in sincerity and in truth, or serve Me not. For it is far better to do nothing, than to deny Me by concealed works and dark speeches. Nor shall you attempt to justify yourselves by false and erred parables, which you did not receive of Me.

For you deal not with children, nor with those who feign ignorance, but with those of your own household, of which you were to be the head. Thus you are to blame, My sons. For by your actions you have added to their quandary, when instead you should have quickly set all these crooked paths straight!…

Or have you forgotten these Scriptures… „Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in Heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in Heaven. Do not think that I came to bring peace on Earth.

I did not come to bring peace but a sword. For I have come to set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; and a man's enemies will be those of his own household. For he who loves father or mother, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who does not take his cross and follow after Me is not worthy of Me.

He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life for My sake will find it. He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me. He who receives a prophet, in the name of a Prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man, in the name of a Righteous Man, shall receive a righteous man's reward?" (Matthew 10:32-41)

So then, that which I had spoken to Peter, I also say to you… Do you love Me more than these?… Then feed My sheep, and take care of My lambs… Says The Lord

YahuShua, The Everlasting Stone… Multitudes in the Valley of Decision

June 13, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Yes I, The God of Abraham, The Everlasting… I have set up a Stone, a true and tried Stone, one which shall never be cast off nor can it ever be moved, though to many it has become an offense… Even so, amen.

Yet to My own He is called Wonderful Counselor, a great blessing, even a wonder! And still to others, His name is used as a cursing. These are the wicked of heart, the froward, who do continually pollute His name, MY NAME, the name I gave Him, the name we share… YAH, YOUR SALVATION!… Mighty God, Everlasting Father, Prince of Peace, King of kings, Lord of lords, Immanu El!… I AM.

Behold, The Rock is put forth once again, and it shall destroy!… Even to the crumbling of all foundations! The casting down of every high place! The pulling down of every pillar!… Nothing which upholds, in the name of men, shall withstand His coming!… All shall be thrown down! All shall be brought down!

For The Rock, of which all these builders rejected, is set up, and shall be covered over NO MORE! For YahuShua is The Head of the Corner, The Rock, The Cornerstone which endures forever!… Everlasting praise! For your King has come to you, behold He returns to gather, and is also coming in the power of His strength, with great fury!…

Give Him all glory! For all things shall bow at His coming! All things on earth, under the earth, and in Heaven! Yes, all shall bow down and give Him glory, calling Him, Lord!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… Choose! Again I say, choose! Be broken atop this Stone, or be ground to dust beneath The Mountain! For He called Christ and Jesus, YahuShua HaMashiach, also being called Yeshua The Messiah, is The Source of Life!… Even as I am The Creator of all things, The Source!

Oh My beloved, My most beloved created ones, choose life! Abandon all this death! Run swiftly, for the end has come and shall progress quickly! Even with great haste shall My hand move across all these waters, over every land! Behold, I shall pass through the multitude, and that which was foreordained shall be accomplished; it shall be done… Even within ten days, and in seven, shall it be finished.

Behold, it shall surely be concluded and judgment shall sit… MULTITUDES, MULTITUDES, IN THE VALLEY OF DECISION!… Swift judgment to My left! Reward on My right! Come up, My people! Come up, and partake of the feast I have prepared for you, even from the foundation of the world…

The Feast of Tabernacles!… Peace… Rest – One thousand years, And forever… Never-ending joy in The Beloved, in Whom you are accepted.

I've given you a Command & You stay silent… Shout My Name!

June 19, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Why do you steal from God? How is it I have called to you, giving you the command, and you stay silent? You say you believe and know of My love, which surpasses understanding, NOW PROCLAIM IT!…

Beloved, the time is here and has already come, for My servants to stand up. Have I not called to each one of you, saying… ‚Serve Me'? Yet you hesitate and rob your God. Behold, I have spoken to you all, on many occasions, even placing it upon your hearts, yet you hesitate, you procrastinate, while sitting upon your hands, saying within yourselves… ‚Tomorrow I will serve God, and later I will pick up the trumpet'… You are no watchmen, though for this reason have I called you out.

Know you not, that one in league with My watchman has by association become the same? Therefore I spoke to you, saying, “Beloved, come and walk with Me this far”, yet you answered, “How far?!” I have said, “Do this”, yet what have you done? How is it you stand up, yet begrudgingly? Where is the joy in service? Where is the sound of My name put forth in power?… Call upon My name, and it shall be given you!

Beloved, give to the poor and help the afflicted, and give to them double in My name, the name which I have received of My Father. For as it is written… Whatsoever you do to the least of these, assuredly I say to you, you have done it unto Me, even to the entertaining of angels unawares.

Therefore, I ask you, how much more shall you give to your Father in Heaven, even to The One who was sent?… Yes, The One who died and is risen, The One whose life was poured out, so you may have life everlasting!

My servants, do or do not, for Love has saved you… Speak it aloud, saying… YES or NO. Serve Me as I have called you, and do so rejoicing as you go… For I am with you, and I shall provide for all your needs… Behold, even I have done so already.

Thus says The Lord God… Who will go for Me?! There is no more time to tarry! The day is done, and the sun is setting upon this age of men…

My husbandmen, go out and gather! For the wheat is already bundled, and who is able to loose it?! Neither man nor beast is able… Behold, nothing in all creation is able to separate that which The Lord has bound together!

Go out therefore and gather up the remnant, even every last grain which has fallen to the ground. Gather it up quickly before the storm comes, where the winds shall blow, the hail shall beat down, and the rains shall overflow, erode, and wash away… Behold, the field shall be left in ruins, in much disarray, unrecognizable to those who had once looked upon it.

And what of that which is left? Will not the birds of the air come down and consume, and the beasts of the field devour, until nothing of the crop remains? For the time has indeed come, and I shall now make My Word famous! My name shall resound in all the earth!… Behold, the hand of God shall be outstretched! And I shall surely visit the earth! I SHALL VISIT! Says The Lord God.

I shall visit in My wrath and come like a storm, as a whirlwind of consuming fire! The mountains shall quake and give way at the coming of The Holy One, He who is called by My name!… Behold, His footsteps have only just begun to tread! The quaking of His footsteps shake the earth! The breath, of His nostrils, stirs up the face of the deep!

His sheep are given up to the slaughter, yet no one comes to aid them!… Behold, The Shepherd comes! And He shall gather! Behold, He shall also return in His glory! And He shall destroy all who have harmed His sheep!… Even all of them shall be tread down!

In the winepress of the wrath of His fury, He shall tread them down! He shall be very swift and none shall escape! For the nations have raged against Me, and the people refuse to give glory to My name!… Yet of sin, THIS they uphold. Therefore, they shall perish with much shouting, until deep and heavy silence covers them, when the earth rises up and swallows them and the oceans wash them away.

Behold, even in these lands, you call California and Nevada, shall it begin. For they have become as a great river… A RIVER OF SIN!…

An unending source of abominations, murder and licentiousness! Even that, which Sodom and Gomorrah had done, pales, compared with that brought forth of them!

Therefore, My beloved servants, blow this trumpet! Shout to the masses, in all manner of speaking and devices! For you hold The Key to Salvation in your hearts, and there He is within your understanding… SHOUT HIS NAME!

Woe to the Megachurches of Men… I shall be a Terror unto you

June 26, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked of The Lord… Lord, what do you think of Todd Bentley and all these megachurches?

Thus says The Lord… I have already come; and behold, I am here having never departed, for I dwell in the hearts of men. Yea, I am poured out on all flesh, yet who of this world has truly received of Me?… And now I am returning to gather My own; and behold, I am also coming quickly, in great power and glory!

Behold, I shall steal from the nations and draw back My hand, and they shall be left utterly desolate, until all is wiped away, until all is washed away, until all is cleansed and no trace of wickedness is found… Until the earth is once again made still, says The Lord. Yes even I, The King of Israel, have spoken it and will also do it; behold, even I hasten to perform it.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… No more shall My people call out My name, and then run after men in authority, seeking after vain glory wrought within the churches of men! No more shall they run greedily after vain glory, or heap up vanities to themselves in MY name! For they have done a detestable thing in My sight! Lo, I have beheld their hearts, and within them I have seen their vanity, vanities on top of vanities and many vain deceits!…

Woe to the churches of men who seek after vain glories, and build themselves up by vanity and greed! Woe to them, for they shall be the first to be thrown down! They shall be brought down to the ground! THEY SHALL NO MORE STAND!

Look, My sons and daughters, look at all these detestable things wrought within the churches of men, and tell Me, what do you see?… What do you see, beloved? What have they done to My name?!

WOE TO THESE PEOPLE OF EXCESS!… WOE TO ALL THESE CHURCHES OF MEN, WHO POLLUTE MY NAME AND STEAL FROM MY GLORY!…

For they build great churches of brick and wood, magnificent buildings of concrete and steel, yet the poor cry at the doors!… Yes, they build great and extravagant houses, they amplify their voices like the wind, yet the cause of the widow and the fatherless goes unheard!…

Only the neighing and writhing of all these lost sheep is before their faces! Shall I not recompense them for all these things?! Shall I not abase all these self-appointed leaders, in front of many witnesses?! Shall I not come upon them quickly and strip them of all their clothes, leaving them naked and desolate?!

Therefore, thus says The Lord your Maker, yes even I, your Carpenter and Savior… I shall be terrible unto them, yes I shall be a terror unto them, when I sweep across the land and destroy all these awful houses which bear My name! For My anger is kindled, and My face is set hard against them!… No more shall they

seduce My bride and rape My daughters! No more shall they cause My children to sin! FOR I, MYSELF, HAVE SEEN IT!

Sons and daughters of men, listen to My voice and give heed to My Spirit. For if these great and extravagant churches of men, led by wolves clothed in sheepskins, were to call on The Holy Spirit in truth, and I did send it in the fullness of My strength, none would be able to stand, all would fall down. Thus I did not send it, nor has My presence been among them, for I do not know them… All is vanity and vain glory, corruption by flattery, filthy pretense for evil gain.

For in My presence none shall stand, all shall fall down and give Me glory! From the righteous to the wicked, all shall testify to My glory, calling Me, LORD! For who, and what man, can stand before The Lord Most High?! Who?!… Surely not this man. For he has lifted up his head, and taken it upon himself to speak in My name, though I have not sent him.

Therefore I shall surely humble him, and he shall be abased in the sight of many witnesses. For I alone uplift, and I alone abase… I am The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… The light has gone out of the churches of men, and My hand is removed. Therefore, what light remains, and what spirit dwells there?… Deceptions clothed in falsehoods, whitewashed and covered over in purple and scarlet, even the doctrines of demons.

Therefore prepare, all My beloved, for the time is at hand. The trumpet is blowing and the warning is sent down, yet those in your land (America) cover their ears and refuse to give heed to its sound…

Thus I shall be terrible unto them, and nature shall rise up in its fury and fight against them! And think not to yourselves that I have forgotten the other nations, for they too shall receive their due reward!… Even recompense in full shall they receive at My hand, for all their wickedness, in where they have forsaken Me!…

For they have despised The Living God, and have heaped to themselves idols of every kind!… Sins beyond measure!… Thus they too shall hear the Word of The Lord, through the mouths of My witnesses, the prophets… And My judgments shall fall hard upon them, says The Lord God of Hosts.

Yet of this one here, you call friend and brother, he has first been sent to his own land. And he shall blow the trumpet, and I shall make this Word famous. For all I have written in these Volumes shall be even as the Scriptures of Truth, for both are Scripture and Truth; therefore, put no difference between them. Therefore listen well and aid him, and blow this trumpet with him, even according to how I Myself have called you.

For The Lord's voice is raised and will be heard, and the earth shall rise up and fight against your nation. And when all these things come to pass, behold they have come already and will continue…

Even as a woman in travail suffering to bring forth, the pangs of which have come and will not tarry, for they are upon you and grow in their fury… Yea, when desolations come and are fulfilled in every corner, then they will know I had spoken it, and indeed a prophet had been among them.

Yet The Lord is not without mercy, for these things are but a call to awake. For your land and its people sleep, behold they lie down in beds of wickedness, embracing sin of every kind. And those among the churches slumber also, with all these self-appointed prophets, pastors and preachers lulling them to sleep, though the storm rages all around them…

Behold, sin inundates the streets and alleyways, even to the broadways, a great deluge of wickedness, the surge of which has come and shall not be turned back, until its pinnacle is reached and that written is accomplished.

And behold, many eyes will be opened in that day, and they shall see. Yes, they shall call out and choose Righteousness, and I Myself will save them out of all their troubles… Behold, I shall surely deliver them from the mouth of the dragon. Then they will know, I AM THE LORD.

Therefore, O most beloved of My heart, turn away from this world and prepare!… Call out to your beloved, and speak to them My name! Give a shout to your kindred and countrymen! Blow the trumpet and sound the alarm of war!… For the days of sorrow are here, and the Day of The Lord is upon you!… Behold, it waits at the door and is about to come in!… Says The Lord.

God's Judgment & Harvest… Watchmen, blow the Trumpet, for this Word shall become famous

September 24, 2008 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have already come, and I shall surely return and gather; behold, I shall also come in full power and great glory. For I tell you, the Day of Trouble draws near and the days of many sorrows have come in. Thus, from this time forward shall there be great wailing, tears as a river, tears and blood, death and great violence… Fear not, My people, for I am with you to deliver you, your Savior and your Friend, The Mighty One of God.

Beloved, I have defeated the world, no more shall it rise up against Me. For it shall be finished, it shall be completed, it shall be done; in a week and in a day, it shall surely be fulfilled… Behold, The Lord Most High, Mighty God, Wonderful Counselor, Prince of Peace, The Everlasting Father, yes I AM is coming quickly!

Thus says The Lord to His prophets… Prophets, arise and strike them down, even all of them who stand so tall, so proud! Go forth! For the time of the great humbling has come. Reach out the hand, and uplift the lowly and the afflicted, speak loudly by the power of My voice in you. Blow the trumpet of alarm and war, go out and proclaim the judgments of The Most High!

For I shall reap, I shall surely gather, and I shall judge the earth for all its forsaking of Me! Says The Lord… Behold, the field is left to you desolate, the streets are filled with darkness; even amongst the tall grass will you not find even one firefly, for all are taken and snatched away… My treasure, My precious beloved, taken and held fast at My bosom, held tightly in the arms of their Savior, their Maker, their Eternal Father.

Thus says The Lord God… I AM COME! And I shall push at you! Yes, even I shall tear you down, for I am come as the whirlwind! I shall blow as the tempest and rage as the seas, flooding the rivers and bursting the inlets; behold, I shall overflow! Rolling thunder shall be the sound of My voice, and fire shall be its sting! The earth shall quake and heave at My presence, the world shall be turned upside down in My fury!… Scorching firmament, boiling of the seas! For I shall strike the earth and all shall tremble, men's hearts shall fail them for fear; and with great perplexity shall they consider that which is coming to pass before their eyes.

Behold, The Mighty One of Jacob has come! And He shall be glorified above the hills, set over all mountains! He shall sit high above the heavens and judge the earth! Behold, the whole earth shall bow down and give Him glory, even every inhabitant! The face of the whole world shall be consumed in His glory; the brightness of His coming shall engulf every corner, piercing even unto the darkest depths!

Yet you, O arrogant and proud peoples, evil and deceived generation, you shall rebel and raise your fists against Me and persecute My body!… Therefore, come! Come out, and beat upon your chests! Open your

mouths in blasphemies and push at The King! Come forward in your arrogance, stand up and make yourselves known! Shout with a proud voice, even in concert, in all wickedness, that I may strike you down! Behold, you shall be brought very low!… For I can not be moved; I remain ever steadfast in My purpose, sighing.

Yet lay a hand upon My beloved, even a single finger in malice, and watch, even in utter amazement, how quickly I stretch out My hand against you in My anger! For that kindled, though it be only in part, shall bring down all your tall towers, uproot all your trees, even to the slaying of all these giants who stood so tall and unmoving!

FOR YOU HAVE FORSAKEN THE POOR, AND HAVE HELD BACK YOUR HAND FROM THE NEEDY! YOU HAVE OPPRESSED AND STOLEN FROM THOSE WHO CALLED OUT IN FEAR!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I shall bring against you a dark storm! It shall be thick, the blackness of which shall suffocate you, and you shall die where you stand! For even a whisper of The Most High, spoken softly against you, shall bring down all you have built up in your vanities, breaking apart all you have upheld by vain deceits and evil intentions!… A great subversion among many faces.

Behold, even in an unheard word, I shall speak in quiet to all your foundations, and at My silent rebuke they shall all collapse, falling in upon you; yes, they shall surely crack and crumble, a grave shaking! In violence this great house shall be thrown down, it shall be torn in pieces! And with a great crash it shall fall, shattering upon the ground! Even those houses called by My name, built up by human hands, shall be brought down!… Yes YOU, O perverse nation, are to whom I speak! Says The Lord God of Hosts; to you, O nation not desired, you, O nation ‚under God', My footstool! For you have murdered the innocent! You have torn the flesh of My beloved little ones!

MURDERERS! EVIL GENERATION!… Who shall save you from the wrath of God, which has come? For it builds and has come!… Behold, that which is stored up shall be poured out on you, o most wicked and perverse generation!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord… Men and women, of these United States, I have sent to you a prophet. And he shall blow the trumpet and declare your end, even of all the ruin I have purposed against you, which shall surely come upon you for all your forsaking of Me, of whom you say is your God… I am no more your God! For My face is turned from you, and My arm is outstretched against you!

Blow the trumpet, My watchman, for this Word shall become famous. And all those in your nation shall come to hate you with a deep and profound hatred, with a severe burning welling up within them. Yet fear not, Timothy…

For thus says The Lord your God… Let it be known, and let it be heard and come to pass in these last days, regarding the servants of God, the watchmen… These are My prophets, born out of due time, sent to walk to and fro in all the earth, proclaiming My judgments… Servants without price, mouthpieces of The Most High God.

Therefore, those who come against them shall be cut down! They shall be cut in pieces! For I have a Mighty and Strong One, and it is He who goes before them, it is He who resides within them, and remains forever their rearguard! And if one, two, or three of a city, conspire against them, for My name's sake will I bring their houses to ruin! And if a city together fights against them, or attempts to hide or subvert My spoken Word, even that city shall become an example, coming to ruin when nature and the earth rise up against it!

Hear Me now, O faithless and perverse people, deceived generation… Bring harm against My anointed, and you shall suffer the quaking of My footsteps! City by city shall be shaken and brought down, wheresoever My

messengers have tread, speaking forth My Word in power! For I have placed MY Word in their mouths! Therefore, cast not one stone against them, lest I bring down a multitude of hail upon you, according to every rock you have cast in their direction! For this is the due reward, for all those who fight against Me! Says The Lord.

The Lord has spoken! Therefore heed My words and repent, and I may yet have mercy upon you before the time when I take back My children and steal away all My beloved lambs. Even from your arms and from the womb they shall be taken; I shall leave you barren and desolate… Thus is the due reward for all those who have forsaken Me, for all those who use My name as a cursing; for all those who stood idly by while the little ones were being murdered, day and night, without ceasing!

Repent, therefore! Howl and wail! Put on sackcloth! Cover yourselves in ashes! For the Day of The Lord has come! Behold, it is very near!… Even ten days of sorrow, and seven.

Thus says The Lord, The Mighty One of Jacob… Yet I shall not make a total end. I will gather and save the elect, all those who abide in My Body, even all those who yet remain in their innocence. For the sake of the second harvest, I will not make a total end. For many are called, yet few are chosen.

And of those who remain, these shall be refined by fire; and many shall be brought forth out of great tribulation, having run gallantly for My name. And they shall rest, until all is completed, until the whole world is put into subjection to The King, My enemies made My footstool, when all things are cleansed by fire.

I shall judge and I shall surely condemn, and that written shall be done… Behold, the earth is once again made still, all things restored… A new day, the seventh, a Sabbath day in The Lord lasting one thousand years; Rest, peace, all tears wiped away… The Kingdom of The Son, which shall endure forever… Amen, and amen.

Fill the Cups of the Thirsty & Let the Arrogant depart

September 29, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for the Lord's little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I am come, I dwell with My people. And behold, I shall also return and gather My own… Some before, and many more after. Therefore those of you who have received My Word, it is time for you to walk in it.

And those of you who have not received, you shall depart for a time. Yet you also shall receive when your time comes, for My Father will make it possible for you to do so. I am The Lord.

Therefore to those of you who remain faithful, I say this… Come and drink fully of that which is sweet. Come and drink also of that which you perceive to be bitter and very hard to swallow. Ingest it fully, for it too shall become sweet when understanding comes…

Receive of Me and partake of My Words, every one; fill your cups! Then run quickly and hand it to all those dying of thirst in this world, yes, offer them both the bitter and the sweet. And oh how blessed are those who receive, for they shall surely escape.

Yet concerning those who refuse to drink, those who hold up the hand and shoot out the lip… Pour it out upon the ground before them, as a testament against them.

For again I say to you… Whoever receives My message receives Me, and I sanctify them. Yet whoever does not receive My message is against Me; and he who does not gather with Me scatters abroad… They shall not escape!

For in the Day of The Lord's Anger, that which they have refused in their arrogance – for they know nothing yet as they ought to know – shall come full circle and return atop their own heads! For the day shall come when they shall be as one who grovels in the dark, unable to see, as one dying of bitter thirst, endeavoring to lap up that which is about to evaporate.

Yet take hope, beloved ones, for even among these most arrogant and high-minded children, there is a remnant of whom I know. For in this also is the glory of God revealed…

For that poured out as a testament against them does indeed contain wrath, yet from wrath shall also come forth repentance and deliverance among the remnant whom The Lord shall call…

For I tell you the truth, those who taste even a single drop of that which I offer them shall receive all the riches of Heaven, when understanding comes and My glory is revealed!… Says The Lord.

Christians, listen to Me! This is your Master's Table & You refuse it

November 13, 2008 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer, to all those who call of themselves Christian, who have ears but will not hear, who have eyes but refuse to see, who cease not from persecuting those sent to them…

This is MY food! It has not come from My servant! It was I, even I, who had done it!… Shall you then refuse the food, which comes from your Master's table?!…

I tell you the truth, you have and do refuse it! And this is why you starve and are left barren… Desolate… Void of The Spirit, dying of thirst. Neither are you able to receive the fruit of My Spirit, nor do you dispense it to My body. Yet these few I have gathered to Myself, and they have indeed received; behold, they have diligently sown and also exhibit that which I have given them.

Therefore, from you have I removed My hand! Behold, you are delivered to satan, even now walking in the spoiled fruit thereof, until which time you learn to no longer blaspheme. Stop persecuting Me! For to persecute My body is to persecute ME! How many times shall you crucify Me?!…

Oh My beloved, you have wandered far from Me!… Tears, bitter tears… REPENT! And cast off all this darkness in My name, and I will again receive you to Myself, in where I shall then hold you even tighter; and never again shall you stray… My beloved, We weep for you! Come back! Return to Me, and I will receive you! But you must first receive of Me, and that which I have offered, in all humility.

Beloved, why have you turned from Me, and now fight against Me?! How is it that I behold in your hearts malice?!… I tell you the truth, I see no love for God in your hearts at all!… Even now, you reject My forgiveness and make My sacrifice of non-effect, as you sit there upon your thrones of pride with no foundation beneath you, upholding yourselves by the doctrines of men… You are fallen!

Your robes are filthy, yet you wear them proudly; and in your arrogance you strut about, saying… ‚We are delivered'. Yet all the while you slander and push out the lip at My servants, seeking to hold their sins against

them, even those sins which you have imagined, as though they had somehow sinned against you… Where are your hearts?!

Do you not know the Word of My mouth, and that which I taught My disciples, saying… ‚You must forgive everyone who has sinned against you; and if you will not, neither can My Father in Heaven forgive you your trespasses'?… Thus you have denied both Me and My Father! You have rejected The Lord of Glory and His sacrifice, saying within yourselves, "It is sufficient for me, yet for them it is not sufficient"… HYPOCRITES! EVIL AND DECEIVED GENERATION!

For which is the greater evil… To reject your own forgiveness? Or to hold the sins of another against them, though they have in no wise sinned against you?… I tell you the truth, both come from the evil one, in whose footsteps you walk. And this is why I said, "Neither can My Father in Heaven forgive you". For you remain in your sins; yes, you bear them still, even upon your own shoulders.

And what's more, you have taken the sins of others and have endeavored to place them upon their shoulders once again, that you may count them as unworthy and turn away… That you may return to the status quo and dwell gladly in your ignorance, as you hold on tightly to all your possessions of sin.

Your works are evil! Your every effort is in vain! You have placed no sin upon them, for they are forgiven! Yet I tell you, you bear both your sins and all those you have sought to place upon others, for every sin you account to another is accounted to you! Or have you never read this Scripture… ‚According to the judgment, with which you judge, shall you be judged; and with the measure you use shall it be measured back to you?'

For I have forgiven all their sins!… Today's, yesterday's, and tomorrow's… Nor do I remember them. Yet again I tell you, you remain in your sins. And not just in yours only, but all those you have heaped upon others, even these you bear also. For that which I have taken can by no means be added back again.

Satan has deceived you, and to him do you eagerly listen; Behold, even now you walk in his ways. Therefore, again I say, repent of all this evil! Flee all this madness, that you may truly receive of Me!…

That you may be counted worthy to escape all these things, which shall shortly come to pass, and even now have already begun to happen…

And stand before The Son of Man when I come in My Father's Kingdom.

You will rally around the deceitful King and accept his Mark

January 18, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… Fear My name! From sea to sea, My name shall be great among the Gentiles! Even those in the outermost reaches of the earth shall come to know My name, for I shall cause it to resound in all the earth!… And the earth shall tremble, it shall be severely shaken! For I am come!

Peoples of the earth, I am coming down, and I shall visit! Yes, I shall visit, says The Lord. I shall come upon you as the whirlwind, and tear you in pieces as the hurricane! Behold, I shall cover you as the mighty flood! I shall overflow! For judgment has come, and I shall visit! I shall surely repay!

Thus says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth… I am moved from My place! I am stirred up as the hornet's nest!… And I shall sting. The noise of My voice shall be heard! The hotness of My anger shall be felt!… A scorching heat, singeing all these hardened foreheads! For they have forsaken Me!

Therefore fall down, all you wicked! Be cast down, all you high-minded! Grovel at the feet of your Creator, you double-minded hypocrites!… FOR I AM COME!… And I shall visit upon this world great recompense, for all its adulteries against God! For all your murders and oppression shall I lay it waste, O wicked peoples of the earth!

Behold, My hand is removed! Evil reigns!… Horsemen, go forth! Stir up the multitudes! And according to all they have sown, let it be done to them! Let them drink from their own vine of wickedness! Let them partake of their own supper, which they have prepared with contemptuous hands!… Let all the world revel! For the whole world shall be defiled, awash in blood and tears! Pestilences shall come forth and consume, and famine shall increase throughout the land!… Death shall fill every corner!

Then, when the transgressors come to the full, I SHALL VISIT! I shall pour out My anger! It shall be poured out upon them, without respite! The world shall wane, for the weight of My wrath! It shall be turned on its side, for the fury of My judgments!… Lightnings and thunderings, hail and blood, the shaking of all foundations!… Behold, the earth shall spew at My presence!

Peoples of the earth, woe to you! For The Lord God has come out of His sanctuary!… Behold, My arm is outstretched, and who shall stand?! And what evil is able to prevail against Me?!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, O perverse and conceited generation, deceitful peoples: The sow knows her place and wallows in it, yet you know no boundaries. Your sin proliferates as the pestilence, and spreads forth as the plague; and you, O modern peoples of this wicked age, love to have it so… Shall I not repay?! Did you think it was hidden from My eyes?! Did you think I, even I, your Maker, would not come and make a quick end?!

O deceived generation, I had sent to you Grace, yet you turn and spit at The King. And what shall I say to a people, the likes of which even those of Sodom and Gomorrah would have fled from, saying… „For this people and its ways are a terror unto us. Let us go into silence, and suffer not to know The Lord's anger over that which a people such as this have committed. For our sins were great, and we received the due reward for our iniquities, yet these people have come out to fight against The King of Glory and do pervert His name without ceasing?"

Yet I know your thoughts and have heard your voices, O most wicked generation. Even now, I hear you saying… „Where have we sinned against The Lord? And by what means did we come to receive all this punishment, at His hand? Who is our king, and what king is appointed over us?"… O wicked and arrogant generation, there is a King who reigns and shall come. Yet He remains hidden from your eyes.

Therefore, thus says The Lord your God, of whom you have forsaken and not known, choosing rather to strike Me from all remembrance, that your consciences may be free… There is another king, and he have I appointed over you; and him you shall serve, until the time be changed. He shall be fierce, and his countenance shall be like no other man's.

Yet to you he will be like a savior, full of kind and smooth words, hissing softly as a serpent which hypnotizes its prey into submission… A serpent, a man understanding dark sentences, a man who serves the prince and the power of the air. He shall reign in all the earth for a short season, and you shall flock to him and bow down; and you shall bear in your foreheads, and upon your right hands, the mark and the number of his name.

For you have all become as goats fatted for the slaughter!… You have chosen vanities, and do always revel in your uncleanness, pursuing all the lusts thereof… And so I give to you a king, one who shall woo you and bring in the slaughter… And you, together with him, shall drink of the wine of the wrath of My fury… Then you will know, I am The Lord!

Behold, you shall seek to hide yourselves, from the face of Him who sits upon the throne of His glory! For The Lion shall suddenly appear out of His place! And you and all your armies shall be cut to pieces!… Consumed by the power of His roar and the brightness of His coming! From Mount Zion to the uttermost hills, His roar shall resound! Yea, the quaking of His footsteps shall shake the heavens and the earth!

All shall be thrown down, for The King of Ages is come! The earth shall be His footstool, all dark mountains shall be bowed down, and all the high places shall be ground to dust beneath His feet! The beautiful mountains shall lay prostrate, and all the pleasant hills shall bow down before Him to give Him glory, calling out, "The Lord is my God! The Scepter is with us!"

Come now, and hear the voice of The Lord your God. For I had spoken to you in quiet throughout the generations, yet you had not ears; indeed, you refused to hear… NO MORE! Sound the trumpet! Send out a company! Ring the alarm among the people! For judgment has come, and great harvest!… Death, and escape.

My people, today is the day!… Call upon the name of The Lord, by Him whose name is one with The Father!… AND REPENT! Drink from this cup, filled with My own blood, which I have poured out for you…

Return to Me, that I may gather you, escape and be sheltered under the shadow of My healing wings… And for a week, and in the Day, you shall be hidden. For The Lord Omnipotent reigns, and has spoken… And so shall it be done.

Recompense is coming... There will be Wailing & Gnashing of Teeth

February 11, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord, to the United States and to this wicked generation of modern peoples… Hear the word of The Lord your God, The God of Israel, The God of All, for there is no other… You are walking into death… Dead man's bones lost in a sea of sin, a dark ocean of transgression!

You have forgotten Me, days without end, thus must I also forget you in the Day of Harvest. Yet of your evil deeds, even all this wickedness of which you are guilty, I shall remember! Behold, I shall bring it to the forefront, that all who walk in it may receive of My punishment!… Then you shall know, there is a God in Heaven who reigns and judges the earth.

And who is this who is given a voice? And what man is this, who has brought all these nations into subjection?… O lucifer, you shall be brought down to Sheol, and to the sides of the pit shall you be cast! For you are brought low, even to the uttermost depths shall you go!

Behold, you shall bow at the feet of The King, The Holy One of God! You shall hear His voice, and be brought down! Even all those with you, all these mighty and proud men, this great multitude, this numerous company of which you have assembled, shall be struck down! Every last one of them shall be slain by the sword of His mouth, being consumed in the brightness of His coming!… Behold The King, for He is The King of Glory! The King of Great Power and Glory! The King of Righteousness! The Lamb! THE LION!

Behold He is coming, there is no more time to tarry! The Thief comes! Lo, He is already here. He has passed through, and shall surely take His spoil; He shall gather, and He shall take back His own… The earth plunged into darkness… And you, O most deceitful and wicked generation, even all of you with your proud looks and stretched-out necks shall wail and gnash your teeth.

Oh such a cry shall be heard!… The likes of which has not been since Ramah (Jeremiah 31:15), nor known since the day I stretched out My hand against Egypt… Great wailing and gnashing of teeth! Great and bitter tears! And fear!… Paling of faces… Darkness… All light gathered and taken.

Therefore, weep and howl for your miseries! Lament and howl, O peoples of the earth! Scatter in fear, run and hide your faces and take refuge in the rocks!… RUN AND HIDE! Says The Lord God Almighty. For I am awakened out of My place! You have aroused Me to anger! For the Day has come, yes it is here, The Day of Wrath is at the door!

Behold, the days of sorrows overflow and shall drown you in your tears! Blood fills the earth and reaches unto Heaven! Even before My throne do I hear the cries of every unborn child, of which you have slain before My eyes!… WITHOUT REMORSE!

MURDERERS, EVIL AND MOST WICKED GENERATION, VENGEANCE HAS COME! It is here! And I, even I, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, shall surely repay! Recompense in full shall be delivered at My hand, for you have forsaken Me! You have killed the innocent!… LO, YOU HAVE MURDERED AND TORN THE FLESH OF THE LITTLE ONES!

And even now, your leader (Obama 2009), in whom you have placed all your hope and trust, has betrayed you, bringing My wrath upon your nation, even upon every nation which has followed in your footsteps! You are undone! And as you have done to all these innocent, so it shall be done unto you!… Even double shall you receive at My hand!

Behold, I am moved out of My place! I AM MOVED TO WRATH! And if it was not for the sake of My servant, Noah, and all these in whom I see of Myself, I would have cast your nation into the sea long ago, wiping away every trace of your existence and that I had ever blessed you. Yet for the sake of the elect, I have withheld My hand and yet withhold My vengeance… Yet against your nation, I have already purposed and brought forth ruin.

Thus says The Lord God… Son of Man, O King of Glory, go forth and reap, for the harvest is ripe!… Gather all the innocent who remain! Take them, steal them away, and do not look back! Take them all, even from the womb!… Remove them, and bring them home!

Yet to those who dwell upon the earth, who hold fast in their rebellion, LEAVE THEM DESOLATE! For they will not believe. Peoples of the earth, I had sent to you Grace; I have revealed My Mercy and the knowledge of My Salvation; I gave you The Word of God… Behold, He has walked among you! Yet what do I hear, and what is this upon your lips, O perverse and fallen nation?… His name! HIS NAME AS A CURSING!

Therefore I am come out to strike you down, to cast every stronghold of satan into deep and profound silence! Be greatly astonished, therefore! Be awestruck at that which The Lord your God brings! Crumble in fear! Break under the weight of My wrath! Let all nations and peoples lie down! None shall stand; all shall fall down!… Every pillar which stood so tall, every tower which remained unmoving, every giant who robbed and persecuted the poor and the needy, in the name of gain!

For behold, you have sown in the wind, and you shall reap the whirlwind! All your doings are but chaff; and your knowledge, which you call great and vast, shall be stripped away! Lo, it shall burn!… Ashes beneath the feet of My messengers.

Sons of men of this modern age, REPENT, and give Me glory! Kiss The Son! Humble yourselves at the feet of your King, and fear! Fear The One who is and was, and is to come, for He shall roar! Behold, a whirlwind of fire goes before Him!… Wrath and recompense!

Yet those who call upon The Name in sincere remorse, and with many tears, shall behold the feet of Him who has come to tread. And all those who come out and grasp the robe of Him who is a Jew, calling upon His name in truth, shall be even as brands plucked out of the fire… Behold, they shall be given shelter in the sanctuary of The Lord, and shall lie upon His bosom, until that written is fulfilled and the Day ends, says The Lord.

Behold! The King descends in all His glory, and His saints do follow Him!… His rod is in His hand; His seat taken… Peace, restoration, rest, a new day, even one thousand years… The Kingdom of The Lord Jesus Christ, YahuShua HaMashiach, King of Kings, Lord of Lords… For He is the Beginning and the Ending, the Fulfillment of The Creation of God… The Amen.

Who is Timothy? He is a Servant, a Man of Stumbling, a Vine Dresser & Prophet

February 17, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, I am the Lord your God… Even I bore you. You are My prophet. And when one, such as yourself, falls from grace, stumbling in sin, is it not removed from him? For as I have spoken to you and My servants of old… One cannot fall from grace once it is given. One can only stumble over sin and those stumbling blocks, which satan places at the feet of all God's messengers, of which you have and will continue to stumble over, until the day comes when I establish you, and all debris is swept clean from your path… Then will you no more stumble. For as I cannot stumble, neither shall you, for I shall be perfected in you, and My glory shall be shown upon you and within you…

Even as flames of fire shining forth through your eyes, even to the singeing of flesh, according to the word of your mouth, even to the subduing of spirits and of kings and great men, the treading down of mighty nations. For strong is the Lord, who bought you, and marvelous are His ways. And what darkness can stand against Me and those I send? And who can overcome Me? And if no one can overcome Me, then by what means shall they overcome those I send? For I, Myself, shall be established in them, even as a flame of fire!…

And, they, who come to provoke Me to anger, shall all be burned! Many to the humbling, an embracing of the warmth of My Word unto repentance; and to the rest, the despised of the Lord, these shall be singed and writhe in pain, according to the power of My Word put forth in My hot displeasure. And My Father shall judge them, and they shall receive their due reward.

So then, Timothy, My beloved son of men, how is it you fall at My feet, as though you also have been burned, though I have not spoken to you in this manner?… Speaking to you always in soft words of grace and encouragement, of wisdom, and when required, stern and soft words… Yet you writhe as one injured… Why?

Stand up! Gird up your loins like a man and face your adversary, and bring also that man, you behold in the mirror, and the flesh thereof, into subjection… Doing so by the power of My own Spirit in you, and by the power of My Name, of which you know and love. Do so in all confidence and faith, and satan shall flee from you and your fleshly mind… Also causing your body to succumb to your authority. As I am the Head of My Body, so then have I made you master over your own body. Human power profits little and comes to nothing… Your will is fleeting.

Therefore, take what I have and make it yours, for I have given it to you. Why do you not make use of My gifts? Neither have you endeavored to put on all this armor which lays on the floor in front of you. Pick it up, and reign! Reign over this darkness that troubles you. For satan is put under My feet, as he is placed under yours. Be deceived no longer. For where I dwell, darkness has no foothold… Light reigns. Therefore, make your members members of Christ, and I will cause your adversaries to come and bow at your feet.

My son, you are set apart and holy, even as I am set apart and Holy… For as I am, so will these vessels become… Set apart in glory, for My glory, at My right hand… Even as I sit at the right hand of the Father in Heaven.

So then, the time has come for you to lead, yet not as you have imagined, but according to service… A servant and vinedresser, a messenger of God, an apostle and a prophet of the Most High and His Christ.

What is a servant compared with his Master? And what is the messenger to Him who sent him? Therefore, you shall lead by example. You shall make a path for others to follow, by being their servant and washing their feet. You shall reveal My glory not by your speech, nor according to the thoughts of your heart, but according to My deeds, which shall be shown through you, and by the power of My thoughts and My Word spoken through you.

And when this day comes, even it has come already, and begins anew as I command you, many will come and gather around you and say among themselves and within their hearts… ‚What manner of man is this? What a strange and unusual man this is, who stands before us, speaking unintelligible words and working magic?' Even those of the Christian faith, and those of the Jews who are known as devout and orthodox, shall also come and gather around, and say in like manner… ‚What manner of man is this, who has come before us and speaks such lies and blasphemies against God and men? Look at his works, are they not evil and deceptive? His words, contemptible? For no man can do such things unless he had the power of satan in him!'

WOE to them, Timothy!.. Woe to them! Such high-minded hypocrites of the end of this age… Deceivers lost in their own deceptions.

And when this day comes, Timothy, look out past these mockers, and behold the harvest for which you are sent out… Behold their streaming tears, the bowing of their heads, repeating softly prayers and supplications, praise and thanksgiving… Humble and penitent. And when you have ceased from all I have commanded you, they shall come forward silently and reach out the hand, and you shall grasp it, departing through the midst of the throng, going with them to break bread and give thanks, and to pray. Even I shall go with you, and be amongst you, and fill your hearts with grace and peace as a river, even to immovable and steadfast resolve. This have I spoken in your ear, beloved, and so shall it be.

Trust in Me. Be My broken vessel, exalted to great honor among those who know Me… My immovable vessel, even a detestable lampstand to the world and to the men of this present age of darkness.

Fear not, for I Myself am going with you. I live and dwell within you, so shall I be your Refuge… For you also shall dwell in Me, and we shall be one… Thus is the prophet's reward.

Thus Says The Lord against Dallas & Las Vegas

March 5, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the Word of The Lord… Dallas shall become a desolation! Says The Lord. No structure shall be left standing! All shall be thrown down! Yet I will not make a total end. In it will I leave a remnant, those who repent and give Me glory. Behold, they shall arise from ruin, and bring Me glory, performing great exploits in My name.

Yet of Las Vegas, it will not be so… Of them, they shall receive recompense in full, the full cup of My hot displeasure! For the slate shall be wiped clean, and they shall perish with much shouting! Behold, not even the sidewalks will remain! Then deep and profound silence shall cover them.

For behold, this people, and this city called sin, shall be no more before My face! From that day onward and forever!…

FORGOTTEN AND BLOTTED OUT! Says The Lord God of Power and Glory, The Lord of Hosts is My name, The God of Israel!

***

Message from March 31, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of All… Woe to Dallas! Woe to the City of Innocent Blood! Fill up, then, the measure of the sin of your fathers!…

Behold, your land shall be left to you desolate, until the day comes when My people arise from ruin and take a stand; they shall stand strong and do what is right. Then the day shall come when they shall flee in haste, and your city shall be condemned; it shall no more stand… All shall fall and crumble before The Lord, in His anger! It shall be shaken down! It shall no more stand!

All shall crumble under the weight of My fury, for all their forsaking of Me!…

And for all the blood, which remains on their hands!… THE BLOOD OF THE INNOCENT! Says The Lord.

Awaken & Partake of the Living Bread

April 6, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for The Lord's Little Flock and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… There are none here who have come into perfection, a finishing of that which I Myself have planted within you and watered… To some, quick growth; while still others I have set next to Me in quiet, at peace, with enduring trust.

Therefore, understand the word of My mouth and that which is set before you, even of that which is upon each one of your plates… I have bore you; even twice have you come forth… First by water and blood in the flesh, and a second time in the spirit, yea even a third time where you shall come into glory.

And behold, that which is first sown in your hearts is The Living Word… And that which grows from Me bears fruit, according to the food and drink I provide, which is the written Word… Therefore, both are necessary… Yet one must be first, and this you have chosen.

Yet understand this… One who is awakened can not remain so unless they receive of Me, and also eat of that which I provide. For all those who slumber, slumber because they lack in thirst and no longer wish to eat. For these is there much pain and sorrow, because that which was revived soon falls back to sleep, and eventually dies.

Therefore, abide in Me… And also partake daily of My supper, says The Lord.

From Betrayal to Victory! By no means does Death have the last Word

June 2, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

It has come up before Me among My flocks, this question, and now of your wife also. For your sake, Timothy, I shall answer, for you came and humbled yourself before Me, sincerely seeking to hear, even if it means your correction… Not at all doubting the word of your brothers in the Scriptures of Truth, nor that Word in the Volumes, which reveals My glory according to that gift which was seemingly rejected… Then, once again, received by repentance, sincere remorse, proven also in action.

So then, My beloved lambs, indeed you remain babes and yet lack understanding. Nor can you see past that wall you have built up in yourselves, which yet blocks your vision… Tear it down, so you may see! Soften your forehead, and perk up your ears, and wipe your eyes… See clearly and hear My Word.

Before you in the Scriptures, you see the man called Judas who betrayed the Son of Life unto death… Who, by receiving the bribe, revealed the Son of Man's location, even leading His accusers to Him, not realizing that each step taken was bringing him that much closer to destruction by his own hand, and that only out of extreme remorse for what he had done, his walk with satan had ended… He realized it because of My spirit which had returned.

Then he took the money, the price for which I had been weighed, and cast it down at the feet of the guilty… Who then took the money and bought the Potter's Field, as it is written, the Field of Blood, where Judas also hung himself.

Therefore, Judas could not buy a field with the money he did not own, nor did it enter his mind. Rather those, with evil and hardened hearts, bought the field to bury those they saw as unworthy in their eyes… Whereby a sign was made and fulfilled by Judas, written in his own blood, splattering it, that no man may ever be buried there. And so it remains to this day… the desolate Field of Blood.

And of Judas, he shall be with Me in paradise. Do not speak to the contrary, lest I leave you upon the earth at the Last Day, for the blaspheming of the Spirit and My words…

For I forgive all who come back to Me, even that one sheep in ninety-nine who was given Me and went astray… Even that one among the twelve shall be returned to Me. For I am the Lord…

And of all those the Father has given Me, I shall lose not one. Therefore, O wicked and hard-hearted sheep, do you really know Me?… And of that one sin, which cannot be forgiven, of which Judas did not commit? For though he died before Me, his sins I also bore, even crucifying them upon the tree in My own body.

All those who repent, with sincere remorse in their hearts, are saved… For I am the One that makes it possible for them to do so.

And though some have fallen asleep in death, while others are destroyed by death, even at their own hand, I ask you, does death have the last word?!… By NO means… For I shall raise them up at the Last Day!

For I have granted them the victory, even as I am the Victory, being the Firstfruits from death… And those given Me shall likewise be first.

And those, who think of themselves as first and well-deserving, while condemning others in their perverse judgments of the heart and mind, never coming into the true knowledge of who I am… They shall be last.

That, which is accomplished in Me, is, and was, and is coming quickly… Even from the foundation of the world, it was finished and completed, for I had overcome the world from the beginning… ALL is Mine.

And this is the will of the One who sent Me… That I should not lose any of all those He has given Me, but should raise them up on the Last Day. ~ John 6:39

****

Regarding this topic, the Lord speaks in the Third Testament Chapter 12, Verses 4-6

The Betrayal by Judas

4. Do you not remember how many times I showed My love, not only to those who believed in Me, but also to He who betrayed Me, and to those who persecuted and judged Me? Now you may ask Me for what reason I came to permit all those humiliations, and I answer you: It was necessary to leave them complete freedom of thought and deed so that the appropriate circumstances would exist in which to show Myself, and so that all would feel the mercy and love with which I came to teach the world.

5. I did not move the heart of Judas to My betrayal; He served as the instrument of a wrong thought when his heart filled with darkness; and when faced with the faithlessness of that disciple, I showed My forgiveness.

6. It was not necessary that one of My own betray Me to give you that display of My humility, the Master would have shown it in any circumstance that men might have presented to him. To that disciple it corresponded to be the instrument by which the Master showed his Divine humility to the world; and although you may have thought that the weakness of that man was what caused the death of Jesus, I say to you that you are mistaken, for I came to give Myself to you completely; and if it had not been in that form, you may be sure it would have been in another. Therefore you have no right to curse or judge He who is your brother but who in a moment of confusion lacked love and the faithfulness that He owed to the Master. If you blame him for My death, why do you not bless him, since you know that My blood was spilled for the salvation of all mankind? It would be better for you to pray that none of you fall into temptation, for the hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees still exists in the world.

Those who love Me, give heed to My Voice and obey

June 25, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servants… Beloved, prepare your hearts and do not abandon hope. Though much death draws near and the pain of death increases in every corner, though heavy sorrows overtake the land and tears fill your eyes, hold fast!… Little flock, stop grasping at My robes! Grab hold of Me tightly! Hold fast and do not waver!

Beloved, embrace My words and also do them, obey all My commands, for I am with you. Stand up, and now walk in My ways; glorify My name, by all you say and do. Speak of My love and sacrifice, of how I gave Myself for you… Beloved, speak in sincerity and in truth! Call out to your kindred and countrymen! Trumpet My Word loudly in all manner of speaking and devices, and warn them from Me, for the time is at hand!

Yet of the disobedient, let them grasp at My robes in the Day, until they learn to no longer blaspheme, until they learn what it truly means to bear their cross after Me, says The Lord. And let those who know Me obey My Word, and grab hold of Me tightly, until they are lifted up. For I have already told you, the first harvest shall be lowly, of the lowly; and the second, plenteous.

For those who love Me give heed to My voice and follow after Me, in My very footsteps. They recognize those I send and the Word given them. Yes, these are they who keep The Commandments of God and testify to My glory without ceasing, and their testimony is true.

Thus, at the appointed time, I will surely gather them to Myself; some before and many more after, for I know My own. Beloved, I know when each will come to Me, I know every trial and tribulation, and I will be there when their hearts break, I will draw near to them when they are severely broken, the day I heal them and bind up their wounds…

Therefore, again I say to you, call upon My name in this time of darkness, in this time of great calamity and fear! Hold fast through all these tears, endure in these times of trouble! For I tell you the truth, all foundations shall crack, the whole world shall crumble.

Yet fear not, My beloved, I have overcome the world! I hold the keys to death and Sheol, and The Book of Life is held securely in My right hand!…

I am The Restoration of All Things, Maker of Heaven and Earth! No one can steal you from My love! No one can pluck you from My hand! No one can break off what I have grafted in, for you are Mine… The apple of My Father's eye… Says The Lord YahuShua.

LISTEN... All you Churches of Men, Apostles, Prophets Pastors & Teachers

July 16, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, you have asked, and I shall surely answer you… Concerning all these self-appointed apostles, prophets, preachers and teachers, even according to all these perverse doctrines which I hate, which are sold to My people for the sake of evil gain. For the error of the churches is great beyond measure.

Behold, their every tradition has come up before Me as an awful stench in My nostrils, and their every doctrine assaults My ears with a terrible sound! Says The Lord. For they have taken the things of God in hand, and corrupted them, in the pursuit of their own selfish wants and desires… Prepared speeches, lawless sermons, heresies against God and The Way!

They use deceptive words, speaking lies and pleasant things, false hope built upon the promise of riches. Behold, they corrupt their own congregations by flattery, and because of covetousness the people are easily swayed…

Oh the vanity and pride of men, who continually seek after their own glory, led about by the evil one as one with a hook in their mouth, saying within themselves… ‚Look at all I have done; see how I have come to speak for The Most High, see how I have become like Him', as they demand tithes from the people… And thus The Way of Truth is blasphemed by all who follow them and support their false cause!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… ALL self-appointed prophets shall be brought down to death! Your destruction comes swiftly, a weight which you have brought upon your own heads! For I am coming quickly in My judgment, I am coming down in recompense to repay, to strip you naked and to bury you under the weight

of all your fallen riches! I shall strike you down and you shall collapse in a heap, even as that which you have built up with MY money collapses upon you!…

Shall one become a prophet by human means?! Is the voice of The Almighty something that can be gained?! Can the gifts of My own Spirit be attained by human power?!

AM I NOW MADE SUBJECT TO THE WILES OF MEN?! Thus says The Lord, to the prophets of men… YOU HAVE PROPHESIED LIES, LIES IN MY OWN NAME!

You speak that which is born of the deceit of your own heart!… A very foolish endeavor, a vain thing. For you have taken the things of God and twisted them for your own gain! Shall you attempt to steal from My glory, and then parade yourself around as though you were sent by God?!

I HAVE NOT SENT YOU!… Shut your mouth and be quiet! Open not your mouth, and speak no more in My name!… Fall hard upon your face, AND REPENT, and I may yet have mercy upon you… For I tell you, My judgment is not idle, and your destruction does not slumber… Says The Lord God.

For I have beheld your form, yes I have looked upon your visage, and I have seen your fine clothes and all your luxuriously-crafted apparel, all these expensive ornaments with which you adorn yourself. I know all your delusions of grandeur, and how you lead My people by false divinations, brought forth from the perverse heart of man… And oh how those in the churches love to have it so.

Churches of men, you trust in deceptive words to no avail, for thus declares The Lord… All your portraits shall be broken and gather rust! Your church buildings shall be thrown down and swept away! Even your clothes shall be taken!… And you shall all be left naked and desolate in the Day of The Lord's anger!

Hear Me now, all peoples who call of themselves by My own name, by the name I have given My Son… No prophet of The Lord shall, by any means, receive payment for his services; nor shall he accept a gift or profit from My Word. Nor shall he allow praise or glory of any kind, offered on his account, to stand; rather he shall rebuke them sharply. I am The Lord… For as he has freely received, so shall he freely give.

Yes, even all you teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who receive tithes and welcome praise from the people, shall be held accountable; behold, it shall be required of you in the Day… Shall you take profit for that which I have offered as a free gift? Shall you raise yourselves up by false glory, and abuse the power of My Word, for evil gain?

Yes there is indeed profit in it, according to the wealth of grace and salvation which abounds in love, granting an abundance of eternal wealth, which is life in My presence and My joy forever, for all those who receive My Word and also walk in it. Yet those who use My Word, to profit by monetary means, shall be cast out and shall remain in the valley, walking through thick darkness until death comes to claim them. I AM THE LORD.

Therefore only those truly sent, and appointed by Me, shall be provided for. For these wait upon The Lord and go wheresoever I send them, taking nothing with them; and The Lord Himself shall go before them, walk beside them and dwell within them, and remain always their rearguard… Their shepherd, their sufficiency… Enough.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to His people, who are not His people… You are your own! For you have attempted to recreate Me in your own image, even in the image of the world!… DESECRATION! For no prophet of God shall forsake My Word, rather he embraces both the former and the latter, nor shall any man of God forget My Commandments.

For My prophets obey My voice and keep My charge… They keep My Commandments and My statutes, and remember My holy days. Even to uphold them in word and by deed, accounting them a joy, even unto pure testimony by obedience in love…

My image, The Son, shown in them and through them, for He is the perfect reflection of The Father… And those, who truly know Him, love Him and walk in His ways.

Therefore, let it be stated and set forth this day in the hearing of the people, whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, for it shall be done and come to pass as I have spoken it, even as I proclaim it now: No man in authority, whether a self-appointed apostle, prophet, teacher, pastor, preacher, minister or priest as they are called among men, who also forsake My Moral Law in the name of My Son to make Him the author of sin, whereby they dwell gladly in lawlessness, shall escape the Day of The Lord.

For the saints of The Most High are those who keep My Commandments and remember My Sabbaths, and carry Christ within them… Even unto pure testimony in His name, in love.

Again I tell you, no leader amongst the churches of men who forsake the Sabbath, even the seventh day, of which I Myself had sanctified from the beginning, shall escape the Day of The Lord; refinement shall be their companion. And no leader amongst the churches, who embraces all these holidays of men, which I hate, shall by any means escape the Day of The Lord's fury… Remember My Holy Days, for in them shall you begin to know the mind of God and the glory of His salvation in Christ.

And NO leader amongst the churches of men, who teaches the doctrine of hell and eternal torment, shall by any means be gathered; neither shall any who embrace this teaching escape, for I do not know them, neither do I abide in them. And NOT ONE who comes speaking against this Word or My prophets, to stone them in word and by deed, to slander them, to spit upon them, to strike at them, to bring even one railing accusation against them, whether it be in open or in secret, shall by any means escape the Day of The Lord, except by death or martyrdom!…

Death to those who refuse to repent and cease not from shaking their fists at God and His elect; and martyrdom for those who repent after the time, with a sincere and remorseful heart over all which they had done against God and His prophets.

For I tell you the truth, neither age nor gender shall deliver them, for The Lord your God is no respecter of persons; I know your hearts. For as I am, says The Lord, so shall I be; and as I have always done, so shall I perform it again, even amongst this modern and perverse generation.

My children, unless you call on the name of The Son, in true repentance, with sincere remorse in your hearts… A broken vessel atop this same Stone, which is called Wonderful Counselor, Mighty God and Everlasting Father, ImmanuEl… You will by no means escape.

Repent therefore, and run to your Savior! Flee all these churches of men and all their self-appointed apostles, prophets and teachers! Run to YahuShua, whom you call Christ and Jesus! For He, alone, is your hope and your shield… Your only escape.

For by Him alone shall you come into glory, abiding in The Father's joy!… For the fear of YaHuWaH is indeed the beginning of wisdom, and knowledge received in The Holy One is understanding…

Therefore abide in Him, and you have Me also! Yet abide in the world, and you shall also reap the world's reward… JUDGMENT & PUNISHMENT… THE DAY OF THE LORD! For I will be glorified, says The Lord God of Hosts, and My name shall resound in all the earth!

Evil blotted out… Righteousness reigns

July 20, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior -The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… When My will is fulfilled to the last, and the wicked become ashes under the soles of your feet, indeed, when all things come to completion, satan shall be no more. Or do you also see with tainted eyes and blurred vision, as those within the churches of men? For the veil remains, and is held fast atop their heads; behold, their lies do not cease! For the churches of men do always bear false witness of Me; they think I have altogether become like them! Thus I will rebuke them, and list all My charges against them!

Therefore, My sons and daughters, consider and pray… Seek My face with a fervent desire to know Me as I truly am, that you may worship Me in spirit and in truth.

Now hear My words and gain wisdom, for thus says The Lord… If in My Word, as it was written in the beginning by My chosen people, there was no trace of this doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as it is commonly spoken of amongst the churches of men, how has it now come to be in the New Covenant Scriptures? Again, I say to you, consider and pray, and seek My face by He who alone is the image of The Invisible God; for only through The Son shall the true nature of The Father be revealed.

My children, be wise and vigilant; do not be deceived. For I tell you the truth, from the beginning satan was a deceiver and a murderer; he has never been on the side of truth. From the beginning he sought to ensnare My people, saying, "You will not surely die." And still to this day, the lie is widely spoken of and accepted, even fiercely defended by the churches of men for the sake of pride. For they uphold the lie, teaching that whether one believes and accepts The Son, or whether one forbears and rejects The Life, all have eternal life in Heaven or in hell… BELIEVE THEM NOT!

See with greater eyes, for I do not change! I do not grant eternal life to the wicked in any form, nor shall the evil of heart see everlasting life! Their existence shall be taken from them; they shall surely be blotted out! There is no life in death, nor is there torment in My vesture, nor did it enter My mind!

Beloved, the churches of men speak foolishness, and their leaders teach doctrines of devils!… Therefore, empty yourselves and come to Me naked! Come out from among them, and be free of all these false beliefs and perverse doctrines!…

For it is written… Do not be conformed to this world, but be transformed by the renewing of your mind in The Beloved, that you may prove what is good and acceptable before God, according to His will, which is perfect… I am The Lord.

I search the Hearts and Minds & I know My Own

July 27, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy asked this question, for a sister in Christ… Lord, are You coming only for those who are looking for You?

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Your question is answered in this… I know My own. Thus I am coming for those who are Mine, all those in whom I see of Myself, and for the little ones who remain in their innocence, for all who remain blameless.

For those who receive of Me, in sincerity and in truth, look always to The Blessed Hope, their hearts filled with joyful expectation. For these have been awakened to The Truth, and long to know Me as I truly am.

Yet there are many who say they love Me, yet do not walk in My ways. For they do always resist The Truth, turning away even all those I send to them.

These shall suffer great loss, yet they too shall be delivered, yet so as through fire as it is written.

For those who hold fast to the veil refuse to discern, nor will they receive correction. They have altogether gone astray, and remain at ease in their slumber.

Indeed their own arrogance has deceived them, and on account of their pride are they held captive, bound with cords of man-made doctrine, ensnared by filthy tradition of which they have gladly accepted, walking always in the commandments of men. Thus they must be left to refinement, until they are purified and made white, a great humbling in the Day of The Lord.

Yet even amongst the churches of men there is a hidden treasure, a select few who shall escape, a humble, penitent people whose heart speaks true in spite of their error. I am The Lord… I alone search the hearts and minds, and whether they be of the first or of the second… I know My own.

Feed My Sheep, ignore the Scoffers and remain separate

July 30, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy asked The Lord the following question, for a brother in Christ… „Lord, how is he to satisfy the scrutiny of a scoffer, who says that the Letters contradict Scripture. In the Letter ‚What is Sin… Why do you revel in your Adulteries against God?' You called those, that have altogether forsaken You ‚My Children', before they repented to become children of God?"

Thus says The Lord… My son, answer not the obstinate, nor strive with those who reject My Word out of hand, nor give answer to those who seek to tear down My words. For by doing so you have agreed that their point is valid, though you argue. Is My Word in need of human power or wisdom to uphold it?

And when has the Word of My mouth, which I speak presently, been in need of or ever required My former Word to be used as a foundation stone placed beneath it, to uphold it as though it could topple; or as beams to support it, as though it could fall?!… What I Myself have spoken, I speak by Myself! And that which I have sworn in My wrath, I swear by Myself! IT STANDS!

And you, O most arrogant and deceived generation, shall live by it! Says The Lord. And if you forbear and reject My words, and refuse to heed My correction, you shall come to know the power of The Lord in the day of My wrath, for you shall surely be left in the midst of it!

Behold, I shall stretch out My hand in My anger, and the whole earth shall fall under the shadow of My judgment! Then you will know I AM THE LORD, and it was indeed I who had spoken it!

Therefore, My son, I shall answer you simply, to keep your foot from stumbling. Yet of the scoffers, let them stumble until the time be changed.

My son, who among all these created ones, whether on the earth or under the earth or those in Heaven, who of these are not My children? And who among these, at present, are blotted out? And who among men has done right? Answer if you know… There are none righteous in all the earth… No, not one.

Yet I speak to you a mystery… If all being alive in the flesh are dead, then how is it you remain alive? I speak not of salvation in The Messiah, but of those with breath.

For all remain in The Father, all are attached to The Vine, until they are broken off and cast into the fire, where they are burned up. So then ALL people are My children. Yet among My children, only those who accept The Son of Salvation and walk in His ways are given the right to be called children of God, receiving their inheritance according to the seed of which they have become and now are, grafted into My olive tree.

Yet all, both the children of the kingdom and those who are not yet cast out, remain in The Vine, for He is The Only Source of Life… None are made alive except through Him who created them and gave them breath, nor do any continue outside of Him; for apart from Him all things cease to exist, for by Him do all things consist.

Therefore, again I tell you, the time has come and the day is very near when the harvest shall be gathered together, the bundles tied and set in their places…

And all who reject life will no more be My children, they will cease. They shall be broken off and thrown into the fire, and like dry branches they will be burned up, utterly consumed…

And of those who remain in The Vine and bear fruit, these shall receive life anew, even life everlasting. So then, My son, you have searched the Scriptures and have seen, yet only dimly.

And of the scoffers, they remain blind, not at all willing to go and wash their faces, that their eyes might be opened; nor do they seek Me in truth, according to My spirit which can only be received in The Messiah… He is not in them.

Thus the mud remains in spite of their proclamation, the scales have yet to fall from their eyes. For they say within themselves… ,I see! I see! I know the mind of God and I shall teach others His ways'…

They are like a brood of vipers, dens of sly and deceitful snakes! They know nothing of My ways, nor do they have any understanding at all!

Therefore, My son, stay separate from those who shoot out the lip, from all who reject this Word and slander My messengers, for they are not My sheep… Turn to them the back and not the front. Indeed, wipe off the dirt from the bottom of your shoes as a testament against them, and be then separate…

Rather feed those who come seeking bread, in sincerity and in truth, those who seek to know Me as I truly am, those who carry Messiah within them… Feed My sheep, says The Lord.

Run quickly to Me, let go! My Judgments fall upon the Nations

July 30, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Beloved, why have you not surrendered to Me? How is it you have not come to abide in Me fully?… Let go, beloved, let go. For I have defeated the world, and soon shall the adversary be made to kneel at your feet, even as he is made to kneel at Mine already. Behold, even all his works were put under My feet from the beginning, for I am Lord and Savior. For as The Father has put all things in subjection to The Son, so then shall he called lucifer and satan be put in subjection to you. For you are Mine, and I live in you.

Beloved, I see within you great love and sincere desire, yet how is it your trust and willingness to walk in Me remains lacking?… RUN, is what I say to you! Run to Me, beloved! Remain in My love!

For the time has come for Me to tread upon the nations; yes, the time has indeed come for Me to gather and to destroy, to pour out judgment and to make an end. Therefore beloved, take My hand, for I am The Healer, your only escape, The Only Sanctuary… Come to Me, therefore, and do not hesitate! Run very quickly, beloved!

Again I say, the time has come! It is here!… Therefore, you must let go of this world, you must lay down your pride, and cast away all these foolish expectations, and believe!…

Beloved, ask of Me and you shall receive… Seek, and you shall surely find… For that which is finished, and written in My own blood, was accomplished even from the foundation of the world.

And of the Book, which was and is written, and is written still, even it too was known to Me from the beginning. Yet by no means is it finished or completed, until all is fulfilled. And of the Day, in where I shall do this, behold it has come! Therefore, do not draw back in fear, nor be swallowed up over much sorrow, doubt no longer… Rather stand up and rejoice, for I am come!

My people, give up and you will surely receive The Victory. stand no more on your own, rely no more on human power. For anything less than trust absolute is to deny the truth of who I am. For I tell you the truth, the time is coming and is already here, when I shall reveal My glory, and in you shall I come to dwell fully… Each in their due season, according to My will and your willingness to give up everything and follow Me.

Stop putting the one in the mirror before Me! And those in front of you, why do you focus only on them, offering up prayers and supplications on their behalf only? Or do you only love your own? Yet I tell you, they are Mine, beloved; they are Mine. For all things in this world belong to Me, even everything you behold with your eyes, for all is given into My hand by The Father…

Yes, I know your tears, beloved, for it is I who numbers them and wipes them away. Yet I now ask you to see with My eyes, to receive of My tears. For you have not known the depths of love and sorrow, until you have drunk from the fountain of My tears.

My children, you remain blinded by this world! And until you taste of My tears, you will never understand what love truly is!… Oh My beloved, come to Me and cry upon My bosom, that I may show you the depths of My love! Let Me wash all this mud from your eyes, let Me heal your tears! Then shall your eyes be fully opened and you shall see! Then shall you know, the love of your Father in Heaven and Him crucified upon the tree! For this is to truly know Me.

And this is how you shall walk in Me… Stand up, gird yourselves with the knowledge of My love, and take My hand. And let us walk together in grace, wherein My strength shall be made perfect in your weakness, with your trust progressing quickly toward perfection.

Yet remember this also… Whatsoever you have done for the least of these, assuredly I say to you, even all you have done for them you have done for Me. And that which you did, you did in Me. And when you forsook them and drew back the hand, you forsook Me; and when you turned away from them, you departed from Me.

Therefore, discern no more according to human ways, see rightly. Learn to judge according to right standards… See with My eyes! And how shall you do this, you ask… Surrender and ask, lay yourselves aside and ask, yea stop and bow down, run into your closet and shut the door, submit to God and ask, and it shall surely be given you. Seek My will, and also be willing to receive of My correction, even every word, embracing everything I reveal to you, whether soft or hard; yea, receive it with a willing heart, with joy, eager to please your Father in Heaven.

My children, do not draw back when correction comes, nor push out the hand, nor wag the head against The Lord's rebuke… Beloved, rush forward and embrace it! For My correction is love, even a tightening of My grip! And who is able to separate you from My love?! Who is able to steal you from My arms?! For you are My children and are called of the same, even sons and daughters of God because of My blood which you have received.

Come to Me, therefore… And I shall love you with a love this world has not known, a love that heals, a love that never fades, a love that gave up everything to save you…

An all-encompassing love… Love of such power and majesty, which The One True God of Heaven and Earth, of all things seen and unseen, known and unknown, revealed and accomplished through Me, His only Begotten who was given up for you…

Slain from the foundation of the world… Also from which you were Mine, even as you were made through Me and for Me… Predestined in The Beloved, to the joy of The Father.

It is time for The Son of Man to be glorified through His servants

August 18, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For a Brother in Christ, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servant… My son, when you have made your decision, and behold, there it is within your heart, I will finish it. Therefore call upon Me, for it is time.

My son, think not that I have come to tread upon the wicked of heart only. For I have come to tread upon all principalities and powers, upon the rulers of the darkness of this age, upon spiritual wickedness in high places… Upon ALL things which attempt to lay hold on My witnesses or prevent them by any means! For I tell you the truth, these cords shall be broken! Evil shall not rise up a second time! I AM THE LORD.

Therefore, My son, look not to tomorrow, for today is the day; today is when you must decide, even this very moment. For in this short time remaining you must overcome. You must give up your life for My sake, or how shall I send you? For as it is written… Those who do not take up their cross and follow in My footsteps are not fit to be My disciples; for they have shown themselves unworthy. And how shall one who loves his father or mother, or son or daughter, more than Me, escape? For they too have shown themselves unworthy of Me. Thus many are called, yet few are chosen.

Yet understand this, My son… As I have spoken it, so shall it be. For there is a day coming when I shall come upon My chosen and overshadow My elect, a day when all My faithful ones shall fly away, a day when all My beloved shall be made new.

And in that day, My son, the prophet's reward shall be yours, if you too remain faithful… Gird up your loins therefore, and become that man of God you aspire to be; stand firm for My cause, and do not waver; yea, draw very close and receive of Me. For indeed My grace is sufficient for all those who trust in Me. I am The Lord.

Now is the time for My strength to be made perfect, for My servants to make their decision and to lay all their weaknesses at My feet… Now is the time for My servants to stand up, to make their decision known…

It is time for The Son of Man to be glorified through His servants, even as The Father is glorified through The Son… It is time for The Holy One of Israel to receive great glory!… I AM COME.

The King of Glory & The Meaning of Life

August 19, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, to all who dwell upon the earth… Behold the power and glory of The Lord God Almighty, wrought in His Mighty and Strong One! Tell Me, who is the face of God?! Who, My people?! Tell Me if you know!…

YahuShua HaMashiach is The King of Glory, He who is called Christ and Jesus! Yes, He is The King of Peace, The King of Righteousness, The Everlasting God!… Your Father, your Carpenter, your Shepherd, your most beloved Friend.

Behold, He is risen, He who died is risen! And because of Him you live also! For by Him were you formed, in His image were you created! By His breath have you received life, and by His Word you have come into being! And by Him alone do you now stand, being made righteous by the same righteousness He owns!… HE IS YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS! Even as He shall be called, and is called already by those who truly know Him, speaking it aloud, yea shouting it before the multitude… ‚THE LORD, OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS!'

O My children, O My people, come! Come to Me! Rush forward and embrace your God; embrace Me in your Savior! For He alone is the face of God!… My image, My own perfect reflection shown in the eyes of all who receive of Him and partake of His body and His blood, predestined and set apart for His glory, My glory; even as those in Him and in whom He dwells shall also come into glory… For I tell you the truth, many shall see the angels of God ascending and descending upon The Son of Man in that day!

O Earth, O heavens, all living creatures, Both seen and unseen, come forth and give Him glory!… Behold The King, The King of Glory, The King of Life, The King of Peace, The King of Righteousness!… The Word!… The Source of Life!

O King of Ages, gather! Reap! Reap, I say! REAP! Take up your treasure, gather them up, and refine those who are left, those appointed to be taken through! Refine them, purge them and make them white, so they also may be uplifted!… Take your spoil!

Yea, all the earth is before you, O God, O Immanu El! The earth shall wane, yea it shall tremble at Your coming and shake in Your presence! It shall bow down! Behold, the tall mountains shall give way, and every high place shall be brought low! All hills made flat! All rough places made smooth!… Let all in the earth bow before The King!

Creation, shout His name! Let the multitudes break forth into singing! Sing praises to The Lord, O Israel! Sing praises to The God of Heaven, all nations! Let all peoples offer up thanksgiving to The Lord Most High!… Amen! Amen! AND AMEN!

My people, come and lay yourselves upon the altar! Come and be broken, and find peace atop this Stone! Rest upon it, and it shall uphold you forever! For He, even He called Christ and Jesus, is that Stone!… YAHUSHUA IS THE ROCK OF AGES!… From the beginning HE IS The First; behold, He is also The Last!

Therefore come now, My children! Rush forward and embrace The Salvation of God!… For by Him do all things consist; in Him do all receive and have life! In Him, alone, will you find rest from all that wearies you! In Him, alone, will you find peace and all you seek!…

The Meaning of Life!… LOVE!… The Only WAY! The Only TRUTH! The Only LIFE!… Never-ending joy in The Beloved… By whose blood you are accepted before The Father, forever seated at My right hand in My Kingdom which I have given to My Son…

The only Begotten of The Father, who IS The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory, forever and ever! Amen.

MY WORD shall go out & THE HARVEST shall come in

August 19, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Shall Be Sent in the Day, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons, this is but the beginning, says The Lord… For when the day comes, in where some of you shall be established, no more will you draw back in fear, no more will you stumble backward. Behold, you shall rush forward, and I shall be established in you fully, and we shall be one. And from your mouth shall proceed lightnings and thunderings, of which no one will be able to withstand. For quick and powerful is the word of The Lord Most High, which shall be placed in your mouth.

Behold, you will hear, and at once you shall speak… As God you shall speak to the multitudes! For My voice shall abide with you at all times and in every season. Behold, it shall well up inside you, and you shall speak My words… Your mouth, Mine; your heart, finished in My image.

Yes, you shall open your mouth to speak, and at the first word proceeding from your lips shall they all be pushed backward!… For as the whirlwind shall the words of My witnesses be in that day!… A strong wind to break the branches, a swirling wind to topple the trees, until every root is laid bare… The breath of YaHuWaH in your nostrils!

Then shall a deep burning arise within the fallen, and they shall stand up with renewed vigor and come against you in haste, with great violence and hate. Yet all they bring forth against you shall be turned back upon their own heads. And in their desperate attempt shall they be assaulted, as one who has stumbled upon a hornet's nest, scattering them in fear… For I AM GOD, and My Word never returns void!

Behold, My Word shall go out and the harvest shall come in; the rest left to the fire, even to the singeing of all these hardened foreheads, says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth… For I AM, and who can stand against ME?!

Therefore, fall down all you wicked! Be cast down, all you who forget God! Yet continue to wag your head and shake your fists against Me, and you shall be broken in pieces!… YES, YOU SHALL SURELY BE BROKEN IN PIECES! Says The Lord God.

Yet the humble shall be uplifted and set in their places. Yea the penitent shall receive of Mine and perform great exploits in My name, and in the name of My Son they shall surely be delivered. And you, O ignorant, most perverse and wicked generation, shall be amazed!… Then you will know, I AM THE LORD!

Behold, I have spoken it, and it shall no more tarry… And though it seems to tarry in your eyes, wait for it, for it shall surely come and not tarry… For the time has come!

BEHOLD, IT IS HERE! I AM COME! I am come in My anger! I am come in judgment! I have come to repay and take vengeance upon all My adversaries! I will pour out! The indignation is here!…

Son of Man, open the gates of Heaven, prepare to shout! Michael, take up the trumpet, prepare to sound! My people, come out from among them!

All peoples of the earth, prepare to meet The One and Only True God! For this world is Mine, and I shall do as I please! The earth is My footstool, and I shall reign in My strength! And no more shall My name be polluted among the nations!

For My witnesses shall speak My name in power and perform many signs; And upon the lips of My elect it shall be for a song, as in the days of old; And among My saints, it shall be murmured softly in prayer, offered up continually as a sweet-smelling savor.

For I am The Lord and there is no other, save He who is of Me and I of Him… The Father and The Son are One!… YAHUSHUA – YAHUWAH.

I have purposed & I have announced it in a loud Voice

August 20, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, The Lord your God has purposed, and who can annul it?!… My sons and daughters, I have purposed, and I shall also bring it to pass before the eyes of THIS generation! Yes I, even I, The Lord God of Heaven and Earth, have purposed and have brought it forth!

Behold, I have announced it in a loud voice and set it before you! The Lord's proclamation has been sent down!…

And that which I have purposed is set in its place and made ready… And that which I have spoken a second time is established… And behold, that which I have decreed a third time can never be moved!… I AM THE LORD.

Come to Me... Let go of your Teachers, your Leaders & My Prophet

August 27, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Behold, My sons and daughters, behold and see with greater eyes. Before you is the man, My prophet… before you is a man. He is a man in whom the Spirit dwells, a man of flesh and stumbling, stumbling over that stone which, at present, I Myself have allowed him and made him to be… Yes, a stone of stumbling. Yes, beloved, he did open his mouth in sincerity, but I did not speak. He did open his mouth, hearing his own inner

voice, and the tempter that I, Myself, allowed to be brought near to him, and he did speak… And that spoken was not performed.

So then, beloved, I now ask you to look inside, and see who you really are, and ask yourselves… ,What is my faith made of, and upon what does it stand? And in whom must I now put all my trust?… Not in a man, nor in your brother, according to your faith… I WILL NOT SHARE MY GLORY.

Timothy is My vessel, by which I have given you a cool drink of water… Yea, he was My lamp amongst the darkness of your lives. Yet he was not poured out for you, neither did he shine by his own light… It was not he who was the author of your faiths. He is My vessel by which these things were done for you, a servant and vine dresser, My servant, your slave, serving the Master's children.

Trust in ME and hear MY words, yes, even those in the Volumes, My Letters… They are food and drink for this starving generation, correction for this insolent people called by My own name amongst the churches of men, and that Trumpet which I said would come and is now here… The trumpet of alarm and war, the trumpet of judgment, a call to repentance… The trumpet and announcement of My coming, which is nearly fulfilled… The Trumpet of Evacuation.

Hear Me now and doubt not, nor lose heart, nor let your faith wane, as though you now tire and want to rest and step off the path… Run forward and embrace My ways. I know they are not at all like man's ways, nor as you would have Me do, yet I say to you, embrace them and grab hold of Me, and trust… Trust of such a kind, which has only come by a letting go, a letting go of all you thought was true, a releasing of all you thought must be held fast and of all that which you had come to lean upon. Give up now and come to Me, and see with eyes wide open, and together with you in Me and I in you will your faith be made new…

Made only by that which is of Me and in Me, standing upon that foundation, which I am the Stone thereof. Let go of your teachers, your guides and My prophet, and love them, for they are but men, My sons and your brothers, your beloved friends. Love them, I say, for they love you with the love I have placed within them. Yet no longer take hold of them, nor reach out to grasp their hand, nor place your hand upon their shoulders to steady yourselves… Come to Me! Run to Me only. For they are Mine and have been tested, refined, even humbled and set in their places… Prepared. Even as you also are being prepared… A tying down of My bundles in preparation of the coming storm and the First Harvest.

Beloved, pray for My witnesses, for they do remain My witnesses… Even Timothy shall go for Me as I have said, though he will now walk through a dark sea of scoffers, and among those who stretch out the hand and disfigure their faces, even to spit upon him and seek him harm… Yes, he shall walk, he shall boldly go with the power of My Spirit fully established in him. And even you, who must abide for a very short season, holding fast in safety, even you, beloved, shall also suffer increased persecutions from many and from among those in your own circle, for it is My will that they increase their noise and depart further from Me for a time.

Lo, I have provided the means and the stone, by which they will justify their outbursts of perverse and wicked speeches. And so the gap shall widen, with the bundles set in their places, even as yours… One to the harvest, and the rest to be tried in the fires of The Father's indignation. They will be tried… Yea, they shall be burned and taken through the fire. And those who are abased and penitent, with true remorse in their hearts, shall receive a cool drink of water by the very same hand which was first offered to you and by whom you had come to drink… Yes, beloved, the very one they hated and spoke evil against, even the very same one who they made the cause of all their anger and wrath, though it was My words, even Me they hated, not him…

My ways are not the ways of men. I search the hearts and minds, and every thought I know. I mold the clay, I alone make them new… I, the Refashioner of the thoughts and innermost intents of the heart, of those who have truly partaken and received of My body and My blood.

Therefore, beloved, perk up your ears and be humbled by My words… Even as Timothy has been humbled greatly, and has now been prepared, and is now ready to receive that which is required. Doubt not, nor lack trust in My words, nor that spoken and written through him. For that spoken and that written, in My presence, is purposed, and shall not at all return void.

Even of that done by one who truly loves Me, though it appears to others as error, will not return void. For all acts of My beloved are done in My sight… Even all their comings and goings I foreknew, preparing their path ahead of them or leaving it unkempt so they may stumble, to bring about My purpose of establishing Myself in them, to the glory of The Father in Heaven and of that name which is His and I own.

So the time has begun, and now is, and will shortly be fulfilled for My servant, even as it is for all My witnesses, which is according to My will and brought to pass by My own hand… Even as all of you have entered into a time of refinement, in the testing of your faiths, and will continue therein. Yet of his, it shall be completed shortly… Even a short work must be performed in him and among My witnesses who shall go out, following Me wheresoever I lead them… Even they shall receive the prophet's reward, and you, oh beloved little flock, shall be left alone without a shepherd…

Yet of The Shepherd, He will be with you… And His voice shall you hear and obey.And the hired men shall be gone from your sight, for a time and that season, which has been spoken of from the foundation of the world, that it should come and is now here. Yet of it, none of you shall behold…. For you shall be broken and uplifted, escaping the Father's judgment.

Believe My words and doubt not. Receive of Me and be remolded, as I have purposed and am now bringing forth.

The time has come for Me to arise from My place… Lo, I am already here. I shall arise and fill My vessels and defend My servants, with a stretched-out arm and a loud voice… Even My breath shall come forth out of men, and those within hearing shall fall down at the power of My voice in them.

My servants are poured out and I shall come in, so again they may be poured out in power and by many signs, with many words, a whirlwind of proclamations… Bringing great glory to My name. I WILL BE GLORIFIED! The time is now… I am come.

Your Resolve & Your Trust will be put to the Test

August 31, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding those servants, who would withhold from the needy and from those who ask… This is to withhold from the Lord.

Thus says The Lord your God… I withheld My servant, that he not speak, and inclined My ear to hear your speech, yet I have heard no answer… I have set before you yet another stone, over which you have stumbled. And before Me, even among this flock, there remain many, who at present have no part in this ministry, nor part in this trumpet which I have set before them… My servants, did you think this was a small matter before the Lord?!…

The time has come! And those who would trumpet My words are tried, even as Israel was tried… It is time.

And so I have set before you a man, of whom you have no knowledge and no assurances, whose heart is very heavy with sorrow and fear, and you have turned to him the back…

I require of all My servants, that they have no reservation toward one who is in need. Therefore, refine your hearts. Seek My face as never before, and do so bringing nothing with you, nor ask of Me anything according to your wills… For I am The Lord…

I bless the thankworthy and the slothful; I have caused the sun to rise upon the wicked and the righteous alike.

Yet of you, none of you have fully partaken of Me. None of you trust with abandonment. None of you believe without seeing… Oh yes, beloved, Timothy also. Yet there are those few among this flock, who sought to help one in need, doing so in spite of themselves and their error…

Yea, with no assurance at all that the need would be met. And that need was provided for… By Me was it provided, even I foreknew and provided it. Yet, at present, it remains unfulfilled according to My will…

So you may be tried, so you may be tested, so your hearts may be displayed and the innermost intent made subject to judgment… Mine and your own… Not amongst yourselves…

Rather, brought forth before your own eyes, so all that remains unseen is seen, and that realized might now come to be stripped away.

Therefore, stretch not out the hand, nor wag the head. Nor let even one thought enter in, which is against Timothy, My servant, for he is also abased even as you, so his resolve may also be tested to discern the quality thereof… Even as yours.

My children, abandon yourselves and the ways of this world… GIVE, without a second thought. Know you not, that you have become slaves to the poor? Know you not, that you shall soon be as they?…

The form of this world is passing away, and all which you think you have attained, by human means, shall also pass away.

Therefore, it is a faithful and wise servant, who gives and does not withhold from his neighbor… Even his neighbor unseen, even everyone in the earth with whom he shares this world… For that given in love is given to Me… Whether given and snatched by an enemy, or given and received among brothers… ALL IS MINE!

Even if one gives of his very life… Or loses it… Whether one dies or whether one lives… They are Mine.

You have entered in, and now all sup from the table of the Lord's testing, and will continue therein… Until those appointed to escape are taken, and those appointed for battle are sent… I am The Lord.

As it is written in Matthew 25:40... "Assuredly, I say to you, inasmuch as you did it to one of the least of these, My brethren, you did it to Me." ~ YahuShua

My Hand shall strike you down!… You have become Satan's Mouthpieces

September 8, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and a Brother in Christ, For all Those who say ‚Thus Says The Lord', when The Lord has not spoken, and For all Those who have Ears to hear

Hear the word of The Lord, hear the indignation of The Father… Woe to you who speak in the name of The Lord, when I have not spoken! WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord God of Israel. For I shall stretch out My hand

against you, and you shall surely fall! You shall no more stand, nor shall you be given a voice, anymore!… For you have no place before Me, says The Lord God.

Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, all you who speak falsely in My name… You stand divided, and every house divided shall surely fall! Thus I shall tear you down; I shall take everything you have built up in your arrogance and cast it into the fire! Says The Lord God of Hosts.

Now hear My words, bow down and listen! Shut your mouths! Yes, all you who blaspheme The Spirit, be silent, lest I strike you down where you stand for all your foolish-talking, for all these heresies which you have spewed before the people in MY name!… You have no voice before Me! And the prayers of all those who embrace your foul speech will not be heard, for you shall be given no voice at all! I will not share My glory, nor do I change! Thus in the day of My anger I shall strike you dumb, and you shall no more speak falsely in MY name!… Indeed, many shall be brought down into silence on that day, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord to all those who speak in the name of The Most High God, when The Lord has not spoken… You shall all surely die! Repent therefore, and give Me glory! Stop polluting My name, and come to Me, and fall upon your faces with your mouths closed!… And I may yet have mercy upon you.

Yea, guard your steps when you come before Me and My house, you who have endeavored to speak in My name though I did not call you! And when standing before My throne remove your shoes from your feet and be still, and do not be hasty in your speech nor utter one word before your God, nor let the musings of your heart lead you into temptation! For I am HOLY!

Behold, I dwell in the unapproachable light, My throne is set high above the heavens, and the sound of My voice carries across the ages!

Yet you dwell here upon the earth below. Behold, darkness covers you, and the pit opens its mouth as you draw near. Destruction waits for you, as you continue to tread the wide path!…

Therefore, repent of all this false-witnessing! Cry out and wail! Turn from all these heresies you have propagated in MY name!… For I tell you the truth, you have all become mouthpieces of satan!

Therefore close your mouths, and speak no longer in the name of The Lord Most High, lest I destroy you utterly when the wrath of The Lord is fulfilled, both body and soul. For strong is The Lord who judges you, and righteous are My judgments and just are My ways!… Again I call you to repent, to humble yourselves before The Lord, and I may yet turn from My anger and lift you up, granting unto you a new voice with which you shall uplift My name, and a new heart by which you shall honor Me in truth and righteousness, says The Lord.

Thus says The Holy One of Israel, The Lion of The Tribe of Judah… All those who speak blasphemies, in the name of The Lord, shall be stripped of their life when I come in My glory! For in that day I will not withhold My anger! Says The Lord. For with My hand I shall strike you down, and by the sword of My mouth I shall divide you asunder!… Yet repent in truth, with sincere remorse, and you shall keep your life and be spared.

Yet of My servants, of whom I am also sending, I say this… I, The Lord, reside within them; and they have been chosen, redeemed and filled with My Spirit… Cleansed. These men, in number 144,000, shall speak with great and pure testimony, and pronounce My judgments. Behold, even profound and deep wisdom, surpassing human knowledge, shall come forth from their lips.

For I have placed My words in their mouths, a gift which can only be received by God through the power of His Christ, according to His Spirit which He has given them. For these hear the Word of The Lord Most High… His voice they know, in His presence they dwell.

For I shall surely glorify My name by those I am sending, for I have put My words in their mouths, and only My Word is found upon their lips. And nothing in the heavens, or upon the earth, shall withhold them from speaking to the truth of who I am… Behold, their time has come! For I have poured out My Spirit on all nations, and those who have received shall be given a voice!

Yea, they shall shout in concert to the glory of My name, even in the name I have received of My Father, YahuShua HaMashiach, which I shall cause to resound in all the earth! For the words, which I shall put forth through My prophets, shall bring down the mighty and abase the proud! And at their strong rebuke, many will fall to their knees and give Me glory in the Day of The Lord!

Yet you who cover your ears and hold fast in your rebellion against The Lord, even all of you who continue to walk in satan's cause, shall come to know the anger of The Lord God wrought through His Mighty and Strong One, manifest in the brightness of His coming and carried out through the sword of His mouth!…

YOU SHALL ALL BE STRUCK THROUGH! Behold, you shall be torn in pieces, when I execute My terrible vengeance on the nations, when I bring My punishment upon the people!… You shall not see life! Your inheritance is removed! Says The Lord.

Therefore hear My words and repent, all you who serve satan. Repent in sincerity and truth. Fall down and give Me glory, and I may yet deliver you from the midst of all this darkness, from all this punishment. For I tell you the truth, The Father calls to you from Heaven, and My voice beckons to you from deep within… And still you forbear.

Why do you flirt with death and court destruction?!… Receive of Me and live, everlasting life is what I offer you, Life filled with the peace and joy you have longed for!…

Become again God's children, made to abide in My love!… For I AM HE who was nailed to the cross, The One who shed His blood to save you, He who was raised to glory; from the grave I am risen!… He who reigns and has come!… The King of Glory, yes I, YahuShua HaMashiach, The Holy One of Israel.

Churches of Men… Hear The Word of The Lord! I tell you the Truth...

You honor Me with your Lips, but your Hearts are far from Me

September 9, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have spoken to My people, yet they have not discerned; I have written to them by the pen of My prophets, yet they have not perceived…

Indeed, they have refused Me and seek not to know Me as I truly am, nor do they embrace The Holy One in truth. It is the doctrines of men they seek, and the traditions of men they uphold, of which I hate. Yes, these they embrace; yea, they even claim them in The Son's name… Desecration! Blasphemy! The whole body is sick, its members wane, for they are covered in filthiness; covetousness fills their hearts, as they dwell gladly in all their uncleanness; even as one full of new wine made from sour grapes, so is this people who dwell amongst the churches of men.

Behold, the mother and harlot went forth… Yes, she played the harlot and reveled in her fornications with the heathen. She married among the pagans, and lied down with them in her wickedness… And behold, she gave birth by her father, and brought forth many daughters… IN SIN SHE BROUGHT FORTH!… IN GREAT WICKEDNESS SHE PROLIFERATED ALL HER ADULTERIES AGAINST GOD!

For she has altogether forsaken Me! Says The Lord. She has refused The Spirit of Truth! For she sets her own way before her, and will not listen to counsel. She has become a queen by treason and has seated herself upon the throne, and in her authority she takes much pleasure as she deceives the people…

Behold, like the jackals of the wilderness, which tear the flesh and drag away the carcass, so has she torn the heart of this people! They are far removed! For they are made to dwell in the darkness with her, as they lie down with the dead.

Behold, even as the sow devours without reservation, wallowing in its own filth, taking much pleasure in all its uncleanness, so in like manner does she. Yet the sow knows its place, and acts according to the manner in which it was created. Yet it is not so among the churches of men and all the daughters of adoption thereof. Even among the rebellious, who proclaim they are set apart from the mother, even they have become as those which they abhor; lo, they are daughters also, though they say… ,We are not daughters'… Daughters they remain.

Thus the mother and harlot shall be torn in pieces! Her flesh shall be eaten and she shall be burned with fire! Says The Lord God. And all her daughters, yes, all you churches of men, you also shall be broken! Even a great purging shall come forth from within the midst of you!… Behold, you shall be made clean, you shall be stripped naked and made clean in the Day of Preparation.

Therefore hear Me, all you foolish leaders who dwell amongst the churches of men, hear the voice of The Lord your God… You shall surely be left desolate, stripped naked of all your clothes! And no more shall you spew all this perverse doctrine before My people, as you fleece them for evil gain! For only by blood, and through much tribulation, shall you be made clean.

Behold, your nakedness shall be made known, O churches of men, and you shall cry out in the streets. Yet I shall cover you. And with tears streaming, you shall fall and be made to sit upon the ground. Yet I shall come quickly to cover you. For I shall surely refine and purify you, I shall cleanse you and make you clean. And with pure testimony and right understanding, you shall stand up and proclaim My name and My glory, honoring My Commandments and keeping My Sabbaths, no more adding to them or taking from them… Walking in them, in truth.

In that day multitudes shall lie down in death, and many shall fall asleep, yet I shall come for you and lift you up and give you robes of white. Yes, you shall die at the hands of men, yet you shall be lifted up to glory by The Right Hand of God… Yea, you shall ascend upon The Son of Man in that day, and be given angel's food in the house of The Lord.

Therefore purge yourselves, and cease from all this awful spewing! Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean, AND REPENT! Return to Me! Beloved, come to Me empty and be filled by Him who is true! For He, even He who is called by My name, The Salvation of YAH, yes He, YahuShua, is the Head; and you are the tail.

Therefore, come forward in truth and be the body, and no more walk in all this darkness. Be guided no more by the false light of men, who put evil for good and good for evil, darkness for light and light for darkness; even that which is sweet they call bitter, and the bitter they call sweet… Even as they attempt to make it as such, says The Lord.

O churches of men, how long shall I suffer you?!… How long shall you devour corrupt fruit and consume bitter doctrine, then in turn serve it to MY children, causing them to drink from all these vines of abomination and to eat from all these roots of rottenness?!… Behold, you have made the wine bitter, and the tongue of this people numb!

For from the grapes, which bring wrath, do you produce wine; and from the fruit of wild grapes, which have turned, do you drink… Rotten grapes, a most bitter wine, good for nothing save only to be cast out as refuse… That which is rotten cast out! Let it rot! And partake no more from the table of devils! Yet I hear you saying… ‚Where have we partaken of all this rottenness, of all this spoiled food?'

Thus says The Lord… Behold, My anger is kindled, and My wrath is brought forth against you, on account of all this blasphemy I have heard from your lips, and because of all this heresy you have readily accepted from the hands of all these haughty scholars, teachers, pastors, preachers, ministers and priests, who have set themselves up as an authority, even as the Pharisees of years past who lifted up their heel against Me.

CHURCH LEADERS, LET MY PEOPLE GO!

No more feed them, for I alone shall feed them! Let them go, so I may purge them and make them clean!… LET THEM GO! Let My children come out and worship Me in a place set apart! For they are My treasure, and I shall surely steal them away, even all in whom I come to dwell… Those who receive of Me in truth, in sincere love, in humility, penitent, with a new and contrite heart, a right spirit.

Indeed, from the beginning I have set up prophets and exalted My servants in accordance with My will, yet who among these did I not first abase? Can any man be humble, without first being brought low?… And who among you, who wears a crown, shall not have it struck from his head? And shall not his robes and fine apparel also be stripped from him, in the sight of many witnesses?

For there is but One who wears the crown, and only One who shares it with the worthy, even all those who are made worthy because of Him, who love Him above all else, those who partake of the flesh and blood of The Son of Man, even of Me, their Father… Yes, those who willingly bow down and humble themselves, and cast their crowns at the feet of The Holy One.

Yet among the churches, I hear only a hissing at this Word, though it has proceeded from My own mouth! Therefore, know this and also understand, O wicked and slothful people… Though you forbear, I will continue to speak; and though you push out the hand and wag the head, I shall cause this word to cleave to you, and you shall be unable to remove it… And behold, the more you struggle the more burdensome shall it become, pressing hard upon your skin, entering in, piercing even unto the heart.

For you, O rebellious children, have indeed grown very fat, having gorged yourselves as the sluggard, even as the rich man who sits at his own table to be a glutton, partaking of only that which is pleasing to his eye and seasoned by his hire…

So also are you among the churches of men. For you seek after every seductive and deceiving spirit to satisfy your itching ears, and gorge yourselves with only that which you perceive frees you from all accountability, that you may continue to walk in the deceits of your flesh, as you seek to fulfill every hidden lust of your corrupted hearts.

Thus you do always push out the hand against the truth, hating that which brings conviction, resisting the purging of your souls… By which YahuShua, whom you call Jesus, would come to live in you… Wherein you would also come to lie upon His bosom in the Day, supping from His table in the house of The Lord… Receiving life everlasting and peace as a river, a fountain of truth and understanding and love, as only God can give, fulfilled in His Holy One… Joy indescribable.

Yet what do I hear? And what god is this, you proclaim? Who is this savior you testify of?… Behold, he has become unrecognizable to Me, an idol which you have made, a corrupt image which you have established upon doctrines and traditions which run contrary to Me and My word!… Yes, even MY Word, which you have

polluted, mistranslated and misinterpreted, according to the vain deceits of men whose hearts are perverse and overflowing with pride, puffed up and full of vanity!

Churches of men, you have endeavored to recreate Me in your own image! Cry out therefore, for you are but clay! Cry out to The Potter, and no more speak as though you have molded Him! For you have become a disgusting lump in His body! And that which you speak has become like a sore and a sickness, which exudes a foul stench, a detestable odor in My nostrils, which ceases not from coming up before My face.

For you have altogether become as the heathen among whom you dwell, a rotten stalk of wheat in a valley of tares, where the rains have ceased and the sun narrowly breaks through the clouds… Behold, in the morning is a thick fog, yet no dew is collected; and at noontime, the crop wanes as it is choked by the weeds; and at night, it is covered in dust, unable to wake from its slumber in the morning.

For you are a people who gather together in The Christ's name, yet your visage has become altogether as that of the pagan… Your ways are profane, even according to My name, of which you pollute and take in vain, continually… Therefore, your prayers I will no more hear, for I have turned My face from you… Behold, My hand is removed.

For you do all things which I said you shall not do. And you forsake that which I, even I, commanded be done, kept and honored. You have turned to Me the back and not the front, and at My Word you hiss and wag the head, arousing Me to anger… Why do you embrace wrath?! Indeed, you have fallen in love with judgment!

For you do always that which I said you shall not do, marrying yourselves to those doctrines and traditions which are against Me, even those things which I hate, even to all these perverse holidays and festivals of men, which are of the world and rooted deeply in paganism, passed down from those whose hearts were in line with satan's purpose, to pollute and profane My name and My glory… That a shadow might be cast over My Salvation, which is revealed.

Furthermore, you pollute My name and My majesty and the glory of My Son, and that which is received only in Him, by this one doctrine of which I loathe in My zeal. Yet you embrace it, you even grab hold of it and make it your own… Yes, the false and most perverse doctrine, called hell and eternal torment, as spoken of and taught in the churches of men!… satan's cause!

Woe, My people! Woe to you! For those who love wrath shall surely receive of it! And those, who seek torment for another, shall partake of it in the Day of The Lord!… Even now it is yours! For My hand is removed from all who uphold this doctrine and speak against this Word, even every Letter I have placed within these Volumes by My servants, who are My prophets of the end of this age…

For I tell you the truth, all who know not The Son embrace torment, and all who reject this Word shall receive of it, having no more The Lord's hand of protection upon them, My Spirit removed.

My people, satan is the tormentor, and his angels follow his lead! And those who are left shall surely come to know them! Lo, they shall be caught unawares, left out in the open, exposed in the Day of The Lord!…

Until that required is done and He whom you had forsaken comes in His glory, and you are once again delivered and grafted in, if you so choose to receive Him as He truly is. Therefore, pray always that you are found worthy to escape, to stand before The Son of Man in the sanctuary of The Lord in that day. For the time has come.

Therefore, thus says The Lord to His people, who are not His people: Hear the Word of My mouth, and repent! Come out! Come forth from your hiding place, for it is no sanctuary! It has become a room of barred windows,

a house infested, a building with a crumbling foundation fit to be demolished… A heap of sawdust easily scattered by the wind.

Behold, the Day is here!… Yes, it is very close at hand! It waits at the doors! And soon the whole world shall be overtaken by judgment!… Therefore, come out from among them and prepare to meet your God! Bow down and be purged! Do not stand firm!… Seek no longer to uphold your own way, but come to Me naked. Kneel before your Redeemer and bear your hearts before Me.

Churches of men, be quiet and very sober and open not your mouths, for you preach My words in hypocrisy. Yea, you speak loudly in the hearing of men to gain honor for yourselves, as you pervert My name with all your prepared speeches. Thus as it was written, so it remains… ,These people honor Me with their lips, yet their hearts remain far from Me'… A great vexation of spirit before The Lord.

Rebellious children, stop adding sin to sin! Come out of all these deceitful houses, and forsake all this corrupt teaching! Be cleansed of all this filth, and be free of all this shame! Confess it, bring it forward! Reveal your weakness and humble yourselves before The King! Let go of the pride of men, and let the strength of men become an abhorrence to you!… And no more despise My Word or My Law, says The Lord.

Beloved, receive of The Pure Water and drink deeply; yea, immerse yourselves in it and be cleansed… Be set free! For The Lord has a Holy One and He is The Head of the body, The True Sanctuary, The Life Without End. Say no more there is another way into eternal life, nor say that those – who reject His life – live also, though it be in torment…

For there is but ONE WAY, ONE LIFE and ONE TRUTH! Behold, He is a strong tower, a fortified city in the day of battle, an all-encompassing fire; The Mighty and Strong One whose rod is made of iron, The Law-Giver; The Source of Life by which all things consist, your Carpenter and Redeemer, The Salvation of God.

My people, wait upon The Lord with meekness and fear, with unwavering trust. Wait for Him. For He is The Fountain of Living Water for all who thirst, a fruitful vine for the hungry, a wealth of riches for all those who come to Him empty, for they have only tears and repentance to offer at His feet.

Therefore, beloved, give Him all glory! Lift up your voices with everlasting praise! Bring thanksgiving to the altar and offer up your hearts before Him!… Shout His name to the heavens, for He is The Lord Your Righteousness!… The Christ, who is called Jesus… YahuShua HaMashiach… Immanu El.

My 144,000 Witnesses will be roaring Lions in the Day of the Lord

September 20, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, I reveal to you a mystery concerning those I have chosen, of whom I am also sending, these who must remain and gather together the second harvest, My witnesses who shout The Lord's proclamation. Even these shall be left, according to the perception of men who remain upon the earth in that day, yet taken according to those who are changed and come to know My dwelling place… Such is the way and power of The Lord, for those who come to live in Me and move within My spirit.

For the righteous shall surely be hidden for a week, and in the Day, until all is fulfilled and completed and the Day is done. And those whom I have chosen, who are of the special offering, in number 144,000, these shall be taken, they shall surely be changed, yet in that selfsame moment they shall also be left.

They shall not be hidden, though they move amongst the multitude, both seen and unseen, heard and rejected. For these must also be changed, or how shall I send them and how shall they go for Me? By what means shall they endure, when death stalks them as the prey? For as it is written… ‚Unless these days were shortened, no flesh would be saved.'

Behold, these men, My servants, shall be as vinedressers in My vineyard until the time, husbandmen in the Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord… Yet they shall by no means be given up, as lambs to the slaughter!… For they shall all be mighty men!

They shall roar like lions, yes as young lions roaring! Behold, with a resounding roar I shall speak through them, and they shall make a great noise, even in the midst of this evil generation!… A terrible sound, assaulting the ears of this wicked multitude who hate My name and My coming!…

A loud shout, a blaring trumpet, breaking down the walls, leaving them desolate! Yet to the wild wheat, the broken and refined wheat, those ripe for the second harvest, to them My witnesses shall be as a welcomed rain in the midst of a ten-year drought, a shelter from the heat at the height of summer, even as singing doves set on a high branch beckoning all who hear to spy them out.

Yes these, My chosen elect, shall be left in the Day of The Lord, to guide all who yet grovel in the dark seeking respite, a strong arm to lean upon for those who yet lack a foothold… To them they shall be as a beacon, one who is able to see clearly though night has fallen.

Yet how can they be both left and taken, you ask… I tell you the truth, they shall be even as a rose in full bloom, both uprooted and replanted in one swift stroke.

Therefore, beloved, trust in Me… Run not ahead, nor lag behind, take My hand and embrace Me tightly, for the storm has come and is nearly overhead… Says The Lord.

The Mystery of God revealed... The Word became Flesh, Immanu El

October 1, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear (Regarding Ezekiel 1)

My sons, before you in My Book is My glory revealed, says The Lord. Yet few are able to receive it, nor are they able to comprehend it.

Behold the aspects of God, that which is and was and shall be, manifest in Himself and of Himself, both that symbolized and that which I am. For I tell you the truth, you have attempted to see My likeness in your imagination, upon the reading of this Word, yet you have perceived only slightly.

For indeed My likeness was revealed to My servant of old, in a vision and by the hearing, yet this is not the visage of The Lord as it truly is, nor can anyone look upon The Father and live. Thus through many figures of speech, and symbolic signs and gestures, has the likeness of The Lord come to be written in a book. Therefore hear My words, and pray also that you receive understanding.

The wheel within the wheel is that which is and was and is to come, The Almighty, The Father and The Son, The Everlasting who has neither beginning nor end… As is The Father, so too is The Son; and the will of God, the same…

For The Word of God speaks and it is done, The Spirit of The Lord moves and it is made manifest, never turning to the left hand nor to the right, but going always straight forward.

For the will of The Lord is, and shall be, and is already, and has always been; even as The Power of God moved upon the face of the deep, and that which had no form was formed and came to be. For I am before all things, and in Me all things consist, as it is written; even as this testimony speaks to the truth of who I am… ,In the beginning was The Word and The Word was with God, and The Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. Through Him all things came into being; and nothing, in all creation, was made apart from Him. In Him was life, and The Life was the light of men. The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness shall not overcome it'… Behold! The Word became flesh, Immanu El!

My sons, listen and have understanding… I AM. I think, and it is manifest; I purpose, and it is established; I speak, and it comes to pass… I AM THE LORD. All living things have breath in Me, and those created as living souls receive breath from Me.

And so shall it be in the Day of The Lord, with those I am sending; yet they shall not receive of My breath as at the first, but shall receive of Me anew, even of My fullness, as I cause the new song to fill their hearts. And they shall move within My Spirit and dwell within My being, in union with The Messiah, always in the presence of The Lord. And when I send them I shall go out ahead of them, and they shall not turn when they go but they shall go straight forward, following Me wheresoever I go; and where I am they shall be also. And in the same way, wheresoever they go I shall be already… And never again shall we be apart.

My sons, though these things are very hard at present to understand, they shall surely be… For when the day comes, and you come to know Me as I truly am, even in My sanctuary, then that which is hard to discern will be understood, and that which is a mystery shall be no more a mystery, but shall be made plain, even self-evident…

For I will be fully established in you, and you in Me, even as I am in The Father and He is in Me. Trust therefore, and wait with all patience until your reward comes… For I AM HE, beloved ones! I AM HE! The Desire of Ages, The Amen!

They have played the Harlot and now they become the fatherless Widow

October 8, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding the modern earthly churches of men and their rejection of this Word…

Thus says The Lord… My sons and daughters, take of this knowledge you have received in Me, and discern; anoint your eyes with this salve I have given you, and now see…

Come to see with My eyes! See, beloved!… See with your hearts and quiet your minds, that you may understand. Yes, let your hearts be troubled, let the tears flow, and wail over your brothers and sisters in the churches… Wail!… Be broken in pieces on their behalf, that you may know what My love is, that your hearts may come to beat in sync with Mine, for they have departed from Me…

Beloved, I do not know them!… Such sorrow and bitter tears, I do not know them… Great enmity has come up between us, for they remain lovers of the world more than lovers of God, ensnared by the things of this world and men.

Beloved, they have forsaken Me! Behold, they have turned to Me the back and not the front!… For I have reached out My hand to them, yet they turn away refusing Me, seeing only cords of which they despise and endeavor to cut…

Beloved, they have hated the sound of My voice, and do always hold out the hand against the leading of My spirit!… Such sorrow, such enmity and tears… I weep for them.

Beloved, I have counted their tears also, in number very few, for My tears they have not known… How then shall I heal them? How then shall they receive ears to hear? For their hearts remain cold, without feeling, unyielding to the call of God, a hard and proud people who bear false witness in My name, without ceasing.

They retain no love for God in their hearts, nor do they love their neighbor, even to the forsaking of the poor and the needy. And of the cause of the widow and the fatherless, they care not; nor do they contend on their behalf, unwilling to lift even one finger to aid them.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I am come to make them poor, to leave them desolate; even now they are in severe lack and remain void of The Spirit, and know it not. And behold the day is coming, and draws very near, when they shall be in need and no one will come to aid them.

For I am no more their Father, and they are no more My people, says The Lord… For they have played the harlot! Indeed, they have rebelled against Me, and have played the harlot with many lovers… And so those who were to be the bride shall become as the widow… She shall altogether become as one who mourns the loss of her husband, as one who seeks after her beloved, yet he can not be found.

And so shall it remain, until her day comes and is fulfilled, when she once again cries out in the streets… ‚Blessed is he who comes in the name of The Lord!‘

Do not be as the Hypocrite, who has two Faces, for I know your Heart

October 28, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During Men’s Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servants… My sons, who you are at home reveals the person you remain. Therefore, do not be as the hypocrite who has two faces, for I see all your doings and know your heart. Thus the servant I call must be wholly of The Lord, at all times and in every season, one who serves Me in open and in secret, one who keeps The Lord close to his heart and present in all his thoughts, seeking always and in all ways to please Me…

Whether he is seen by men or hidden from their eyes, whether he is at home or in a public place, whether he is trumpeting My Word openly in the streets or has entered into his closet and shut the door in quiet supplication, The Lord has surely seen it. For I know all his goings out and comings in, and his thoughts are not hidden from Me.

Again I tell you, who you are at home is who you are. By a man’s actions is his heart revealed, and by his mouth is he defined before others. Therefore, honor Me first at home and among your beloved, as I have taught you, for My every word is Scripture and My every Letter truth.

So then go out and testify, speak My name aloud and reveal My glory to the world. Share My words with your kindred and trumpet My strong rebuke against your nation, sounding the alarm amongst your countrymen; be bold in word and by deed!

Yet, again I tell you, do not be as the hypocrite, who honors Me with their lips while their heart remains far from Me. For their actions testify against them, and that which they do in secret reveals the corrupt fruit of the same.

Therefore, let My servants be given fully to their task, and let them serve Me without distraction… Let each man first order his steps before Me in righteousness, and set his own house in order… Lest he be released from his responsibility and relieved of his service, his appointment passing to another.

And if My servant does indeed strive to keep his way straight, endeavoring also to set his house in order, taking a stand, he shall surely receive his reward.

Yet if his spouse refuses to give heed and attempts to bar his way, let her depart; and let My servant proceed to his task and be about The Lord's business, let him go out.

For all who seek to bar My way before Me shall be left desolate, and all who fight against Me and persecute My messengers shall suffer many tears; even to the rebellious children shall it be… Yet not the young ones, for they are Mine, and I must take them. I am The Lord.

This is the Word from My Mouth & It is foremost!

November 3, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and Daniel, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… My sons, there are some among you who have endeavored to seat themselves at My table, who yet resist My Word in The Volumes. They long to hear My Word but at the same time refuse it, for they can not bear to hear the truth of My words spoken to this generation, lest they feel conviction deep within.

For as it is written so it is, even to this day, "They come to you as people do… They sit before you as though they were My people, and they hear your words, but they do not act upon them. For with their mouths they speak flatteries and for a pretense show much love, yet their hearts pursue their own way. Indeed, you are as a lovely song to them, one who has a pleasant voice and can play well on an instrument. For they hear your words, BUT THEY WILL NOT DO THEM."

Yet My people shall live by faith and walk in that which was given them already. For those who truly know Me pay close attention to My every word, and also give ear and obey that which I speak presently, heeding that which is at hand and given to this generation. For that which I speak at present must be put first; and that which is contained in The Letters of Truth is foremost, and must be brought to the front for all to behold.

Not that this Word is at all superior, neither shall it be considered inferior to My Word found in The Scriptures of Truth. For My Word is My Word… Both are Scripture and Truth. For that which I speak in the hearing of My prophets is written and put forth for the generation in which it is to be received, for all to hear… Foremost… Whether they will hear or whether they will forbear.

And as it was in all times past, where I had spoken by My servants, the prophets, and they in turn both wrote and spoke aloud, saying, "Thus says The Lord", so it is at this time also, even during the end of this age which is upon you.

For that which proceeds from My mouth at present is foremost, and shall not be put second to My Word spoken aforetime; neither is one a foundation for the other, as though the Word proceeding from My own mouth is in need of anything to uphold it; nor is any other witness required to prove My Word as My own, when I Myself have spoken it.

MY WORD STANDS!… And is easily recognized by those who are Mine and among those in whom I dwell… Therefore, let My present Word be shown to be in full agreement with My former Word… For it is indeed in perfect agreement with My Word as it was… Yet runs straight in comparison to that which men have made crooked.

Here is wisdom few have considered, nor have they understood… If one who confesses Me lacks discernment, on account of ears which remain dull in hearing and eyes which remain dim in seeing, let them test My Word by My Word only. For any who test outside My Word, according to the words or doctrines of men, shall fail and be found in contempt before The Lord, for I sit as judge.

For you have failed to see that My Word in The Volumes of Truth, also being called The Letters, is also a rod by which the translations of men are to be tested, a light which shines upon the doctrines of men to expose them, revealing them to be blasphemies and heresies before God… All of which shall burn in the Day, when the fire comes to test the quality of each one's work.

Therefore if one professing faith be wise, he shall humble himself before Me, calling upon the name of The Holy One for knowledge, in where all understanding flows to the truly contrite and penitent, flowing in pure testimony without any shadow of turning or corruption.

And by this only can one be wise in the reading, comparing that which was given with that which is put forth once again, discerning The Source and The Author to be the same… One Word, One Book, One On-going Testament to My Glory… By no means is it to be divided into three, says The Lord.

Behold, My words shall never pass away. For as I am, so also is My Word. For it proceeds from Me, being manifest by He who is True, also being called The Word… Living… Always feeding His flock the Word which is written for their nourishment, which is to be received through that part of Himself which is also in Me, The Spirit called Holy which speaks to the truth of who I am, glorifying He who I sent to you who bears My name and reveals My glory in Himself, even as I am glorified through Him, His glory being the same I own. For We are One from the beginning, yet manifest as two in the earth, so those whom I have chosen may know Me and come to Me and receive life, returning to and being fulfilled in the paradise of God, which is in His Kingdom and His Son.

I AM THE LORD… And those who have received of Me testify that The Holy One, called Christ and Jesus, is The Lord of Heaven and Earth!… Yes, YahuShua HaMashiach is The Master, to whom all peoples shall bow!… Even all things shall give Him glory!… All shall profess YahuShua is YaHuWaH, The Only Faithful and True Witness, The One King Eternal who is and was and is to come, The Almighty!… GIVE HIM ALL GLORY!

Therefore Daniel, you shall teach this Sabbath and the next, and a third time as I command you. You shall pray, and make for yourself an outline and follow it; not according to the hearers, but according to The Head which I am. You shall prepare three studies in one accord, three studies containing My Word in The Letters; and from the Volumes only shall you gather knowledge for these three gatherings, with which you shall feed this flock who come to sit at My table on The Lord's day.

For I have spoken to this generation, and that which I have uttered shall be brought to the head of the table and distributed, as though I Myself were seated there. For I am indeed with you, even in the midst of you, and remain always The Head of My own table.

For as it is written, every act of giving in The Beloved bears much fruit; and every perfect gift is from above and comes down from The Father of Lights, with whom there is no variation or shadow of turning… I am that Gift! All things are made manifest through Me! And that which bears good fruit is received by those who abide in Me, for I am The Faithful and True Witness.

I am The Lord and I do not change! Therefore, I will do nothing until I have made My plans known to My servants, the prophets, of whom I also call My friends, the very same whom I have set up and shall fully establish in the power of My spirit… My beacons piercing the darkness of the end of this age, My shepherds sent out in the Day of Darkness, My soldiers marching through a day of clouds and thick darkness and heavy sorrows.

Behold, they shall endure and can not be turned aside, for they must continue until their days are fulfilled. Then shall I come in My strength, coming on the clouds of heaven with tremendous power and glory!…

And in that day the whole earth shall tremble at My presence, and be shaken by the word of My mouth!… Even the rocks shall cry out, and every living creature shall break out with a great noise and give Me glory!…

Even the mountains and all high places shall be brought down, and bow before The King who has come!… For I shall judge in righteousness, and restore the Kingdom by the power and majesty of My vesture!… For I am The King of Glory, The Righteous One of God!

Warn them from Me... Those, who despise My Letters & My Word therein

November 3, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding the Churches of Men

Thus says The Lord to His servants, those who are being sent into battle, My shepherds whom I have set up and shall establish, those who shall shepherd the wild of My flock and prepare My way before Me…

My sons, correct them sharply and warn them from Me; let the division be concluded, let it be made clear. For as I AM, says The Lord God, so shall I be and have always been. I can not be moved and neither shall My servants. I am The Lord.

Therefore, warn them from Me. For all who hate My Letters and despise My Word written in these Volumes, who also refuse My correction, contend not with men but with The Lord their God, even to the polluting of My name as they walk together in their arrogant accord.

For in the name of pride they do closely adhere to every perverse tradition of their forefathers, as they follow after every deceitful wind of doctrine which tickles their ears, of which I hate…

Their works are detestable to Me! I loathe the sight of them!… I can bear the ways of this people no longer! Nor will I hear them anymore!

Again I say, warn them from Me; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, make My Word known. Strike quickly with the sword I have given you, for the word of The Lord is indeed quick and powerful and very sharp, and by it shall the multitudes be divided. Behold, they have divided themselves already, according to that which dwells within their hearts. For they have cast their lot with men and the deceiver, refusing The Lord's correction and those truths which are self-evident in the eyes of all who know Me and in whom I dwell.

Therefore, I will no more listen to all these controversies brought forth from the lips of those who call of themselves Christian… Who dwell in the midst of all these worldly churches of men, whose doctrines and traditions I hate. No more will I allow their perverse disputings to continue, for they do fight against Me. I shall turn to them the back and not the front; I shall hide My face from them, for I do not know them… Lawless people, purveyors of lies, false witnesses who cease not from polluting My name and My glory!

Therefore, they shall be left desolate, standing alone in the place they said they would never be… Refinement and The Day of The Lord…

A day of abasement and great humbling, the day the truly penitent are uplifted… A day of bewilderment and many tears, the day of heavy sorrows and gnashing of teeth.

For I must give correction and impart judgment, or how shall I gather them? Thus brokenness shall be their companion in the day of The Lord's anger. For My anger shall not be turned away from them, until they say… ‚Blessed are the feet of those whom The Lord sends, for they have received a message from God. We will give heed to their speech and pay close attention to their every proclamation… We repent, O Lord, in dust and ashes.'

I am The Lord. And though I bruise, I will surely heal; and though I pour out strong judgment, I will also show mercy; and though I afflict, I will also bring relief and much comfort. For all appointed to captivity shall go into captivity, yet I will deliver them, even all who call on the name of The Lord in that day. And though many will be brought low, even down to the depths of darkness and despair…

Behold, from the depths I shall raise them up, even high above the heavens! Even from the ashes shall I bring them forth, and they shall give Me perfect praise in the tabernacle of My glory!

And so it is fulfilled, and shall also come to pass… The first shall be last, and the last shall be first partakers of the glory… Yet all will be saved, according to the number The Lord shall call.

I can wait no longer! I can no more endure this Iniquity

November 10, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For all Those who have Ears to Hear

Behold, I shall come in an instant! In a moment, I shall reach down and take My spoil! Says The Lord. Therefore, let the remnant of Israel be found waiting with eager hands, and let those grafted into My olive tree bear summer fruit! Let the sprigs sprout quickly, and let not the seedlings be withered; let not the noonday sun wilt or scorch any of My pleasant plants! Be moved from your places, oh My people, and be hidden! Be exalted, oh My beautiful ones, and find sanctuary in the tabernacle of My mercy! Be sheltered from all this burning heat, until the indignation passes by and The Majesty comes!

Therefore thus says The Lord… The time has come and is also ending! For I can no more endure all this iniquity! I can no more tolerate all these abominations which proliferate throughout the earth!… This generation is a trouble to Me! I am weary of bearing them!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… No more shall all this wickedness go unpunished! No more shall all these abominations stand! For I shall surely rid Myself of My adversaries and take vengeance on all My enemies! I shall surely come down and pour out wrath upon them! Behold, it shall be poured out on the face of the whole earth, and I shall not spare! It shall come down like flooding rain, like great hailstones, fire, and brimstone! Behold, it shall flow like great torrents of running waters, mixed with fire and blood! For that stored up shall be released from its hold, and that filled up shall be overturned!…

Yet you, O most foolish generation, will not fear Me; and you, My own people, will not believe. For you do always push out the hand against My messengers, and draw back from those I sent to offer you bread. Behold, you say you are My people, yet you cover your ears when The Word of God is spoken aloud, and hide your eyes when My words pass before you on the screen… Yet the time has come! And though you yet resist

My voice, and turn away your ears from hearing My words, My wrath shall speak on My behalf and My power shall testify to the indignation of The Lord!

And though you run and hide yourselves, hiding in holes and in the clefts of the rocks, I shall flush you out!… Behold, the people have become a snare; by their own foot are they taken! For they fasten nets in their iniquity and dig pits in their wickedness! Thus in their own nets shall they be caught, and into their own pits shall I cause them to fall! I am The Lord.

For the dark clouds gather and the lightning flashes on the horizon, yet no one seeks shelter, not one abides in safety, nor does the sound of thunder make them afraid! For they are a foolish people, a most arrogant generation, a corrupt people heavy-laden with iniquity, a people who make many lofty assertions without knowledge… A wholly ignorant people who reject the knowledge of God, yet embrace every corrupt theory created by men of science, who know not their right hand from their left!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I call My beloved to wait upon The Lord, to wait upon their King, for I am coming quickly! And I shall fill My vessels and send My anointed into battle! And they shall strike at the nations with a sword, a mighty sword, which I Myself shall give them, even the Word of My mouth! Behold, I will beset them with the gifts of the Spirit like jewels, and envelop them with the Glory of My majesty!

And in them shall My name be engrafted; even it shall be written upon their foreheads! Says The Lord… Behold, I shall speak, and they shall declare My judgments to the nations! With their left hand they shall strike down their enemies, and with their right hand they shall uplift the lowly and oppressed! For I am The Lord, and I shall surely perform all these things by them! Then shall the multitudes tremble and know, I AM THE LORD, and these are My witnesses! For in them I shall dwell like a flame of fire!

Behold, the Day has come! Declares The Lord… I can wait no longer! For the cries of the oppressed, and of the hungry and of every starving child, of the believer and of the penitent, have reached deep into the ears of The Lord of Hosts! For My beloved are murdered in every corner, and My servants are persecuted from city to city! And the unborn are torn in pieces, in every city where satan dwells! THEY ARE BROKEN AND MURDERED BEFORE MY EYES!… Shall I not repay?! Says The Lord. Shall I not come down swiftly to punish and destroy?! SHALL I NOT DELIVER RECOMPENSE IN FULL?! Says The Almighty.

And what of all these houses called by My name, all these arrogant assemblies, all these denominations among the churches of men? Have any of these brought forth an offering worthy of acceptance, an offering of tears with sincere repentance, laying themselves upon the altar?… Who, among all these, have offered up prayers and supplications for the afflicted?! Who has come before Me on behalf of the unborn?! Where is the outcry?!

MY EYES HAVE NOT SEEN IT, NEITHER HAVE MY EARS HEARD IT! Nor have I seen any, amongst all these churches of excess, strip themselves of all their fine apparel that they may clothe another! Nor have they bent down the knee, nor offered the hand to even one of these I sent to them asking!

Evil and wicked generation, brood of vipers, I have sent to you many witnesses; even the poor and the needy testify on My behalf! Behold, I have sent angels to you, you who call of yourselves Christian! Yes, I have sent many; without ceasing have I put many in your path!… BLIND CHILDREN! SLOTHFUL SERVANTS!

Therefore thus says The Lord your Maker, even I who bought you… I have looked upon you, I know your ways and all your doings; yes I have watched and I have listened, I have beheld your hearts and read every intention…

Therefore let it be known to you… You have been weighed, O churches of men! And you, O nation not desired, you have been judged! AND YOU HAVE ALL BEEN FOUND WANTING!… A most rebellious and

deceitful generation! A great multitude of insolent people! Unruly children!… Your kingdom is finished, and all your houses shall be left to you desolate! Your every sanctuary shall be torn down, and you shall be broken in pieces! And of your gates, they shall be left wide open, and your enemies shall come in and take their spoil!

Churches of men, I had given you time to reveal your faith by works, to show yourselves worthy of Me, that I live in you and that you know Me, yet what is this I see?… A stiff arm and a stretched-out neck, a face full of haughty and high looks, a mouth teaching blasphemies and lies in My own name!

And so I shall leave you alone and desolate, all your lampstands removed and taken, all your candlesticks put out and toppled… Behold, you are estranged! I do not know you! Tears, many tears, deep and heavy sorrows, for she who would be My bride is not My bride! She has departed from Me and lusts after others! She remains a harlot!… And so I leave her to her own devices, with six months to repent.

Behold, MY Bride is chosen! She has been called out and shall soon be lifted up!… For she is Mine and I know her, and she has known Me also, for she continually seeks My face, and has not ceased from listening for My voice. Her lamp is filled and ready, her eyes gazing upward, singing soft melodies in her heart to the praise of My glory…

Behold, I will come and marry her, and she will be taken, caught up to My Father's house for one week in The Lord… And we shall be together. In that day, I shall wipe away all her tears…

Even every one she shed on the behalf of others, even every one she shed over all this evil, because of all this death and oppression, even every one she shed in repentance, of which I have counted… Every tear she shed in seeking after her Bridegroom… Every tear of love.

The Innocent are Mine!… Woe to All who lead My Lambs astray

November 19, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding a video which showed children being 'slain in the spirit' at a church assembly

Thus says The Lord… How long must I speak to that which is obvious, little flock? Must My servant be drawn away continually to feed you, as though you were yet babes? How is it you still question, though within your heart the truth of the matter is made known by My Spirit, which cries… ‚False'? When will you open your eyes and see? When will you lay yourselves down and hear? When will you empty yourselves, that you may truly discern?

Therefore, because your eyes are slow in seeing and your ears dull in hearing, your mind congested with the many deceits of this world, this is what The Lord your God says… WOE TO THOSE WHO LEAD MY LAMBS ASTRAY! Woe, I say to them! Woe to all who feed lies to the little ones and cause them to sin!

For as it is written, it would be better for them if a millstone were hung around their neck, and they were drowned in the depths of the sea! For punishment is reserved for all who corrupt the innocent for evil gain; indeed, many millstones are prepared and wait for those who must bear them! Behold, My strong rebuke comes forth, for all who bear false witness in My name!

Woe to those who uphold perverse and bitter doctrine! Your discipline shall be most severe!… Woe to those who pollute My name, in word and by deed! For you have brought shame upon your own heads, and disgrace to all your houses which you call by My name!

Woe to all who take advantage of the ignorant and pollute the minds of the innocent!… WOE TO ALL WHO HARM MY LITTLE ONES! For I shall stretch out My hand against you! Indeed, a double portion of wrath is reserved for you!

Behold, I shall stretch out My hand and bring harm upon the wicked, and strike those who slaughter the innocent, until I have destroyed them in all the earth! Says The Lord God. For My wrath remains upon all who have taken part, upon all who voice their agreement! And yes double, even double again, upon all who murder My precious gifts!

Therefore, beloved, turn away from the churches of men and take a stand against the wickedness of this world; and no more give any credence to that which you behold on the screen. Rather fall down and pray, wail and bring forth many tears, on behalf of those perishing…

Yet of the little ones, you need not pray or make intercession, for they are Mine and I shall surely steal them away, says The Lord.

The Day of the Lord is here! My anger burns hot… The World is given up

November 20, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God, yes I, The Holy One of Israel, The Mighty and Strong One… I AM COME! Yes it is I, The Lion of The Tribe of Judah, whose eyes are like flames of fire!… I AM COME! I am come out in My anger! And with the sword of My mouth I shall strike down the nations! For I have come forth to judge; yes, the time has come! Therefore, prepare and shout!

Thus says The Lord to the United States… Your nation is given up; behold, the mighty nation is cast down! It has fallen on its side, and who is able to deliver them?! For all who remain shall fall! They shall fall hard, and they shall break!… Behold, they shall be broken in pieces without hand! They shall be stricken and brought very low! Says The Lord in His judgment.

Behold, My anger burns hot and My fury has come up into My face, because of you, O mighty nation! Says The Lord, yes I, The High and Lofty One. For He who holds the key of David has spoken to you, yet you would not listen, indeed you have refused to hear, nor have you walked in The Way of The Lord; your ears are full of pollution and your eyes are covered with violence…

You are as a cake unturned, milk gone sour, honey which has altogether lost its flavor, a wayward people who wallow in their own filth, a most backward people! You lay snares at the feet of all who seek to do good, while persecuting those who stand up for what is right!… A most wicked and slothful generation!

Therefore, thus says The Lord: I shall make you as stubble fully dried; and behold, in the midst of you I shall kindle a fire! Upon you shall I bring distress and tribulation! For the whole land shall be as a woman caught in the midst of great travail; like a man overcome with madness, shouting and foaming at the mouth! The land shall convulse and your glory shall be thrown down, your loftiness bowed down, in the day I trample you underfoot! Says The Lord.

City by city shall be broken down, and the blood of the wicked shall be poured upon the ground! For as lightning sets the tree ablaze and boisterous winds drive the flames, so shall I consume you from off this land, from one end to the other!… With blackness and death, with desolation and great distress, until there is no place!

Behold, I shall wear you out, O mighty nation! Calamity upon calamity shall batter you and break you down! Your enemies shall persecute you, without respite, and breach the wall! For you have not ceased from doing evil before My face!… Behold, day and night the innocent are murdered because of YOU!

Thus My hand is stretched out against you, O nation not desired! FOR YOU HAVE SINNED AGAINST THE LORD!… Behold, I shall set you forth as an example, a sign to all nations, a warning for all those who forget God!… And it shall come to pass, that all who look upon you shall be greatly astonished. They shall hide their faces and draw back from you, because of the terror of The Lord!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth, even you who call of yourselves by My own name, thus says The Lord… The Day of The Lord has come; behold, it is at the doors! Yes, it is here and has come! The time has come, when I must remove My Bride and take My innocent lambs; it is time for My sheep to be called home.

For they have followed close behind Me, and did not stray; indeed, many which were lost have been found, and now seek to go wheresoever I lead them. For I have called to them, and they have harkened to My voice… Behold, I have gathered them together, and soon they shall be given rest upon My bosom, in the house of The Lord.

Behold I shall pass through, and the judgments of God shall be poured out, even upon the whole earth and every inhabitant; and the whole world shall be shaken!… For the days of wailing are here, many days of sorrow have come in and shall not cease, until the people grow weary with groaning, until every face is wet and every garment is drenched with tears. For the day is coming when many shall be left alone, in a moment, when many knees shall buckle with fear.

Behold My anger is kindled, and My jealousy is brought forth like fire, and who is able to quench it?! For the wrath of God can not be turned aside; neither can the indignation of The Father be returned to its place! Like a flood bursting the banks it covers the land; like a monstrous deluge increasing in height, it eats up the shore and undermines the foundation, until the towers topple and the remnant thereof is carried away!… Behold, like the terrible mountain it spews its fervent heat and rains down upon men! It rushes down the mountain with terrifying speed, consuming all in its path!

And thus is the wrath of God, thus is the indignation of The Father… An ever-increasing weight, a rising tide that does not recede, an overflowing cup in the hand of The Almighty, poured out without mixture…

Yet call upon My name in sincere repentance, and turn back from this evil way you have chosen, and I shall have mercy upon you; behold, even I shall deliver you. For there is but One Way and One Escape, One Salvation. Cry out therefore, call upon The Name, the only name by which you must be saved, YahuShua HaMashiach; yes, He who is called Christ and Jesus, Yeshua and Messiah!

Shout, My people! Lift up your voices to Heaven! For I have sent out My messengers before My face, My witnesses who cease not from declaring the glory of The Lord… Behold, they have the testimony of YahuShua HaMashiach, of Him called Jesus and Christ; they keep The Commandments of God and honor My statutes; they are virgin in spirit, and have been washed clean in the blood of The Lamb, fully worthy.

I have set them up as beacons, lesser lights sent out to reflect The True Light which shines upon them and gathers strength within them. Behold, these shall go for Me, and in them shall I burn bright in the Day of Darkness. They shall be like lamps burning and shining, and all those who enjoy their light shall be warmed by it.

Behold, they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not grow weary, they shall walk and not faint; and they shall be hidden, says The Lord. For those I send shall be fully clothed in The Spirit of God and

shall accomplish great things, doing many mighty exploits in My name, to the astonishment and anger of the people.

O peoples of this world, where do you stand?… Your hearts have turned, and from The Lord your God you are far removed! For you have polluted The Holy Covenant, neither do you seek The Holy One in truth!… Behold, darkness has fallen, a veil which remains very heavy, a large stone hung around the necks of this dead generation.

And you, O churches of men, how long shall you profane My name and dishonor My Sabbaths?! Behold, you break The Commandments of The Father, in the name of Grace, saying… ‚We are delivered!'… YOU ARE NOT DELIVERED!

For you have all together forsaken The Lord your God! I see no truth in you!… Behold, only lawlessness dwells there. For anyone who turns away their ear from hearing The Law, from them also will I turn away; even their prayer shall be an abomination before The Lord.

Behold, there are even many who offer up prayers in the name of the dead, while treading upon My every command… Evil workers, vicars of Christ, whose end shall be according to their works! Therefore, O mother of harlots, you are condemned! And you, O daughters of adoption, are forsaken and left to the fire!… YOU SHALL BE PURGED! For your faith has no root, and all your testimonies are mere proclamations spoken in the wind, lies spoken in hypocrisy, many false words spoken in vain, a multitude of detestable speeches which plague My ears! Your prayers are a foul odor in My nostrils, a polluted offering which has come up before Me, quickly fading, coming to nothing before the Glory of The Holy One of Israel!

Am I not a revealer of secrets? Says The Lord. And by the light of My glory are not all things exposed? Behold, under the full weight of My Truth all fall down! ALL are broken in pieces!… Churches of men, revive and awake! Awaken from all this darkness! Purify your hearts, you hypocrites; and mend your ways, you double-minded! And return to Me! For you are a very rebellious people, a people with hardened hearts and unyielding spirits, a multitude of unwilling servants, a proud people who refuse to be broken! Therefore, because you are neither cold nor hot, I shall spit you from My mouth!

Oh misled and ill-favored sheep, I am come. Yet from you I must remove My hand and withdraw My Spirit… I must turn to you the back and not the front, leaving you in bewilderment and bitter tears, in deep and heavy sorrows… For unless I humble you, you shall never enter My rest.

And though you say… „We have already entered"", I tell you the truth, you have surely forsaken Me and deny Me still… YOU HAVE NOT ENTERED IN! For I have declared the day; a day which has remained unchanged throughout the generations, which you were to remember and keep holy; a blessing and a foretaste of things to come, a sign between Me and you, that you may know I am The Lord who sanctifies you. Yet you refused to be set apart for My glory, having cast your lot with the deceiver and those being deceived, seeking glory for yourselves, pleasers of men. Therefore, I have indeed set you apart… Behold, I have divided you from My flock, as a shepherd divides his sheep from the goats, leaving you to refinement in the Day of The Lord.

Therefore, let My people now turn from the ways of men and the churches! Let them come out from among them with a shout! Let them heed the call and make a great noise! Let them lift up their voices to Heaven, and give Me glory, saying… „We give thanks to The God of Heaven, The One who is and was and is to come, because it is time for You to reveal Your mighty power and reign! Hallowed be the name of The Lord! All glory is Yours, O God! All praise and thanks and power and dominion and authority belong to The Holy One of Israel, forever and ever! Amen!"

Thus says The Lord God… Son of Man, go forth! Stretch out your hand, O God, and destroy! Cast the wicked into darkness, and let the naysayers be brought down into silence! Cast them to the sides of the pit, for the

mouth of sheol is wide open! Says The Lord God Almighty. Let them lick the dust like serpents, for this is their due reward! Let the flames consume all these unrepentant dogs, and the sword strike through all these goats fit for slaughter!… Tremble in fear, all you who forget God and spit at His Holy One! Be horribly afraid! For The Lord God has a Mighty and Strong One who shall judge and make war, a Righteous One whose sword proceeds from His mouth with which He shall strike down the nations, The Mighty One of Jacob who shall tread the grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury!

For I am The God of judgment and I shall fulfill every word, and it shall be finished! Affliction shall not rise up a second time, for I have prepared a fire!… And the cowardly, the unbelieving, the vile, the murderers, the sexually immoral, those who practice magic arts, the idolaters and all liars shall be cast into it, destroyed from My presence forever! Behold, ALL evil shall cease from before Me! Every form of wickedness shall be utterly consumed in My fury! For I am a great king, says The Lord, and My vesture is a consuming fire! Behold, I am come, the time has ended; this world is given up and handed over, and shall soon be cast into darkness.

Yet My witnesses shall shine and bring glory to My name, even 144,000 who belong to Me. For they are Mine, says The Lord; yea, they shall sing for Me! They are My sealed ones, of whom I have chosen and sent, for they have the name of The Living God written upon their foreheads.

I am El Shaddai, YaHuWaH Yireh; Behold, I am YahuShua, both Lion and Lamb, God and Savior, Elohim; For in The Son does the fullness of The Father dwell… Thus at the name of YahuShua every knee shall bow.

Behold, He has a name written on Him, of which only He knows, the name by which My witnesses are sealed and sent out… Blessed, therefore, are those who go out in the name of The Lord, and by the name I have given My Son, My name…

The name which is of Me and in Me, and given to Him, Who is risen and seated forever at My right hand, He who is in the bosom of The Father, The Righteous One, He who is from everlasting to everlasting… I AM.

Set yourself apart for My Glory & Give Thanks... This is pure Worship

November 26, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding the Holiday ‚Thanksgiving'

Thus says The Lord to those who have chosen not to remain separate… Do not deny Me, neither in word nor by deed. Do not keep silent, but testify to the glory of who I truly am.

Again I say to you, do not deny Me for the sake of others or in an effort to keep the peace, for there is NO peace! For I tell you the truth, pretense is unbecoming of a servant of The Lord. For pretense is a false witness, and to conceal a matter is akin to a lie.

Therefore regarding those among you who choose to take part in this holiday of men, I say this… Let not one of you sin while doing so. Rather give thanks to The One True God, in the name of The Son. For by Him do all things consist and through Him were all things made, even all these worlds.

Yet wiser still is the one who draws close to Me and sees past this holiday's veneer, for it is of men and the world. I have no part in it, nor is it in My honor. Be separate from the world therefore, be separate from the unfruitful works of men, as I have called you.

Have no fellowship with the unbeliever, nor keep the company of those who push out the lip and make light of My words and persecute My servants. I am The Lord.

Beloved, in the giving of thanks am I well pleased, yet I call all who are Mine to grow wise in Me… To heed My spirit which I have given them, to see with greater eyes, to be set apart for My glory, striving always to become completely separate from those things I hate…

A peculiar people who stand apart from this world and the corrupt ways of men. Give thanks therefore!… From morning to sunset give thanks, from day to day worship your Father in Heaven, doing so in the name of The Son. For this, My children, is pure worship… FOR HE IS, I AM, THE LORD YOUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.

Be completely separate & Follow My Leading… Trust & Obey!

December 2, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Jayse… Lord, should I accept Christmas gifts from family members?

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… What I have spoken already is true, and remains My will for those who walk in Me, even as an example to all those who remain ignorant of My ways, says The Lord. Regarding this holiday of men, which pollutes My name and desecrates the truth of who I am, I have said… ‚Take no part, be then completely separate; and neither learn, nor take part in the ways of the world or the pagan.‘

Therefore before you, Jayse, is an opportunity… A testing of your resolve… A chance to be counted worthy, to stand upright before The Lord.

It is an opportunity to reveal, by example, that I am indeed first… Believing I am The ONLY Way to follow, The ONLY Truth to uphold, The ONLY Life to receive and walk in…

Worshipping Me by action, and in spirit and in truth, to the purification of your faith… The sanctification of this new life I have given you. Yea, the shedding of your ‚old man‘ and this world, the putting on of Christ, the very act of which separates you from this world.

For it is by My life you are saved, even I had laid it down to cleanse you… Behold, I took it up again to establish you in My glory… For love’s sake I have restored you, placing you at My right hand, and soon I shall also take you, holding you fast in My bosom.

So again I say to you, I am The Lord and I must be foremost… Or how shall I send you? My son, what matter these things of the world? What understanding is it you require? Is not the matter made known already? Is it not self-evident before your eyes?… And yet you ask for further understanding.

My son, trust and obey; follow My leading and give heed to My speech. For I am leading you to a place others have not known, a place deep inside Me… A holy place, of which kings and angels long to know; a place separate from this world and sin; a place set apart for My glory, which shall soon be fully revealed… A place in Me and of Me, forever seated at My right hand to the glory of The Father… Even as I am seated at the right hand of The Father, and He remains in Me, and I in Him.

So shall it be at the end of days, which is upon you… A day of sharp words and magnificent signs! A day of darkness for the world and consuming glory for those taken to Heaven!… A day of thick clouds and troubles, of bitter tears and deep sorrows, a multitude of tears… Lo, a great outcry shall be heard from among the remnant!…

THE GREAT AND TERRIBLE DAY OF THE LORD!… A Day brought forth at My return, completed and brought to its end at My coming!

BEHOLD! THE MAJESTY COMES! Bright and consuming, an all-encompassing fire! THE BRIGHT AND MORNING STAR SHALL ARISE AND COME! The light of which shall bathe the earth in My glory!… And the sanctuary shall be cleansed.

Thus all things shall be set in order, all shall be wiped clean. All shall be restored as it was in the beginning… Yea, even in a greater glory! For The King shall again walk among men, reigning on Earth as in Heaven… Days without end – Amen… And amen.

Wake Up, it is Time! Where is the Fear of God among you?! Not One trembles…

December 8, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for the Churches of Men, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God, to all those who dwell in the churches of men… My children, stop your wicked ways! Turn back from all this blasphemy you have upheld in My name, and repent! Set your steps aright, and cease from all these heresies which you have proliferated before My face!… And return to Me! Wake up, My sleeping children, and sound the trumpet!

Behold, I have called you to awake seven times. For the time has indeed come, and the day is very near, when I shall gather My flock and steal away My lambs, when I shall go from house to house and temple to temple, to see whether or not I dwell there. For many are called, yet few are chosen. For only those counted worthy to escape shall be gone from this place, and only those fully awakened in Messiah shall stand before The Son of Man in that day… The rest left to walk through the valley, a valley of thick clouds and darkness, of tears and heavy sorrows.

Beloved, even now, I behold the tears which shall flow down your cheeks in bitter remorse; even now, I feel the heavy sorrows which shall rend your hearts in that day; even now, I behold you trembling in fear… Seeking yet never finding, seeing yet remaining blind, listening yet refusing to hear, eating and drinking yet never satisfied… Desolate.

Beloved, how is it I find many among you, who say they know Me and My will, yet refuse to walk in My ways?… Is not My Salvation made known? Are not My ways revealed, My Commandments plainly written? Are not the signs of My coming clearly seen, even before the eyes of this wicked generation?… Yet I hear no shouting from the rooftops, only wind…

So are the words of these people among the churches of men, wind, a passing breeze, unable to move even the smallest of branches.

O ignorant and wayward children, you who refuse knowledge and reject correction, hear The Word of The Lord… You dwell in kings' houses! And I have seen the thrones upon which you sit in your pride, and how you judge others without cause!… Woe to you! WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord.

Woe to all your self-appointed kings, who sit so high and lofty upon their thrones! And woe to every arrogant prince and man in authority! For you shall by no means escape when the power of The Lord is revealed from Heaven, when the arm of The Almighty is stretched out against every tribe, tongue, people and nation, when the presence of The God of Israel strikes fear into the hearts of all men!… Swift calamity! Sudden destruction! Great tribulation for all nations!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord, all you who dwell in the churches of men: Your houses are left to you desolate, and shall be torn down in the Day of Calamity! And because you have refused knowledge and have

set yourselves above correction, forsaking the voice of The Lord your God, persecuting My prophets which I Myself have sent to you, you shall become outcasts in your own land!… Behold, you shall become as the vagabond who wanders the streets, a beggar in great want, drinking from the cup of your own tears, wailing, the sound of which shall carry throughout the streets of the hard-hearted… Barely noticed, with none stopping to lend a hand.

For the day is coming quickly, when you shall speak My name aloud in your complaint, and boast of all your works which you did presumptuously in My name. Yet in that day I shall turn My face from you, declaring to you… ‚I never knew you' – for you are all workers of iniquity, a people who honor lawlessness in the name of Grace!… Yet I tell you, YOU HAVE DEFILED MY NAME!

In your arrogance you have caused many to turn from Me; and on account of all your perverse doctrines and polluted traditions have you led My children into rebellion against The Lord! Yes, even by this detestable doctrine which I loathe in My zeal, this place of eternal torment which was passed down to you through the mouth of the harlot, have you caused them to blaspheme My name on the highest order!

Yet you gladly accept it, behold you relish it! And according to your own wickedness, with hearts full of judgment, you uphold it in your wrath! And in your quiet indignation, you secretly take pleasure in it!…

DESECRATION UNEQUALLED AMONG YOUR GENERATIONS! For by all your detestable doctrines have you appointed yourselves in My stead, placing yourselves upon My throne! Yet you did not hesitate, nor did you stop to consider your ways, for you do not retain God in your thoughts, nor does The Holy One have any part in your sacred assemblies!

For you have not ceased from causing those among you to offer up polluted worship in My name, as you continue to heap the filth of the heathen upon them!…

Neither have you lifted a finger to wipe the pollution of the pagan from their faces, with which you splatter them!… Nor have you held your tongue from your blasphemies, by which all this uncleanness has entered their ears!

Therefore thus says The Lord God, of whom you have not known… YOU WERE TO BE MY EXAMPLES! For the image in which you have recreated Me, I AM NOT! Therefore you are no more My people, you are your own!… LEFT to your own devices, LEFT to the filthiness of your fornications, LEFT to all your worldly lusts of which you continually seek after, having loved this world more than Me… Therefore, I declare to you, your guilt remains and your sins are uncovered.

Beloved, what will become of this world?… Nothing, only dust and ashes will remain! For I shall destroy the kingdoms of men! I shall tear down everything they have built, until every last vestige of man's invention is purged! With everlasting fire it shall be burned up, and in the heat of My vengeance shall I make a full end, for the fire of The Lord can not be quenched!

And thus shall I purge the whole breadth of the whole earth… I shall not spare! Says The Lord in His anger. Behold, even the waters shall be consumed in the flames of My hot displeasure, and the rocks shall melt with fervent heat! For I shall utterly destroy your cities, O sons of men, and bring down all your tall towers, and break apart every man-made sanctuary, breaking them in pieces!

Yes, every temple filled with abominations shall be torn down! Every temple, of every religion, shall be broken in pieces! Behold, not even one church or synagogue shall remain standing, though men have endeavored to place My name there!… My name is not there, for My presence is far removed! Neither have I dwelled there! Says The Lord God of Israel.

For I AM THE LORD, a great and mighty King, The Holy One of Israel! And I dwell in no house built by human hands… I dwell in the hearts of men. For I am God, and there is One Savior, and He shall go from temple to temple and search them thoroughly, to see if His spirit dwells there, to see whether or not His name is written there.

Behold, He shall look upon the tables of their hearts and search for My Commandments, which I had given to the children of Israel, whose adoption you were to become… One olive tree with many branches, growing beautifully, bearing much fruit in The Beloved; even as the children of Israel were to grow also, that they might produce a multitude of sweet grapes from The Vine, which was sent and given up for them.

Yet what do I see?!… Great bitterness, sour wine, an awful spewing from the mouths of My own children!

Therefore, because you have become as a wild and unruly grapevine, dwelling in a field amongst many briars and thorns, I shall bring upon you hail mixed with fire and blood, to purify and to break, and a scorching wind with intense heat, to purge… Behold, it shall come forth quickly and pass through, fanning the flames into a raging fire, until every last briar and thorn is utterly consumed.

And you, O abominable vine, shall be cleansed, pulled up by your roots and set in your place…

Replanted at My feet in My vineyard, where you shall sprout anew, growing quickly, producing a multitude of fruit in a single season… Soon cut off, perishing, and gathered up to Heaven…

For I am The Lord, and My crop shall yield its harvest in due season, according to the time which I have appointed, to the glory of My name.

Therefore thus says The Lord, to all those who yet dwell in the churches of men… Come out from among them and be separate! Depart quickly!

Stop committing adultery with strange men, who have alluring lips and smooth voices, and cease also from all your adulteries committed with the harlot! Drink no more from the cups of her fornications, lest you suffer her fate which is about to be fulfilled! For her ways are against Me, and the doctrines of estranged men have no part with Me! Even their every tradition dishonors Me!… Therefore whosoever remains on their part has no part with Me; and whosoever continues to revel in their sins, the same shall be cast into darkness, where there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.

Churches of men, where is the fear of The Lord among you?! Not one trembles! Your knowledge is useless, and your understanding is corrupt! What have you done with The Word of Truth?! Seek therefore after pure understanding, and embrace undefiled wisdom, the kind of which is in Me and of Me, which can only be received in The Holy One, your Only Salvation and Escape!… Beloved, crown Him King! No, not in platform nor by vain doctrine! Plead with your God in His name, that He may reign in your hearts! Wake up, My children! Wake up out of this heavy slumber! The time is now!

See, I have called you to awake seven times; yea, even ten times shall it be spoken through My prophets. Yet still you fail to discern, nor have you awakened from your slumber, for your sleep is deep and your eyelids remain heavy. Therefore according to each call you fail to heed, plugging your ears, refusing Me, and according to how you have ignored My voice and spoken harshly against this trumpet, shall it be accounted to you for refinement…

Yes, you shall keep your life; though it will be required of you in the world, you shall surely keep it. And you shall escape, yet as one escaping through the flames. Then you will know, I AM THE LORD, even I am He who exalts the meek and uplifts the lowly, He who humbles the haughty and abases the proud, The One and Only True God.

And in the presence of your Shepherd shall you dwell forever, worshipping Me in spirit and in truth, even in the Kingdom of My joy which has no end… For in Him are you purified, and by His shed blood are you made white…

For in Him does the fullness of God dwell, and by Him alone is the promise brought to pass, even according to how I Myself had spoken it and as it was written… For I shall be your God, and you shall be My people, forever.

Tarry no longer! For I did not come to bring Peace

December 17, 2009 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The time has come, beloved ones; the time has come! There is no more time to tarry. Behold, the fire is kindled, and soon the winds shall blow across the face of the earth. Where then will you run, beloved? Where will you hide? For the whole world shall be set ablaze in My judgment.

Beloved, how long shall you tarry? How long shall you remain unmoved? How long shall you fail to raise your voices? What is it you wait for?

Have I not drawn you to the sound of this trumpet? Have not I, even I, pierced your hardened hearts with these words? Have I not blessed you with a multitude of words in your hearing?…

Behold, I have placed My Word in front of you, indeed every Letter is within your reach! Beloved, take your fill! Stop listening to the adversary! Stop judging My word!

For one who is a judge has ceased from being a hearer, and has also cut himself off from being a doer, where only pain, confusion and tears soon follow.

Beloved, each minute you withhold does your faith weaken, each second you hesitate does your trust break. Therefore, come to Me quickly and sup with Me at My table.

And when you have taken your fill, stand up and blow the trumpet. Go and tell your neighbors. And when they refuse to hear, go into the streets and tell the stranger. And when they turn away, go and seek out the homeless, the fatherless and the widow…

Beloved, speak to them My words! Tell them of My sacrifice and of The Glory which is, and was, and shall soon return, and is also coming quickly. Place My Letters in the hands of all who are willing to receive them, doing so in My name.

And to the rest, let it be to them as a trumpet of alarm and war, a declaration of judgment, a stern warning, a strong rebuke.

Beloved, I have spoken, and behold I am speaking again, for I am The Lord and I do not change. Therefore, be no longer confused on account of your flesh, nor let your minds deceive you. For you have One Master, and I AM HE. Come to Me in sincerity and in truth, humble yourselves and cast off all this worldly knowledge, that you may see Me as I truly am! For I tell you plainly, Timothy is My prophet, yet you must look past him. Look past him, beloved, and tell Me what you see? Tell Me, who is there?

[Answer] YahuShua! Jesus!… You, Lord.

[YahuShua] You have answered well. And if I am there, and you have recognized both Me and My word, then where must I be also? For the one who I have given to hear My voice shall indeed prophesy. And those who have eyes to see will recognize My words, and those who have ears to hear shall surely receive them.

Yet only those who truly love Me will obey My voice and walk in that which is given. Yet for one to know Me as I truly am, they must receive of My spirit and embrace Me fully, whereby they shall see with new eyes and restored vision… Therefore, I ask you once again, do you really love Me?

[Fellowship Participants] Yes, Lord.

[YahuShua] Then make Me your treasure! For you are Mine already, even as I had set you apart for My glory from the beginning. Therefore, again I ask you, do you really know Me? For I have always known you; even from the beginning you were Mine. And if you have always been Mine, then come to Me as you are, and withhold not…

Embrace Me fully, that I may reign in your hearts! Ask no more in doubt, nor seek Me in passing; ask as one dying of thirst, as one who is starving in this world, as one with few breaths left suffocating in this world of sin! Ask, and be broken atop this Stone! It is time!

[Fellowship Participants] What does it mean when He says to stop judging His Word?

[YahuShua] Beloved, the time of testing this word has passed, yet you test Me still. How is it you have yet to discern? For I have indeed opened My mouth to speak, and through My prophets I have spoken to this generation, for I shall surely set all these crooked paths straight.

And behold, My every word convicts, bringing all who hear My words into subjection, for My every word is law… Thus it has also become your judge, testing the quality of your works, revealing the strength of your trust and that upon which you have built your faith.

Yet you sit still, pushing out the hand when My words oppose your will, holding fast when My commands shake up the status quo to which you have grown accustomed! Therefore, you have judged My word and seek always to find fault with My prophet, that you might somehow be loosed from these bonds, which you perceive hold you captive…

Yet I tell you the truth, that which you seek to break is the very same by which you are held captive, and that from which you seek to be loosed is the only means by which you shall be set in safety.

Is it not written… Do not speak evil of one another. For whoever speaks evil of a brother, or judges a brother, speaks evil of The Law and judges The Law. But if you judge The Law, you are not a doer of what The Law says, but a judge.

Thus in the same way, one who speaks evil of My messenger and judges My prophet speaks evil of Me and judges The Word. And one who judges The Word will by no means obey it, but have set themselves up as an authority, a judge, held captive by their own evil thoughts.

Again, one who refuses My messengers can by no means receive My message; and one who judges them has blinded themselves to The Truth. For there are none righteous, no, not one, yet The One who sent the message is true.

Thus the one who delivers My word must also be its recipient, or how shall I send them?

And the one who judges can do nothing and shall receive nothing; even that which he has shall be taken away… Therefore, what I have written stays written, and what I have spoken stands. And those who refuse to be moved shall remain chained, until the time be changed, says The Lord.

Behold, the time of choosing has come, all shall be sifted! Even by this word shall it be accomplished, a great division! For as it is written, so shall it be done…

Again, I say to you, I did not come to bring peace, but a sword! (Matthew 10:34-36)

I am come out of My Sanctuary to judge the People & Nations

December 25, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of Hosts, The Creator of Heaven and Earth, YAHUWAH; The One and Only True God, The God of Israel, The Great I AM; yes, I AM HE…

Peoples of the earth, do you know Me? Do you really know who I am? I am Elohim; YahuShua-YaHuWaH is My name, both God and Savior; for in The Son does the fullness of The Father dwell, Immanu El. There is no other!…

Yet you of this earth have not known Me. Behold, I have spoken it plainly, using few figures of speech, yet you do not know Me. From the beginning even unto this day, I have declared it through all My servants, the prophets, and still you refuse to know Me as I truly am. Indeed the peoples of the earth pollute My name, and the nations take counsel together to strike Me from remembrance!…

Therefore, ALL shall come to know Me in My anger! Every tribe, tongue, and people shall behold My hand against the nations, until all those who blaspheme are bowed down, until every jaw is clamped shut and every tongue cleaves to the roof of the mouth! For I am come out of My sanctuary to astound the nations, to judge and to pour out judgment, to repay and take vengeance upon all My enemies!… To make an end!

Yet I ask you, who among the nations fears Me?! Who, among this great multitude, trembles in fear at the coming of The Holy One of Israel?! Who among this modern generation, among all these multitudes of perverse and vile people, revere My name?! Who is able to look upon My form and live?! And who among the mighty shall be able to stand, when the wrath of God is revealed from Heaven?!…

Therefore number your steps before Me, O sons of men! Make haste, grab hold of your satchel and prepare to flee! For the wrath of God does not sleep and is about to be poured out! For I have prepared calamity for all your lavish houses and disaster for all your palaces! Behold, I have purposed destruction for every city where satan dwells! Yes, great destruction from The Almighty comes, distress and calamity without respite!… The threshing of The Lord, the purging of all nations!

For thus says The Lord… Who will not be cast down when I stretch out My arm against the nations, when the anger of The Lord comes forth like fire and The Word of The Lord as a purifying flame?!… Therefore seek to establish My way before Me, says The Lord God, and I shall also establish you; for I am The Lord, and I shall surely establish justice in all the earth!

Why do you stand so proud, O sons of men?! Why do you set your faces like stone, and resolve in your hearts to fight against Me?!…

Therefore I too have set My face against you, and the resolve of My heart is to abase you; and upon the wicked My punishment shall be most severe!…

BE BOWED DOWN, O MOST WICKED GENERATION!… Humble yourselves and repent, and seek now The Righteousness of The Lord! Seek after the way of God that you may walk in it, and embrace Him who was lifted up for you on the tree, that you may live and not die! Says The Lord.

O sons of men, how long shall you court death and desire abomination?! For your hearts are full of adultery, and you have not ceased from lying down with sin! Behold, you have joined yourselves to the grave, and with death you have made your agreement!…

O foolish peoples, wicked nations, see The Word of The Lord! Yea open your ears and hear, listen to the voice of The Lord your God and prepare My way before Me, that you may live and not die! For there is no other God besides Me, a just God and a Savior! There is none besides Me!

Behold, The Holy One comes to gather and to judge, to take His spoil and to pour out judgment!… He shall be sent down!… And He shall surely steal away His treasure and secure His inheritance, pillaging every nation, leaving every house desolate! Therefore, woe to the peoples of the earth! Woe, I say to them! Woe to the generation of My wrath!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth… Come forth from your hiding places, and call upon your gods! Hurry now, call upon your leaders and beg your generals to set their armies in battle array; and see if they are in any way able to deliver you out of My hand!… See whether or not, they can hide you from the face of Him who sits on the throne!

For I am come out to punish the wicked and to cast down the mighty; behold, I shall avenge Myself upon all My adversaries! Their rebellion shall be turned upon their own heads; their wroth anger shall consume them while they lie in their beds! For they have surely hated Me, denying Me days without end; murder and lies is all they know! Thus I, even I who created them and gave them life, shall cast them to the sides of the pit, and this at the behest of their own mouths!… Their lives, forfeit.

For they have loved transgression and do always run greedily for gain, with no thought to others. The Way of The Lord they have put far from them, The Truth is gone from their hearts, and of The Life they want no part; the light of their eyes, darkened. For the wicked have no home, neither does the evil-doer have any place in My Holy Mountain… From the earth, and from The Holy City, are they completely cut off.

Therefore, I am indeed come out to judge the inhabitants of the earth, I am indeed come forth to pass judgment, until every cracked reed is broken and pierces the hand of this most wicked generation!…

For they have surely bound themselves together. In one accord they stand defiant against The Holy One of Israel!…

Thus I shall cut them down in their loftiness, and crush them at the height of their rebellion, breaking off every branch, drying up every root, until there is no trace left and the land is utterly desolate!… And it shall be as though they had never been, says The Lord God.

I am moved to wrath, My cup overflows, for great is the indignation of The Lord! I am come out to tread upon the gods of the earth, to destroy every stronghold, to break apart every dwelling place of idols! Behold, even against the churches of men shall I stretch out My hand, and My discipline shall be severe!… Yes, I have set My face against them, for they have provoked Me to anger! Behold, they even provoke Me in My own name! Says The Lord. Thus I will judge them according to their ways, and repay them for all their abominations! FOR I AM THE LORD.

And behold, a great collapse shall ensue, even from one end of the earth to the other! For their wickedness shall be exposed and their shame made plain; for the threshing of The Lord comes forth to separate and to divide asunder, to cleanse and to wipe away!… Then shall The Foundation Stone be uncovered! And no more shall it be hidden by men, or covered over with corrupt doctrine and filthy tradition! No more shall all this purple and scarlet hide the truth of who I am; nor shall this false image stand in My place, anymore; neither shall all these men of vanities block My way before Me, anymore! For I am a jealous God, and I will not share My glory!

Behold, the anger of The Lord shall burst forth to the conquering of nations, to the punishing of great kings, to the slaughter of mighty men, to the utter destruction of every false god, to the smashing of every idol!…

TO THE KINGS OF THE EAST, AND EVERY IDOL!… TO THE KINGS OF THE SOUTH, AND EVERY IDOL!… TO THE KINGS OF THE WEST, EVEN OF ALL THEIR MATERIAL POSSESSIONS AND EVERY IDOL, UNTIL I HAVE BROUGHT UTTER RUIN UPON THEM!… AND TO THE KINGS AND CHIEF PRINCES WHO SURROUND MY PEOPLE, TO EVERY TEMPLE OF ALLAH AND EVERY IDOL!

Behold, I shall murder the god of the sons of Ishmael before their eyes! And he shall die in that day, for he is no god; neither can he save or deliver any out of My hand! For I shall cover his prophet in shame, and cause his name to become as an awful spewing among the nations, a byword and a hissing in all the earth!…

AND WHEN THE DAYS ARE ACCOMPLISHED, I SHALL BRING MY HAND AGAINST THE KINGS OF THE NORTH, AND EVERY IDOL! I shall tear them in pieces and cast down their ruler, covering their cities with darkness and their people with a sore! Wailing and gnashing of teeth shall be heard without ceasing, until I have made a full end! Says The Lord.

For The Lord God has purposed, and who can annul it?!… Behold, the first of the vessels is tipped, and shall shortly be overturned; its contents rushing forth like a flood!…

For My countenance is changed. My anger is come to the full and fills My face like fire!…

Thus the time of the great recompense has come, and can not be turned back!… Vengeance is Mine, says The Lord, and I shall surely repay!

Behold, the earth swells with abominations! The cities of men are filled with darkness and overflow with every kind of evil; every foul and wretched sin reaches new heights in wickedness! Across land and sea it spreads forth like a plague; even in the wide open spaces it is there, carried upon prevailing winds to every corner!… O most wicked generation, you have raised up Sodom from the dust, and brought forth Gomorrah from the ashes, having learned nothing from their example! Behold, the days of Noah are revived before My face; thus the days of calamity and many sorrows have come in!

Peoples of the earth, your evils are not hidden, nor does your wickedness sleep! Behold, the cause of the oppressed has come up before Me, and the cries of the innocent fill My chambers! Even the sound of every unborn child, which you have murdered, has entered into the ears of The Lord of Sabaoth! Murder fills every corner, blood flows in the streets, and the lewd gladly walk in it!… Sons of perdition, who put evil for good and darkness for light, and do not cease from cursing their Maker!… Thus, by all their doings have they brought blood upon their own heads! Says The Lord.

Therefore, thus declares The Lord to the generation of His wrath… From the blood of righteous Abel to the blood of every unborn child, even of every person murdered in innocent blood from the beginning unto this day, have I laid upon this generation!… For I had spoken, yet you would not hear; it was written, yet you rejected My Word; I poured out, yet you refused to drink; and now, even as in all times past, you come against My servants, the prophets. Behold, even the churches of men join in your error and remain on your part; for

they have not discerned, neither will they listen. For they clasp their hands over their ears, as scales grow over their eyes; they are blinded, casting their lot with this world and the deceiver!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… BLOOD! Blood shall be your drink, suffering shall be your meat! Blood and suffering shall fill every corner, for this is your due reward, seeing as how you do revel in it! Behold, you show no concern over the affliction of others, and care not for the poor and the needy! The cause of the widow and the fatherless is all but forgotten among you, and over the slaying of the innocent rarely a tear is shed!… YOUR MURDERS HAVE NOT CEASED! THEY ONLY INCREASE BY MEASURE!… Nor have your leaders lifted a finger to put an end to all this injustice, nor has the outcry of the suffering entered into your ears, nor has the scale of these atrocities penetrated your stony hearts, whereby you should have been moved by it!

THEREFORE, BLOOD! Blood shall fill the rivers and streams; the sea shall give off an awful stench and become like the blood of a dead man! The mountains shall drip with the blood of the slain, and the hills shall run down with the blood of My enemies; multitudes of dead bodies shall litter the ground! Behold, the hand of The Invisible God of your forefathers shall be felt; the presence of The Holy One of Israel shall cause all in the earth to tremble! The mountains shall be thrown down, the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground! And at the sound of My voice all creation shall bow down!… And never again shall the people whisper… ‚God has not seen it, He is a God afar off; He will never behold it, neither does He listen.'

For thus says The Lord… Am I a God afar off?! Am I immune to your evils?! Has My heart also hardened and grown cold like yours?!… MY SORROW IS INFINITE! For My eyes have seen, and My ears have heard! Thus anger boils up inside Me, and My wrath must be poured out! For I am God, very close at hand!

Therefore the time has come, for The Ancient of Days to stand up and judge the nations, for The God of Heaven to stretch out His arm and pass judgment upon the peoples of the earth!

For all that is written in The Scriptures of Truth, concerning the Day of The Lord, shall surely come upon this generation, even as all My words, written in this book, shall come to pass also. For this Word is Mine and shall become famous!…

Behold, even I shall cause My name to resound in all the earth!… I AM THE LORD.

Enemies of Israel… Come forth! I shall make a Spectacle of you

December 31, 2009 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… The time has come, when I shall rise up and spare My people. Yea, I shall stretch out My hand and deliver them, even all of them; yes, the believer and the wicked alike shall be spared… Even all who dwell in My land, the land which I had promised to Abraham and have given to the seed of Jacob, forever.

Yet let it be known, and let the people understand… For My own name's sake shall I perform this, for it is time to reveal My hand to the peoples of the earth. It is time for the name of The Lord your God to be made known, for I shall cause My name to resound in all the earth… Behold, it shall resound loudly! It shall sound! And My power shall be made fully known!

Then shall you know, even as it is written and I Myself had spoken it, that I AM THE LORD; and I have dealt with you for My own name's sake, and not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel, says The Lord God.

Therefore, let My people bow down and give thanks. And let the atheist consider and weep for his soul; let his intellect fail him and his heart melt like wax before the fire…

And let all My enemies fear! LET ALL IN THE EARTH TREMBLE! For behold, I am standing! I am coming down to take a stand! And My anger has come up into My face!

Behold, the enemies of Israel are gathered together; evil thoughts have entered their hearts. Lo, I have hardened them for My purpose, saying… „COME FORTH! Gather together! Come swiftly! Yes, all you wicked nations, come! Make a pact and come forth! You, and your armies with you! Yes, come against the land I had given to My people! Come quickly to destroy and take your spoil!"… For the time has come, and I am eager to perform My will…

Stand fast in battle array, cover the land like a shadow and take aim! For you shall be cut down! I shall cut you down as blighted wheat before the scythe, as a diseased sheaf left standing in the open field, set as stubble before the fire! Says The Lord.

Behold, I shall make of you a spectacle! And you shall be for a sign to all nations! Even the sun shall be covered!…

And you and all your company shall be struck by My own hand! Yes, I shall strike you down and fill your hearts with madness!

FOR I AM THE LORD! The God who reigns in Israel!… The One and Only True God, Creator of Heaven and Earth!… YAHUWAH!

You will not see Me, until you say... Blessed is he who comes in the Name of the Lord

January 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For Someone Who Claims the Apostle Paul Was False, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… You have failed to see, for the scales removed from the eyes of Paul have become securely fastened upon your eyes. How is it you do not recognize My servants, giving heed continually to lying and deceptive winds? Have you not read nor understood My speech, written down in the Scriptures of truth?…

For those who know Me know those I send. And those, in whom I truly dwell, know Me and receive My words with gladness… These are also they who are able to recognize Me in others. For I, even I, had spoken to the discernment of spirits and to the discernment of prophets, when I walked among men in the flesh, saying… „You will know them by their fruits…" Therefore, I ask you, what fruits do you see, concerning My servant, Paul?

I will speak plainly, so you may have understanding, so your eyes might be healed and your ears opened, so you may come to know the folly of your speech, and that you may know the truth of My word…

Sha'ul, My apostle and prophet, whom I appointed and sent, kept The Commandments of God and ceased not from proclaiming My name in truth. Even unto death, he did not cease from testifying to the truth of who I am. For it is written…

The people of God are those who keep The Commandments and have the Testimony of YahuShua The Messiah. And their testimony is true. Therefore, again I say to you, let not the churches of men deceive you, nor let any self-appointed teacher, pastor, preacher, minister or priest lead you astray. For they do greatly err.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… Who among you has committed no murder, whether in heart or in action? And who among you has committed no adultery, whether in heart or in action?… And who among you, all peoples and nations, has committed no sin?…

Behold, all have fallen short of the glory of God. And all have failed, utterly, in their attempts to gain righteousness… For even the works, of the best among you, are but filthy rags before Me.

And for this reason did I come into the world, being manifest in the flesh… Immanu El… Bearing the sin of the entire world, even Paul's. I tell you the truth, his sins were forgiven him, and he did I cleanse… Imparting to him My Spirit, which is called Holy and True, so he might proclaim My name to the Gentiles, testifying to The Greatest of All Loves… For I became his righteousness, for I alone am righteous! Says The Lord.

Therefore, get wisdom and seek understanding… Seek My face according to the truth, and humble yourself, and I shall surely reveal it to you, bringing you into a more profound knowledge of the truth and who I am, which can only be received in Me, The Holy One… Says The Lord Yahuwah… He, who has become your salvation… YahuShua.

Assuredly, I say to you, you will not see Me, until you say… „Blessed is he who comes in the name of The Lord…" Laying aside all this filthy arrogance and foolish-talking…

For it is written… „How beautiful are the feet of those who preach The Gospel of Peace, who bring glad tidings of good things!…" Of which you have failed to recognize.

Repent, therefore, and return to Me, and I also shall return to you… For the mouth of The Lord has spoken it.

Who do you choose?... I am here, choose Me!

January 7, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship – For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[YahuShua] My son, who do you choose?

[Fellowship Participant] Let The Father's will be done, that's what I choose. Whatever The Father wills, I choose that, but I wanna hear it, I wanna know, because I have asked.

[YahuShua] My son, your answer speaks to the dullness of your ears, for the mouth speaks out of the abundance of the heart. Therefore, I shall ask you once again, and not you only, but all gathered here… Who do you choose?

[Fellowship Participant] You, Lord!

[YahuShua] And in this are all your questions answered. Therefore, My treasured ones, no matter the question, who you choose is the answer. For I am The Only Way, The Only Truth and The Only Life. Apart from Me there is nothing of any value, apart from Me there is no life.

Indeed, apart from Me there is nothing at all, for by Me do all things consist and have their being. Therefore, again I say to you, if you come to Me with any question, yet choose in favor of another, you have walked not in My will but in your own; lo, you have chosen that which runs contrary to Me.

Here is wisdom… Who you choose, not what you choose, is the answer, for who you choose defines what you do... And whosoever chooses another, and not Me in truth, has chosen themselves, and has done according to their own will…

Thus those who embrace My words have taken the first steps in the knowledge of how to truly abide in Me. Indeed, those who have written this wisdom upon their heart have already crossed the threshold… I am The Lord.

The World shall be shaken!

January 10, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear (This Message has been given 2 Days before the terrible Earthquake in Haiti)

Thus says The Lord God… The earth is filled with violence, the whole world is corrupt! Madness has overcome the people, transgression is uplifted, and abominations of every kind are widely accepted; great wickedness proliferates throughout every tribe, tongue, people and nation unimpeded!

Madness has come over the whole world, and My wrath also, for I have removed My hand; lo, the earth is forsaken for a time, and for this short season, wherein I have turned to it My back… And so shall it remain, until The Great Day comes when I shall move swiftly against it…

Behold, My countenance is changed, and I shall surely turn My face toward it, once again!… Yet not for good, but for great calamity! For My anger is kindled, and My face is set hard against the peoples of the earth! Even this year shall many feel the strength of The Lord building quickly in His anger!… And the whole world shall be shaken!

For the hearts of men have waxed very cold! Therefore, I shall strike at My enemies in My fury, and the whole world shall tremble!… Behold, the hearts of men shall melt in that day; with every countenance falling, their innards quaking, their knees buckling for fear.

And until this time, and after, shall the earth tremble and shake; and bring forth calamity upon calamity, and famine, and pestilence of every kind…

For all this is but the beginning of sorrows… The first contractions of an expectant mother suffering to bring forth.

I shall bring My Hand against ALL Nations who have forsaken Me

January 14, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy… Lord, was the earthquake in Haiti part of Your judgments?

[Answer from God The Father] From Haiti also have I removed My hand… For the multitude of their idols have I turned My face from them; and because of all these evils, done by their own hands, have I forsaken them in My anger, says The Lord.

Yet grieve not over all these dead, for by no means does death have the last word. Rather wail and pray for those who remain; wail on the behalf of those who refuse Me, and double for those who continue to rebel against Me, says The Lord. For they shall suffer the full weight of My wrath against the nations.

For I am The Lord and I have purposed, and I shall bring My hand against ALL nations who have forsaken Me! For the nations of the earth parade their whoredoms before Me, continually; greedily do they heap to themselves perversions of every kind; eagerly do they run to commit every sin, which I hate, practicing every abomination to their own hurt. Behold, they celebrate their filthiness in My sight, everyday! And every night do they revel in all their uncleanness!

Peoples of the earth, how long shall you tempt The Lord your God?! For I can no longer bear the sight of you! Behold, I have given you many days to repent, yet you only increase in your rebellion against Me, putting every kind of evil for good!… Quickly covering over every light I have sent to you, in where you have despised Me!… That you might continue in your fornications, and perform all your abominations under the cover of night!… WICKEDNESS OVERFLOWS! It is not at all hidden!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to the inhabitants of the earth… You are fallen! Woe to you! Woe to the peoples of the earth! FOR I AM AGAINST YOU!… But first, you must be forsaken for a time.

Behold the Day has come upon you, when I shall surely stretch out My arm, and city by city shall be brought down! And many mighty men shall fall, great men shall be brought to ruin, and every idol shall be broken!… They shall all be shattered and broken in pieces!

For the time of recompense has come in, and it shall continue until the consummation… Says The Lord… He who stands and judges the earth.

Those who have Ears to hear, hear, what the Voice of Almighty God speaks

January 21, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Timothy, hear My words and have understanding, receive of Me and find peace. For that which I now share with you shall answer your concerns and open your understanding, and you shall have peace, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… I will, and it is done; I speak, and it is heard. My voice resounds in all the earth, yet very few have ears to hear. And though My voice is indeed made known, even in all the world, still they refuse to hear.

Yet you, Timothy, have embraced My voice; your ears I have opened. Thus when I speak to you, you hear and also write, and then trumpet; so also is My voice carried upon the four winds of heaven, broadcast in every corner, entering into every ear. Yet the hearts of this people have grown cold; they will not listen… Behold, they have hated the sound of My voice.

Therefore, listen and have understanding… The Day is upon you, wherein I shall gather up My sheep and every lamb, even those asleep shall be lifted up, and the first harvest shall be accomplished in an instant. And though this trumpet has reached in number many ten thousands, even now according to these millions, you will have only reached a very few when compared with the whole of the population of the earth, before the first harvest has commenced and is finished.

For I tell you a mystery, which is now made known… I am The Lord… And My voice, a consuming fire… The sound of which carries to the farthest reaches of the universe.

Therefore, that which I speak to you has already gone out into the world, even into every ear. Thus that which I command you to trumpet is an echo of My Word spoken to this generation, so those who have heard and receive My Word, who also heed My calling, may seek out its sound to be blessed in it, for further edification… As a continual song drawing them to its Source.

Yet most refuse to hear, clasping their hands over their ears; rather embracing this world and its seductive song, which leads quickly down the wide path to destruction.

For to the dull of hearing and to the wicked of heart, whose tongues testify to their own demise, whose ears are attuned to evil, their thoughts and musings contemptible… To these, My Letters and My Word in the Scriptures of Truth have become a stern warning, an unrelenting siren blowing continually on the wall, which ceases not from tormenting their corrupted souls… As fire upon their skin, as sand in their eyes, as burning wax dripping into their ears.

Therefore Timothy, those who hear Me will also hear you; and those who refuse Me will also refuse you. And those who love Me will also love you; and those who hate Me will also hate you. And those who seek out this trumpet, loving its sound, will help you; and those who forbear will fight against you.

And so I shall increase the sound of My voice seven times, even as Jericho, until all things break and all are broken!… Many broken unto death, ground to dust beneath The Stone which shall be placed in Zion, for The Stone shall become a great Mountain filling the whole earth.

While still others, My hidden treasure, My battered and bruised sheep, the wild of My flock, are broken and come to rest solidly atop this same Stone… The Rock of My Enduring Promise.

Behold, My Word has went forth and sounds in all the earth, resounding through My body, by mouth and by trumpet… For I am The Lord, and I change not; As I am, so shall I be and have always been… Even from everlasting to everlasting, I AM.

Therefore I have spoken it, and shall say it again, before this perverse and wicked generation, though they can in no wise bear to hear it: I AM COME! THE TIME IS HERE! And behold I, The Lord your God, will do nothing until I have revealed My plans to My servants, the prophets… And this I have done…

Give Me glory! Kiss The Son! For darkness is overhead and great turmoil has come upon this generation, the likes of which no generation before has ever seen, nor shall any generation after!… The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord! Woe to the inhabitants of the earth! Your God has come down to you in judgment and for ruin! FOR CALAMITY!

Behold, I am come out of My sanctuary to destroy!… Until there is no sin left in the land, until all things have bowed down before Me, to give Me glory! And to those who kiss The Son, to them I shall be a God very close at hand, even they shall rest upon My bosom.

Yet to those who forsake Me, who do always rebel against Me and curse My name and The Messiah, to them also shall I be a God very close at hand… The God of vengeance and recompense! The God of judgment and justice! Behold, I shall be The God of horror and dreadful signs to them and their idols, the destroyer of all their temples!…

The One who reigns in Israel, who breaks apart all their false foundations!… The King, The Mighty and Strong One, who smashes in pieces and wipes away even all they hold sacred!… IT SHALL BE BROKEN IN PIECES!

Behold I, even I, shall murder every god of the pagans and of the Gentiles, for they are no gods! Even the god of the sons of Ishmael shall die in that day, for he is no god! HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME!… Then they will know, I AM THE LORD!

For there is no other and none like Me… The One True God, THE ONLY GOD, whose fury has come in His burning jealousy, Elohim, YaHuWaH, also being your only salvation and escape… Behold, all shall know Me and see My face – YahuShua. Bow therefore and give glory to My name, for it is time!… Return to Me!

The Lion of Judah & His Sons of Service

January 24, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Those The Lord Is Sending, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons, your time of service is much closer than you think, says The Lord. Yet for others it will seem to tarry, for they are not fully awake; their eyes remain closed, their ears remain dull of hearing. Yet for you, it is coming quickly, for you have asked of Me and remain willing, having loved Me above your fellows, seeking always to know Me… Behold, you shall know Me! For I am coming quickly, and in each of you shall I dwell fully.

No more shall you beg, no more shall you plead, neither shall you stumble, anymore… Behold, in that day you shall surely sing!… For the fire of My own spirit shall be established within you, and you shall burn bright.

With the heat and brilliance of the noonday sun shall you shine for Me, for I shall be revealed in you. And as I walked, so shall you walk; as I did, so shall you do likewise; and as I was persecuted, so shall you be hated. Fear not; for as no man prevented Me nor did one lay a hand upon Me, nor were any able to take Me by force, nor was any stone able to strike Me down, until I gave Myself up, so shall it be with you… For I am The Lord, and who can usurp My will? Who can change the times and seasons, which I hold within the counsel of My own will?

Behold, I have separated you from the world; and behold, I shall send you back into the world, even as I was sent into the world. And as I came from The Father and was sent, so also shall you be sent as one who comes from Me. You are sent to shepherd those who are returning to Me; and to warn those who are perishing, those who have departed from Me.

You are sent to heal My sheep injured in the battle, and to rebuke evil, both seen and unseen. Behold, I have given you authority over all who seek to do you harm, for you are My anointed. You shall also shepherd and bless the flock of the slaughter, for this is My will. Yet understand this… As I was sent and suffered, so shall you be sent and suffer, save this… You are not sent as a sacrifice, for this is finished! It is accomplished!

You are sent to endure for My name's sake… To bring in a great harvest, to sound the trumpet in all the earth, preparing My way before Me, to abase and to uplift, to curse and to bless… To strike at the nations, in My name!

You shall lead the remnant to the place which I have prepared for them, that they may be hidden from the face of him who seeks to devour them. Yes, you shall do all these things, and great men will be made to tremble, and mighty men shall flee from before you; lo, even strong men will be brought to tears… Behold, kings shall be put in subjection to you, on account of My words which I shall cause you to speak.

Yes, you shall do all these things… I in you. I shall accomplish them through you swiftly, and in My name shall they be done, causing My name to resound amongst My people. Yea, it shall resound in all the earth, causing

the fear of The Lord to come upon ALL people! Then whether they will hear or whether they will forbear, all from the least unto the greatest will know… I AM THE LORD and there is no other!

Look up! I am coming quickly! Behold, I am already here, I am with My people!… Your God and your servant, your refuge and your strength, the love of your hearts… YahuShua is My name!… Give Me glory! For the time has come, for The Father's hand to be made known, His power manifest!

I AM COME! The Lion of Judah has come forth out of His place!… To judge and to punish! To refine and to uplift! To break apart and to build! To burn and to restore!… To fulfill, to complete.

For the Day of The Lord has come! Behold, it is at the door!… The Great Day is very near! And behold, The New Day is coming quickly, when Everlasting Righteousness shall come in!…

When The Rightful King shall reign, with you, the elect of My heart, entering into My joy and My rest… For I shall be your God, and you shall be My people… Days beyond number, life without end… Everlasting praise!

OBEY ME & Put Me first! For not to obey God is Sin

February 4, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those who have Ears to Hear

This question was asked… By putting God first, and refusing to take part in the modern holidays of men, are we dishonoring our parents and family who say we should take part?

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Beloved, a sincere desire to be free from the iniquity of men and this world is good and well-pleasing to The Lord. For one who truly loves Me seeks to please Me. And those in whom I dwell will run from these holidays of men, which I hate, despising them.

Yet one who remains in disagreement with My Word in The Volumes can in no wise be gathered, for they have denied Me. And any who reject My Word, in favor of the doctrines of men, embrace that which runs contrary to Me.

For I tell you the truth, anyone who refuses, disagrees with, or speaks against My Letters or My prophets has rejected Me in favor of their own way. Pride has ensnared them, and arrogance has become their close friend.

Behold, they have embraced the world and its evil ways, and seek not the approval of their Father in Heaven, but of men. And all who seek the approval of men must walk through the valley with them; and all who remain friends of the world have made themselves enemies of God.

As it is written… Therefore all lovers of the world shall surely be left in it; they shall not escape! For assuredly, I say to you, this world shall be shaken and the glory of men shall be broken down! And in like manner shall all those left in the world be humbled, severely abased; many broken and uplifted, and many more broken and condemned, says The Lord.

Therefore, concerning these holidays of men, which I hate… Let all those who have received of The Truth depart from them. Let the division be made clear…

And let those who say they know Me, yet make no effort to pick up their cross and follow after Me, bear the weight of their burden in the Day of The Lord, for they are not worthy of Me… Says The Lord.

Therefore, concerning the question of breaking one Commandment in favor of another, the answer is this… I AM FIRST, of which The Commandments also testify. For those who truly love Me seek to obey My voice, and those who obey My voice have also fulfilled The Moral Law, for I am and have always been The Goal at which The Torah aims. And all those in whose heart I am foremost serve Me without restraint, seeking always to place Me first, above all else.

For these walk in My ways, doing those same things I did. They do not add to the Word which I have commanded them, nor do they take from it. Behold, they keep The Commandments of God, as He commanded them and as they are written, and not as the churches of men would have them be.

Thus those who say no to sin, and stay separate from that which God hates, have broken no Commandment. So then to honor any parent who transgresses The Law, by taking part in these perverse holidays of men, is to transgress The Law. Yet by honoring Me in truth, obeying the Word of The Lord, one can by no means transgress The Law.

Therefore those who ask… ‚Would you break one Commandment to obey another?', speak without knowledge, having also failed to recognize the lie hidden within. For those who ask such questions have given heed to the subtle deceptions of the evil one, by which they are also led, seeing contradictions where none exist.

Again I tell you, who you choose defines what you do, and one who chooses Me will not sin… Yet all, who choose another and not Me, have denied Me and sinned, for not to obey God is sin.

Therefore, call on My name and make your repentance full, by departing from those things which are not lawful, standing apart from those things I hate, and you shall surely be delivered… I am The Lord.

****

February 4, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear (Additional understanding regarding the above Letter ‚Obey God')

Thus says The Lord… My sons and daughters, you have yet to understand My Word and My will, concerning these things which I hate. When a parent says to their child ‚Obey me', yet their request leads their child into sin, the child who has received knowledge of My ways must choose to walk in the righteousness they have received.

For by refusing to obey their parents in that which causes them to sin, they have not dishonored their parents, but have obeyed the Word of The Lord, doing that which is right and good in My eyes, revealing that which is most needful. Beloved, this is where you have erred, for you still listen to the whisperings of the evil one… Listen not to his subtle and dark speeches!

[Timothy] Brothers and sisters, satan would have us believe that even while we are obeying God it is still possible to sin, and that placing God's will over our parent's will cause us to break the fifth Commandment!… Do not be ensnared! Obey God!

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, awake! For I tell you the truth, you have yet to come into the full knowledge of who I truly am; nor do you understand My ways, nor are you willing to walk in them. Learn to see with new eyes! And no longer be constrained by doubt, nor let fear hold you captive.

For knowledge of Me is understanding, and My spirit brings forth new awareness in those who have truly received, whereby satan's power is easily broken… Be fully awake, therefore, and come and sit in the light of My understanding! And no longer give heed to the corrupt teachings of men or the churches.

Beloved, by disobeying a parent in regards to these modern holidays of men, you have testified to them by your refusal. And by your actions you have shown them a better way, magnifying that which must be first. Thus in righteousness you have blessed them by your example. Where then is the dishonor?

Again, I say to you, one who chooses Me and performs My will does not sin, nor is dishonor in any form found. Therefore obey your parents, and honor them in all things which are not against God or break The Commandments. Yet honor NO request from one who chooses sin, asking you to be a partaker with them. For those who do such things dishonor Me and have not known Me.

Let this be made known to you also… All who know and understand the origins of these holidays of men, and do not take a stand against them, have shown themselves to be in agreement with those who sin against Me; and all those who compromise, or make concessions, have no love for God in their hearts…

Be My examples, therefore! Increase in the knowledge of My goings out and comings in, loving one another as I have loved you. And to love your parents is to reveal My love to them, by walking in My ways.

Beloved, you ask of Me many things, yet I do not honor your every request. This is not dishonor, for I love you and do only that which is right and good concerning you…

So then, My treasured ones, as I had spoken it to My servants of old, so also do I say to you… Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and in Me will you find rest for your souls.

Be Witnesses for My Name & Trumpeters of My Coming

Exhort & Convict this Generation of its evil ways

March 25, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During Men's Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… My sons, is there not a prophet among you? Yea, are there not two seated at this table? Do not those of the truth hear My voice, and do not My sheep listen to My voice and follow Me?

How is it I have been with you so long, and still you fail to discern? Are not My plans made known and My will plainly written in all these Letters, even as the Scriptures of Truth?… And yet My prophets stand still, and My servants remain unmoved, chained by fear and self-doubt.

Therefore I ask you, who is a wise and prudent servant? Is he not the one who seeks out My will with prayer and fasting, one who waits upon The Lord in all patience and faith, with all trust? Or shall the servant take the initiative as if he were the master?

Yet I tell you the truth, you are not My servants only, you are also My friends, sons, some of whom I shall send in the Day. Therefore you shall study My words, to know them, striving each day to walk in them, as you prepare My way before Me.

Yet let it be known to you… Each one of you was given the opportunity to please Me, to fulfill My will this very day. Behold, I prompted you, yet each one of you failed to act, each one of you failed to listen, each one of you failed to stop what you were doing and ask.

You did not seek out My will, to know it; neither did you ask for My strength, that you might perform it; nor did you walk in that which you knew was right and would be well-pleasing in My eyes.

Therefore, awaken your hearts and pay attention, be prepared. Be attentive and eager to follow My leading, giving heed to My spirit; hear and so do… Be vigilant, My sons, and always be ready to proclaim My words, at all times and in every season, at every venue!

Reprove, rebuke, and exhort… Convict this generation of its evil ways! Be as adamant stones, immovable, yet also willing to teach, answering all who bring forth sincere questions of faith.

Beloved, walk in My strength, and not in your own… Lean not upon your brothers, as though I were not enough, lest it be revealed that you had run in vain…

Embrace Me fully, and walk according to My will, and you shall surely finish the race… I am The Lord.

Separation of My Harvest! Seek My Treasures in the Fields of the first Harvest

March 26, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons, trust in My ways, and look not to your own… Obey only, with all trust, because of that love we share.

I have many hidden treasures… In this much My servant has spoken well. Listen to him, for this is wisdom in service. Even at present, this is My will for you… For I send you out, to seek the few, that I may bless them by you. It is not the many, for which you are sent out this day, but the few.

Therefore, I shall speak to this day before you, even of My will, which is both simple and plain, also to the wisdom thereof… Go to the college next to you, and go into every building that is open to you, and seek out a place to display My Word. Be attentive and read the writing thereof, to honor it… Break not the rules, nor disobey the guidelines. For that done, which is acceptable, will remain for the next passerby; and that removed, due to a violation, profits no one, and will be removed throughout.

For in the same way I send you out seeking My treasure, so also do I call to My sheep, to seek out the gift which you have left for them… I am The Good Shepherd… And I have never ceased from shepherding My flock.

So then, do as I command you, and add not to it nor take from it, and be watchful and alert while doing so. Watch for those I send to you while you are yet walking, for next to you there are many treasures, and several who shall soon be Mine. You will not find them all this day, neither are you able to be led to each and every one. Rather, it is I who shall call them out and turn their hearts to Me, and give them an eye to look and to notice… Even I shall draw them to this Word.

Therefore, go with joy on your faces, with eagerness in your hearts, and with rejoicing in your speech… And share My gifts, leaving them also for the passerby, even as many as I call… Even for the scoffer, so they may also look upon it to reject it.

Then, when it is accomplished, go and do as you will and that which you desire… Lo, I am going with you, and yet a few more shall cross your path to be blessed in it. Therefore, watch and be ready, for I am with you. And those, with whom you shall speak, shall be set before you, and upon them a light will shine. Yet understand this… It is not My will, that each one you meet, leaves contented and thankful…

For I am The Lord… And My words, whether soft or hard, shall always convict. Let all things be separated, starting with the hearts of men… Let them choose and make their decision. Let the first harvest be separated, prepared, and taken. And to the rest… Let them be left, and cast into the furnace to be purged, even seven days.

For you are sent to the remnant of these, not the whole… You are sent to complete the harvest, not to bring it in. For the Gospel, at present, is being preached in the whole world and is readily available, even as My Spirit is poured out.

Therefore, many have been chosen… And those, called, have harkened… And that, which is to be accomplished through My Word in these Letters, is being done… To make the warm into a flame…

While causing others to grow indignant, even cold… A hardening of their hearts against The Lord's purpose, a refusal of My Word, even to reject it. Thus the faith of many shall be exposed for what sort it is… Laying their hearts open before Me… And with their mouths they testify of the same, as a witness against themselves.

I am the ONLY Judge! Non of their Arguments will have any weight

April 2, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Nothing coming from the mouth of those who scoff or shoot out the lip against The Lord's anointed… Whether they be a friend or an enemy, a spouse or a relative, a neighbor or a stranger, a scholar or a teacher, or a pastor, self-appointed prophet or preacher… Shall be accounted as true. Neither shall any weight be given to their arguments; it is wind.

Let their controversies be brought before The Lord only; or let it be cast upon the dunghill, for this is the weight which their words carry in My eyes, and this is the value I have assigned to their assertions, says The Lord. For I am The Only Judge. And those who endeavor to sit upon My throne, in the judgment of others, shall be cast down, whether their argument is just, or whether it is filled with deceit and evil intentions.

For any, who cast judgment or condemn another, have no forgiveness in their heart. They have departed from love and pride has become their new master, as they continue to ridicule, slander, and persecute My servants with a heart full of unbridled arrogance…

They shall be cast down! They shall be severely abased in the Day of The Lord's Anger, with their every word falling to the ground, their every arrogant assertion shattering at the feet of My messengers! Says The Lord God of Hosts. For MY judgment shall go forth, and MY Word shall stand!… My name exalted in all the earth!

Behold, My words have gone forth already, and through My prophets I have spoken and given warning…

And by no means can they be cast down, nor shall even one word fall to the ground, for it is I, even I, who upholds them… It is MY Word they trumpet!… The sound of which shall never pass away.

Behold, I sit as judge over all the earth, for it is My footstool!… Yea, the whole universe is subject to My every word! For every command, proceeding from the mouth of The Almighty, is creation!

For I AM HE WHO CAUSES TO BE, YAHUWAH THE EVERLASTING!… The One and Only True God, whose will is made manifest!… AND SHALL BE!

My Anger against Those who slay the Little Ones! Dallas shall not be alone

April 3, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding abortion, and the slaying of the innocent

Thus says The Lord… My anger runs deep, and is kindled against all who slay the little ones! Yet not over these only, for the sins of this people are piled to Heaven, a whole nation without remorse!

Thus I shall destroy the city and bring down My hand hard upon the people! For upon this city and upon this nation have I laid all the blood of the innocent, from the day it was brought forth as law even unto this day!

Yet Dallas shall not be alone in the fire! For all cities and nations shall receive recompense in full for their evil deeds, in the Day of The Lord's Anger, coming to nothing when My wrath is fully satisfied! FOR I AM THE LORD!

And that which has been stored up shall be poured out, full strength, upon this generation!… Until there is no more sin before My face, until all this wickedness is wiped away, until the whole breadth of the whole earth is burned up with unquenchable fire!… And every trace of the kingdoms of men is gone from this place!

WICKEDNESS SHALL NOT RISE UP A SECOND TIME!… Says The Lord God of Hosts… He whose face is filled with the heat of His hot displeasure, whose jealousy burns as a raging fire over His beloved little ones, whose countenance has changed and is set hard against the people of the earth.

Do you call yourself Christian? Then listen, for My Sheep have gone astray!

April 8, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, For all Those who call of Themselves Christian who have not embraced Their Savior in Truth, and For all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of Heaven and Earth… I have seen and I have heard!… And no more shall I allow all this iniquity to thrive before My face! No longer shall I allow all this sin to proliferate throughout the earth!

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer, He who weeps for you… Behold, with many tears I speak to you… Oh My beloved lost sheep, you have wandered far from Me, you have gone astray. Why, beloved? Why have you forsaken Me? You were to be My treasure!… Oh how I weep for you; yes, We weep for you, beloved! Turn aside and return to Me, for I call to you still.

Beloved, do you not hear Me weeping? Have you not tasted of these bitter tears, which I have shed for you? Have you not heard the sound of My sorrow, which fills My voice? Do you not know the depths of My love? Where are you, beloved?!… You are lost, chasing after every unclean thing, in a world which seeks only to consume you! Come home! COME HOME, MY BELOVED ONES! There is no more time to tarry!

For the time has come for The Father's indignation to be poured out! And all the children of disobedience shall come to know it!… Yes, all these insolent and rebellious peoples shall surely drink of it!

Yet here I am, beloved! Look up, My children, and give Me glory! Repent in dust and ashes! Wail and lament loudly!… Cry out! For there is One Salvation!…

Only one name by which you must be saved, One God and One Savior, only One who can fulfill your heart's innermost desire… I am He, beloved! I AM HE!… YahuShua is My name.

Beloved, come home to Me, and wait no longer. Be spared from all these troubles, which have come upon this generation… Now is the accepted time! Today is the day of salvation! Thus have I spoken it and so shall it be, for I swear by Myself, says The Lord… It has begun.

I am poured out... Why do you withhold? Let go & Surrender

April 14, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Why do you withhold, My son? Why do you suppress that which is revealed, that which you know to be true? Submit to the whole truth when I speak; embrace it, hear and so write. Withhold nothing of what I give to you, be it soft or hard.

For that which I reveal shall bring those appointed into My fullness, whether it be before or after. Trust in Me, therefore, for it is time to lay yourself down, to let go of these lusts which plague your heart, to put away these doubts which trouble your mind… It is time to decide, My son! Decide, and I shall surely finish it!

[A brother in Christ] I choose you now, Lord!

You have indeed chosen Me, says The Lord, even as I have chosen you. Yet understand this… I will no more share you, I will no more be divided in you. Decide, make the decision, draw the line in the sand! Rebuke temptation in My name; say to temptation and he who is the tempter…

„YOU SHALL PROCEED NO FURTHER! I AM THE LORD'S!' And I will no more give myself to diverse lusts, to the cares and deceits of my flesh and this world. I AM THE LORD'S!… My heart, it is The Lord's, My mind, it is The Lord's, My will, it is The Lord's, My flesh, it is The Lord's. The whole of my body, even all I am, I give to The Lord. I AM THE LORD'S!…

Yea, I pour out my life before The Lord, even as He poured out His; let me receive it! In the name of My Love, I call out in YahuShua's name, I ask to receive it! YahuShua, My Life and My Righteousness, I want Your life!

MY LORD AND MY GOD, I AM YOURS!… Do with me as You please, according to the good pleasure of Your will… I give myself away… Amen."

Those, who embrace the Bible and reject these Letters, deny My Word

My Word has gone forth, yet who has embraced It?… Who has cupped their Ears to listen?! Says The Lord

April 18, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… If you embrace the Bible, yet reject these Letters, you deny the word of The Lord; and if you embrace My Letters, yet reject the Bible, you deny the word of The Lord… For I am The Author and Finisher thereof.

Is this not how it has always been, even toward every prophet which I have sent?… Even to YahuShua, who is called Jesus and Christ, who is and was THE Prophet and Deliverer, The Mashiach?

For the people to whom the prophets were sent indeed had a form of godliness, yet denied the power thereof, saying within themselves, even one to the other… ‚We believe the Torah, yet we will reject these sent to us. Yea, we shall stone them in word and by deed, and cast all their cords from us…'

Though it was I, Myself, who had sent to them prophets, even The Messiah who is called Christ. And was not the word of God through His prophets, even the words of The Messiah and His apostles, added to the Bible?… For I do not change.

Indeed, there is nothing new under the sun… For as My people refused Me in all times past, with a stiff arm and stretched out neck, with their foreheads hardened and their hearts calloused, so it is even to this day…

For all these who dwell in the churches of men are very rebellious, an insolent and deceived people; and all these devout of Israel remain blinded, a most stubborn and high-minded people…

Houses full of blind guides, who speak to the deaf, endeavoring to teach the dumb the songs of men… Says The Lord.

You adulterous and wayward Generation… Take your Fill

April 19, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My sons, have you seen all these abominations wrought in your land (America)? Have you seen how they pollute My name day and night without ceasing, how they parade their iniquities continually before My face?… Behold, the sins of this people are very great, sins of every kind, iniquity beyond measure!

Therefore prophesy, My servants, lift up your voices and prophesy against this nation, and say to this people: I am against you, O nation of harlots! I have set My face against you, O wicked nation! Yes, the season is here! Declares The Lord.

THE DAY OF THE LORD HAS COME! AND ALL SHALL ENTER IN!… And upon this nation, once called of itself ‚Under God', I have purposed ruin, even calamity upon calamity!… DISASTERS OF EVERY KIND!… Behold, I am calling the earth to rise up and fight against you, O proud and arrogant people!… Says The Lord God.

For you are a very adulterous people, a wayward generation who have removed themselves far from Me, a people who walk in the ways of the pagan and delight in the ways of the heathen!… A WHOLE NATION WHO LIFTS UP THEIR HEELS AGAINST ME!… A nation who murders the innocent without cause, a nation who casts the widow and the elderly aside in their affliction, and forgets the needs of the fatherless!… A NATION WHO DOES NOT UPHOLD THE CAUSE OF THE POOR AND THE NEEDY!… A nation who oppresses the

alien and does not aid the stranger in their time of need, a hard-hearted generation, a very rebellious people who reject My every decree!

Therefore, thus says YAHUWAH… Yes I, The God of Israel… You shall become the afflicted, and I shall leave you fatherless in your time of need! Behold, I have turned to you My back already! Says The Lord. You shall be left poor and naked, oppressed, with no one to uphold you or listen to your cause!… A lost stranger wandering in desolate lands, says The Lord.

For My anger is kindled against you! Behold, the heat of My indignation has come up into My face, and shall burn as a raging fire in the day of your recompense! For I have seen your wickedness, and I have looked upon the deceit of your heart, O fallen nation! Therefore I am coming down to break this people, to severely humble this great nation! For the wicked have become a sore, an awful sickness spreading across the land, a disease which I shall command the earth to cleanse, until all this wickedness is consumed!

Yet I shall not make a total end. For I shall clothe all who have come to Me naked, with fine robes. I shall feed the poor in spirit, who have called on My name in sincerity and truth; indeed they shall be well fed in that day. I shall wipe the tears of the remorseful and uphold the broken, as I shelter the penitent and give grace to the humble. And the pure in heart shall behold My face, in the day they return home… Indeed all, who have washed My feet with their tears, shall be comforted for one week in the house of The Lord.

MY PEOPLE, COME UP AND SEEK THE MOUNTAIN OF THE LORD!… Come out from among them! Do it now! Run quickly, rush forward, for here I am upon My throne!… BELOVED, SEEK THE KINGDOM OF GOD AND HIS RIGHTEOUSNESS!…

For He is a strong tower against the Day, a fountain of life and righteousness for My people, a sanctuary for all who call on His name in these final days of calamity.

And though you deny Him for your hearts do lie, and though your mouths speak many lying words, even one to the other, in an effort to hide the truth from your consciences, even this truth which I have placed before your very eyes, My Word lies not!… Behold, in a loud voice I proclaim The Way of Salvation and announce the coming of The Holy One! For I am The Lord and I do not change!

Thus says The Lord, The Only God, The God over all creation, Creator of Heaven and Earth… Summer is near, for I am come!… O My peoples, come home! Return to Me and bow down! Be again united with your God! Seek union in Christ, for He is The Only Way!… It is time.

Behold, the time has come for this nation to know the indignation of The Lord; it is time for them to taste of My bitterness and to receive of My anger. Lo, this nation has tasted already, though that which was poured out was but a very small portion… My hand drawn back in anger, a call to awake, a shout from The Almighty to rouse this nation from slumber.

YET I HAVE HEARD NO REPENTANCE, OVER ALL THIS EVIL THEY HAVE COMMITTED!… Nor has this nation turned and done that which is right and good in the sight of The Lord!…

Instead, they continue in their sins, proliferating their iniquities before My face, as they shake their fists toward Heaven!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… My anger shall be poured out upon this nation! And this nation shall be shaken to its core, suffering calamity upon calamity! Even as a woman in great travail, laboring to bring forth, so shall My wrath grab hold of this nation!… And oh what a cry shall be heard, a great multitude of tears, with the wailing thereof echoing throughout the land.

For you have altogether forsaken Me! You have become a people who continually spit upon your King!… My Son, YahuShua HaMashiach, The Only Begotten of The Father, yes He who is called Jesus and Christ, THE LORD. Behold My anger burns hot! And from the least, even unto the greatest, shall the heat of My indignation be made known! For I have called to you, yet you fail to answer; I have spoken to you, yet you refuse to hear.

THEREFORE, THUS DECLARES THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL, THE GREAT I AM, HE WHOSE FACE IS FILLED WITH THE HEAT OF HIS WRATH; THUS SAYS THE LORD IN A MIGHTY AND LOUD VOICE…

Son of Man, remove your hand from this people, and no more withhold!… Let this nation now receive of the wrath of My fury! Let them come and sup from the table of My judgment! Let them eat from the plate of My punishment and drink deeply from the cup of My indignation!…

O MIGHTY AND PERVERSE NATION, TAKE YOUR FILL!

True Wisdom comes from above!

Religion, Philosophy & Science are falsely called Truth and Wisdom

April 26, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… True wisdom by nature can not be of man, nor can it be found in the earth, but is from above… Heavenly, holy. For that created was created according to the wisdom of Him who created it, and by whom all things consist, knowing their form from the beginning. Therefore, the fear of The Lord is indeed the beginning of wisdom, as it is written, and the knowledge of The Holy One is understanding.

Yet men continue to seek out wisdom, yet never find it; they search for knowledge, yet it remains forever outside their reach… For apart from Me there is no knowledge, apart from Me all understanding passes away. For I AM HE, The Only Fountain from which flows all wisdom and knowledge, The Source of all things.

I AM HE who spoke into the darkness which was upon the face of the deep, and divided the light from the darkness. Thus all things conform to the line which I have set, for My will is a rock which can never be moved, the confines in which all creation exists. And behold, the earth abides forever; and everything in it gives heed to the will of The Most High God, having come forth by The Word of My Power…

Thus that which has been corrupted shall be purified, and that which has become crooked shall once again be made straight, restored to the form in which I created it, according to that same wisdom by which it was made at the first, says The Lord… From glory to Glory, by grace of Grace.

So then, all who receive of Me grow wise, receiving of that which is pure, learning to walk in that which is eternal… As one being led along a mountain stream of living waters, filled with a fervent desire to seek out its source… Drinking from it along the way, gaining strength in weakness, leaving all behind in their holy pursuit.

Yet with the ungodly, it is not so. For the ungodly man proclaims the wisdom of the world, seeking always to lay hold on it, to make it his, all in a vain effort to gain power over his life and over all things which he thinks he owns. He shall indeed gain the world, yet shall be left wanting, when all he has built up crumbles before his eyes; for all who remain married to this world shall surely share in its end. For the wisdom of man is like him… Grass of the field, here today and tomorrow thrown into the fire.

And thus shall the wisdom and glory of man be destroyed together, along with all knowledge which had sprung up from beneath… Lies, ever-growing deceptions, which separated him from The Truth and The Life. For like lost sheep all have gone astray; there are none who know, not one who truly understands.

They run to and fro in all the earth, neither seeing or believing, grasping always at particles of dust blowing upon the wind… Worldly men sinking into the mire of their own ways, meet for death; a whole generation of dying children suffocating in the ever-shifting sands of religion, philosophy and science, falsely called truth and wisdom, built upon the corrupt knowledge of man and the evil one, all of which shall burn in the Day.

Thus says He, who is and was and is to come… Here is wisdom, true understanding: I AM. And you are in life because of Me. And all that is, even all these worlds to every star you see in the heavens, was made according to the wisdom of The Father, brought forth and established through The Son, by whom all things consist.

For I am and have always been The Way and The Life, The Salvation of God, the Only Truth from which all understanding flows…

YahuShua HaMashiach, whose name is one with The Father; Even as I am in The Father, and The Father is in Me… I AM – YahuShua … YaHuWaH

I take My Beloved and plunge this World into Darkness

April 26, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I am come to take My beloved, to plunge this world into darkness. Even with a heavy heart, it must be so…

For My heart aches… Is it not also torn?… My wounds remain and My heart bleeds still. Yet they will not come to Me, they refuse to drink from this cup which I have poured out for them.

Even so, I have given them many days in which to repent, many days to turn aside, to return to Me… Yet they will not come.

Therefore, even with many tears, it must be done… The cup of My own Spirit, of which I have poured out on all flesh, shall cease and return to its place…

Behold… The One who stays, lets.

My Bride, come out! The Wedding Supper is about to begin

April 27, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the word of The Lord, listen to the voice of your Redeemer, for thus says The Lord… Behold, the time has come! And the day is very near, when the door must be shut; behold, even now it is closing… Even so, amen.

For behold, My beloved bride has been given Me of The Father; she is chosen and faithful. Her lamp is filled with oil and burns brightly, her face is filled with beauty; her vesture, humble. She is clothed in fine linens of white and makes ready for her Bridegroom, says He who is faithful, He who is true, and is coming quickly to gather His own…

Lo, The Father has given Me her hand in marriage, and truly I say to you, O sons and daughters of men, I shall take her and draw her very near! Behold, I shall call her by name, and she shall fly away! Yes I shall marry her, and she shall remain with Me for one week in The Lord, set apart in The Father's house!

Oh My beloved, My faithful and chosen saints of the end of this age, come close and feel My embrace! Says The Lord… Oh elect of My heart, come out that you may enter in!… For I AM HE!… The Alpha and Omega, The First and The Last, The Beloved One of men's hearts, The Desire of Ages!

Thus says The Lord to the churches of men, and to all those roundabout, even to all those scattered across the land… The time has come, the wedding supper is about to begin, and My bride shall surely be taken up!

And behold, the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord shall rush in, for I have indeed spoken it and shall not repent; it shall surely be! Behold, do you not stand in the midst of many sorrows already, even ten days and seven which are about to come in? Yet you refuse to see, standing still with your hearts hardened, your minds dulled, numb and without feeling.

Lo, even by the mouths of My servants, the prophets, have I spoken to you, yet you would not hear. For I had commanded them, saying… ‚Go out, and invite My friends to the wedding', yet you turned away. Indeed, the invitation was set before you, it was even placed in your hands, yet you refused it!

Thus I commanded My servants to pour your invitation upon the ground, as a testament against you, yet you remained unmoved; and with great arrogance you sought to cast off My words, and in your pride you struck Me upon the mouth! Lo, they brought you gifts from The King, yet you rejected them, wanting no part with Me as I truly am!

And still to this day, you rebel against Me, with a stiff arm and a stretched-out neck! Behold, you wag your heads, as you slander and spit upon those I send to you, seeking always to strike them down in word and by deed! And in secret you hiss at them, with lying words and a froward mouth!…

YET LET IT BE KNOWN TO YOU, O PERVERSE AND MOST DECEITFUL GENERATION, YOU HAVE DONE IT TO ME! FOR I HAVE SENT THEM! Says The Lord.

Therefore, My face is turned from you for a time and a season, My invitation withdrawn, until you learn to no longer blaspheme, until you cast yourselves upon the ground and truly repent of all your forsaking of Me.

Thus I am sending My servants to the lowly and humble, to the poor of the land, to the spiritually broken, and among those who truly hunger and thirst for righteousness, that I may fill their cups and satisfy their need…

For indeed the invitation has gone out, the call resounds in all the earth! And those who were able received, and have come running! Lo, thanksgiving is upon their lips and hope fills their hearts, as they look always to the day our joy is made complete!

Behold, their lamps are full and their faithfulness burns bright; they have heeded the call, and have come out to meet Me!… Thus as it is written, so it comes to pass: The first have become the last; and those who were accounted as last have become first partakers of The Glory.

Therefore, this is what The Lord your Redeemer says… Come forth, all you faithful! Bring your invitation, for I have written it upon your hearts! Enter into the joy of The Lord! Come and sing praises, dance for joy, and partake of this feast I have prepared for you!

Hear Me, beloved, gather around, for it is I, your First Love!… Yes, He who has been with you always, and with Whom you shall remain, even to the end of time. For no one can separate you from My love, nor can any pluck you from My hand!…

Therefore sing for Me, rejoice and be exceedingly glad! For you are Mine, and have always been, predestined in The Beloved!… Says The Lord.

Servants, blow the Trumpet!… Sound the Alarm & Serve them the Truth

April 28, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Watchmen, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His sons who remain, those who have not departed from Me, those who are faithful and hold fast to the line…

Behold, in the midst of you I have placed a measuring line; even amidst many stones of stumbling have I stretched it out, that you My servants may follow it, that you may go straight forward. And though you yet stumble, I have indeed stretched it out before you, lest you should fall and be unable to rise up again. For the weight of this revelation is indeed very heavy, and shall be met with much resistance.

Behold, even persecution and slander shall come forth to bar your way, many voices condemning you for your actions, many accusations brought forth falsely on account of My words; lo, it has come forth already, and shall continue and increase by measure. Yet do not at all be dismayed by this people, nor be taken aback by their words; do not listen to their slander. And when they draw close to abuse you in word or by deed, do not turn and run; for I shall be with you, and I shall dwell in you like a flame of fire…

Behold, I shall make you as a fortified city against them, with high and thick walls built with strong and tempered mortar, which no man can scale nor shall an enemy break through; for no weapon forged against Me shall by any means prosper. I am The Lord.

Thus again I speak to those who have not departed in thought or in action, to those whose hearts remain close to The Holy Covenant, whose minds are set upon the goal, whose thoughts grab hold of the vision, with countenances unchanged… Adamant stones who can not be moved from My purpose, rocks of offense set in the midst of this most rebellious generation… Servants who remain in My love, who long for justice to run down like water and for righteousness to flow like a mighty stream, for the zeal of The Lord of Hosts dwells within them… Sons of The Living God, sons after My own heart, says The Lord.

Therefore, My sons, hear the word of My mouth and so do; heed My command, and do not hesitate when the decree is sent down; go forth in My name and do not relent, nor be turned aside, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken!

Yet until your days be fulfilled, and the fullness of this time comes in, this is what I command you… Trumpet My fierce rebuke and make My indignation known, without ceasing! Yea trumpet My Words, declare My wrath in every corner of your reach, by all manner of speaking and devices! Speak My words aloud, and blow the trumpet against this nation and against the churches of men, for in them am I very displeased!… Yea, sound to the four corners, blow the trumpet in all the earth! Says The Lord God.

Yes, My watchmen, pick up the trumpet and turn toward the churches of men, and declare the word of My mouth, that the sound of My voice may humble them.

Yet if they will by no means be humbled upon hearing the word of The Lord, behold, at a day and at an hour they do not expect, I will come forth from My place and strip them naked and pour out all their riches upon the ground…

Lo, I will sift them and bring forth a remnant, even from the midst of them… And they shall be left all alone in bewilderment and tears, says The Lord God.

Therefore blow the trumpet, My sons! Trumpet loudly before their faces, for the time of The Lord's rebuke has come, and the warning must be given! Go, hesitate not! Trumpet in all manner of speaking and devices, in their lots and in their faces! Go! Go and so do, according to how I, Myself, lead you! Declare it to them using the devices of men, and go also in person, two together or in a small company, and go! Go wheresoever you are welcome, even where you are hated!… BE BOLD AND GO!

Go forth and make enemies of all peoples and nations! Cause a great division, even within the churches of men! For I have not come forth to give them peace, that they may sit at ease in all their fornications, or to sit idly by as iniquity overtakes them; no, I have not come forth to make peace, but war, a great division in My members!

For this is the sword I bring, even to the slaying of every heart and the breaking up of every false foundation!… Behold, I am come forth to divide asunder and to cut in pieces, until all this enmity is torn down! Says The Lord.

NOW GO! And be to them as a loathsome sore which can not be cast off or healed, an offensive odor in the nostrils of all who hate Me!… YES GO! And make of yourselves a spectacle for My name's sake, and stir them up! Says The Lord… Serve to them the truth absolute and My strong rebuke! Serve to them every word of My hot displeasure! And do not relent, but continue on, until a great outcry has come forth against you!

And when I call you to depart from one place, seek out another; leaving your blessing with those who have given heed, blessing them in My name, even all those who have shed tears of repentance and joy upon hearing the Word of The Lord. Yet turn away from those who hate Me, for you will know them by their anger and by the darkness of their faces, and by the words of their mouths; turn to them the back, and wipe off the dirt from the underside of your shoes as a testament against them, says The Lord.

Fear not, My sons, nor be dismayed by their looks, nor give heed to their words, nor hide from any stone cast in your direction… For I am with you!… I am your strength and your shield, a strong tower which can in no wise be broken down!… For I am The Lord!… Strong is The One who goes with you, steadfast is He who is coming quickly to deliver you, who goes before you, and remains always your rearguard!

Therefore hear Me now, all you arrogant churches; hear the word of My mouth, O awful generation; for thus declares The Lord God in a loud voice… THIS IS MY WORD. And behold, I have surely set before you MY prophets. They hear My voice, and My spirit increases rapidly within them; My voice grows ever louder… Behold, My presence shall be with them as a mighty terrible one, in the Day I send them! My spirit shall be fully established in them, like a fire which can not be quenched! Woe therefore to ALL who come against them! Says The Lord God; for behold, I am coming down!

Peoples of the earth, I am coming down to you, with My left arm outstretched to judge and to punish, and with My right arm bent to save and deliver! It is time! The day is far spent, the hour is coming to a close, and behold, the fury of The Lord comes forth to punish the nations and the judgments of The Most High shall rain down upon men!… Behold, the whole earth shall be shaken, and every man shall tremble in his place, with

every countenance falling for fear! Indeed the heart of every man shall thunder in his chest, because of the terror of The Lord!

Look now and see, open your ears and hear, for though you are yet dull in hearing the vision shall surely speak; and though your eyes remain covered with purple and scarlet, it shall be made clear; and though it seems to tarry due to the darkness of your understanding, it will not tarry, it shall surely come… Behold, I am coming quickly!

Yes behold the Day, O foolish generation, and look! The Day of The Lord is here! Behold, it is at the door and is about to come in! Therefore repent, and call upon The Name!

Peoples of the earth, cry out, and call upon the name of Mercy! Call upon the only name under Heaven by which you must be saved!… My children, call out His name if you know it!

Call upon the name of pure righteousness, of majesty and saving grace! Yes, cry out to Him, saying… ‚Grace! Grace!' My people, speak His name aloud in repentance, offer up your tears, confess your sin!… Do it quickly, before the door is shut! Says The Lord.

Let My Redeemed come running & Sing... YahuShua is YaHuWaH

May 5, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, concerning the day when I ascended to The Father in glory, of which I have now commanded you to remember and keep holy to The Lord, rejoicing in the anticipation of My coming, The Blessed Hope… This is a time of great rejoicing, for I am coming quickly! Therefore come and feast at the table of The Lord, and rejoice! Give thanks, sing praises, and be filled with the joy of The Lord! Sing for Me, beloved! Sing!

Yea, ascend the hill of The Lord, with pure hearts and clean hands, offering up praises to He who is true! For now is the time for great glory to be revealed, in the heavens above and upon the earth beneath!… The mighty and awesome power of The Lord!

From the beginning of time, creation has waited eagerly for the sons of God to be revealed! Therefore hear the Word of The Lord, perk up your ears and listen to the voice of your Redeemer, for assuredly I say to you, it shall wait no longer!… Behold, through the sons of men shall The Son of Man be glorified, in these last days!

And with all power and righteous judgment, in great signs and wonders, shall The Father be revealed! Behold, His name shall resound in all the earth! For He shall set up an end sign to the nations, and I shall be glorified! In all the heavens and in all the earth shall it be made known!… For there is but One Salvation, and I AM HE!

Most assuredly I say to you, My fullness is coming, and every eye shall behold My countenance! Lo, every knee shall bow to Me, calling Me, Lord! Yea, every tongue will confess… „Jesus Christ is The Lord of Heaven and Earth, Yeshua is The Only Messiah!" They shall confess it aloud, and in the heavens shall it resound… „YahuShua is YaHuWaH!"

For I am coming quickly to establish My kingdom, and to make an end of all this wickedness, to wipe away every tear in My love… For My reward is with Me! Yes, I am coming to establish the faithful in life, for they are the elect of My heart, My Body, My Bride…

Behold, everlasting righteousness shall come in! And every eye shall behold the face of God, and give Him glory!… For I am He, the brightness of His glory, the express image of His person, upholding all things by the word of His power!… The Father and The Son are One! Therefore, let the redeemed of The Lord come running!… For their time has come, says The Lord.

I command you... Go out & Trumpet My Word to the Churches and your Countrymen

May 8, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The time has come for you to trumpet My correction to the churches of men, and to put My words in the hands of the people.

I am The Lord and I am sending you out, EVEN ALL who believe this Word and recognize The Author thereof, ALL WHO ARE WILLING. I command each of you to go out and trumpet My words; yes, each one of you, according to your faith and according to how I, Myself, lead you… Go.

Beloved, you shall go to every church near to you and to every neighbor which resides within your reach. Go forth into their lots, and leave My Word there; put it into their hands and place it upon their vehicles.

And if you approach a church, and see there a sign which says… ‚No Soliciting', you shall still go forth. For it is I who sends you, I AM THE LORD.

And when you go into the towns and byplaces, and to all places where people congregate to buy and sell, and again you see a sign which says… ‚No Soliciting', you shall not go forth, but you shall remain outside and hand My Word to the passerby. I am The Lord.

Again, I say to you, pray and go out. Give heed to My leading, and embrace that which I have placed within your hearts… For your time has come, little flock…

It is time for you to stand up, to make a stand, for you to go out and spread My words abroad or for you to depart and walk through dry places… I am The Lord.

My Heart burns with Indignation over what I see!

May 12, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to a Brother in Christ and Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says YaHuWaH, The Lord, to the peoples of the earth, to every inhabitant… I AM COME! Behold, I have called out, yet who has heard My cry?… I hear no answer… Yes, I have spoken to you, I have sent out My prophets, even arising early and sending them, yet you refuse to hear!

Therefore, hear the indignation of The Lord your God… I am against you! My anger is kindled and shall burn!… PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, HEAR THE WORD OF THE LORD AND TASTE OF MY BITTERNESS! For My heart is filled with the heat of My anger! My face burns with indignation over what I see!

Behold, the storehouses burst at the seams and are set ablaze in My hot displeasure! Every vessel boils and cracks! Wrath overflows!… Behold, My cup has turned and must be poured out!

Prophets of The Most High, arise! Open your mouths and testify! Blow the trumpet and warn the people! Shout The Lord's controversy to every inhabitant, for the word of The Lord of Hosts is sent down!…

Behold, the word of My mouth shall speak, piercing the heart of every hearer!… For the season is here and the Great Day is very near, when I shall tread upon the nations, until My wrath is satisfied and My anger abated!

Behold, the time is ending, and the Day of Wrath is about to come in!… I SHALL BE GLORIFIED! Says The Lord.

I give & I take away... Nature shall rise up and become your Enemy

May 14, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… I have spoken to you many times, O peoples of the earth; behold, I have sent out My messengers before My face, rising up early and sending them. They have gone out in the name of The Mighty One of Israel, your Redeemer, trumpeting My Word in all manner of speaking and devices; and according to that which I have given them they have spoken, for I do not change, says The Lord.

Yet you, O vile generation, have turned to Me the back, hiding your face, refusing to be healed! For in secret you commit adultery against The Lord, and in open you practice abomination, that you might arouse Me to anger!

Indeed you profane My name, and do not cease from polluting it, a most rebellious people who tread upon My Commandments and will not be turned aside from iniquity! Behold, righteousness has fled away and holiness is forgotten, as My own people desecrate My Word for evil gain!… Unruly children who forsake My Law in My own name! Multitudes of ill-favored sheep!

Therefore, behold the generation of My wrath… A people not desired, a whole generation of evil workers who destroy the garden and leave the land desolate! Their appetites are insatiable, their lusts unabated, a people without conscience, consumed by greed!… PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, YOU ARE NO CARETAKERS! Says The Lord. The husbandmen have all gone astray, every servant to his own way! The caretakers sleep in the dust, only dry roots remain! Therefore The Lord God shall lay every vineyard waste, and render every pleasant field useless!

For there are none who cleave to Me, not one truly knows Me, no one holds a listening ear. For who has longed to know My way, that they may walk in it? Who cries out in sincerity, saying… ‚Here I am. Send me?'

Why do My people rend their clothes while their hearts remain hard and unyielding, growing cold? My people, rend your hearts and not your garments! Bare yourselves before Me and be broken!… For I tell you the truth, you are fallen, from a great height have you been cast down… Behold, from you My Spirit is far removed.

And still you stand proud, saying… ‚Are we not wise in our own eyes and highly exalted? Do we not stand firm upon our own false foundations, for the sake of pride and vanity? Are we not a lavishly-adorned bride, who wears the poor for ornaments and the destitute for clothes?'

Therefore, because you are haughty and your works pretentious, walking always in covetousness like a pair of shoes, I tell you plainly, you are not My bride! Says The Lord. For none seek My righteousness as it truly is, none prepare My way before Me!

Behold, there is only darkness at noon-day, bitter waters flowing from every spring as the people lie down in death, for they have found no favor with God!…

A plague, a disease, a people mortally ill, a loathsome sore which remains uncovered; a horrible spot upon every sacred garment, a rent which grows ever wider; a multitude of dry branches ready to be broken off and thrown into the fire!… Thus is the generation of My wrath! Says The Lord.

Behold, the peoples of the earth have become a swarm of devouring locusts consuming every green thing, a forest of fallen trees broken and dying, a desolate valley where the rains have ceased and the grass is tread down! Yet there is no seed left in you; how then shall you rise?… You have destroyed yourselves, you have taken your own lives! Even now you are gasping for your last breath; your strength is all but gone from you as your life flees away!… Behold, death is at the door and about to come in!

For by the works of your own hands, O foolish generation, are you held captive; prisoners of sin, workers of great iniquity who embrace every perverse way, as they build up high walls blocking their only escape… Behold the final generation, the last of the kingdoms of men; a most arrogant and wicked generation, a people who exalt themselves over their Creator and cast off My gifts, destroying that which I created for them; an abominable people who destroy life while still in the womb!

This is MY Earth, of which you have polluted! These are MY precious lambs, which you have slaughtered! And these are MY people, which you have struck down with a continual stroke! Therefore, because you have made yourselves enemies of God, and speak as though you were God… THUS SAYS THE LORD: I am come to cut down the generation of My wrath, to strike the nations in My hot displeasure! Behold, I shall cause nature to rise up and fight against you, and the earth shall become your enemy, from which there shall be no defense or hiding place!

Behold perplexity and great fear shall overtake you, and you shall be unable to move, astonished at those things coming to pass upon the earth and in the heavens! For My anger is kindled against you, and shall come forth like fire! For The Lord God of Hosts has purposed destruction upon the earth and upon all the cities of men!…

Behold, wrath overflows My cup and shall proceed like a flood, and you shall all bow down to the slaughter! For from the beginning My plans were written and made known, yet when I called to you, you would not answer! And when I spoke to you, you refused to hear, but continued to do evil in My sight, choosing always those things which I hate, casting your lot with the deceiver, holding your heads high as you join the ranks of the rebellious!… EVIL WORKERS! REPROBATE CHILDREN!

Thus says The Lord God of Hosts… WOE TO THE PEOPLES OF THE EARTH! For The Almighty is come out of His place, with great anger and in the fierceness of His wrath, to deliver His people and to pour out judgment upon the inhabitants of the earth!

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, all you sons of perdition, kings, rulers and chief princes… LET MY PEOPLE GO! For this is MY field and this is MY harvest, MY Earth and MY people! For The Lord shall command the earth, and My people shall be brought forth; even Sheol shall give them up! Behold the command shall go forth, the trumpet shall sound, and it shall be done! Lo, it shall surely be accomplished, even in the sight of all nations!

Behold night has fallen, and great wrath is about to ensue… Yet all you churches of men have failed to hear, neither have you stopped to listen… Nor will you give heed to these words, which I have spoken in all these Letters… Nor have you considered the number of these Volumes, which I have placed before you.

Therefore thus says The Lord, to the churches of men… The day is indeed coming of which you are unaware, and the hour for which you are unprepared approaches quickly, for you are no watchmen. For I shall surely leave you desolate, in darkness and bitter weeping; I shall devastate all your lavish houses, until every harlot is made to sit upon the ground…

Behold, the light of this world shall be taken! For The Son of Man shall be sent down, He shall return and enter the house, making a careful search for His treasure. Yes, The Shepherd shall go forth into the field and gather them together, until the number is complete; and when He departs He shall take His sheep with Him, and every lamb.

For thus says The Lord… In six it was brought forth, and on the seventh was rest. In six shall it be poured out, and on the seventh shall it be brought to its end; the harvest separated, the first election chosen and made ready. For in six have I sent forth My Word, and on the seventh there shall be escape, on the third of ten they shall fly away. Behold, on the third day they shall enter in and have rest, even as it shall be on the seventh. For The Lord gives, and The Lord takes away; behold, the gift poured out is withdrawn and returned to its place. For after seven it was given, and after seven it must be taken away… Those who have ears to hear, let them hear!

Do not the early and latter rains cease after their season? And at the setting of the sun, does not the day end? Therefore I tell you plainly, night has fallen and thick darkness is about to come in, wherein the lukewarm shall be spit out and the blind shall be left all alone.

The deaf will be made to dwell in darkness and the forgetful hearer shall be confounded, and the widow shall wail upon her bed; for I shall surely leave them desolate, says The Lord…

For I had called to them, yet no pleasant answer was heard, only scorn; I had written to them, yet My letters remained unopened and were cast upon the ground; for they have hated Me and want no part with Me as I truly am.

Oh My lamps, My beloved lamps, your light has faded, your flame has gone out, for you have no oil in you and can in no wise be lit… My sons and daughters, I can not behold your faces, for the darkness of this night covers you… Therefore depart from Me, for I do not know you.

Behold, the wedding is about to begin, everything is prepared, every place set… It is time to enter in.

You Hypocrites, repent!... My Hand is removed & My Spirit withdrawn

May 19, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Question asked by Timothy, for a sister in Christ… Lord, is this really the last Pentecost?

The Lord answered… Beloved, I have poured out My Spirit on all flesh, even as I was poured out for you from the beginning, yet no one comes to drink, not one is willing to receive of Me as I truly am. Yet I have indeed brought forth rain in its due season, both the former and the latter, and still the crop wanes bearing only bitter fruit.

Behold, the voice of The Lord your God has spoken, yet few have ears to hear; and among My people, there remains only a remnant who open their heart and listen… I tell you the truth, before Me stands a very proud people, multitudes of foolish children who can not discern their right hand from their left, for their knowledge is

corrupt! All their thoughts and musings only serve to uphold their vile nature, for they do not retain God in their thoughts and from The Holy they are far removed!

Thus says The Lord… The churches of men are perverse, their ways corrupt, a wholly ignorant and vain people, multitudes of deceived children… A people who were to prepare My way before Me! Yet they have chosen another way which is more to their liking, a false image, corrupt doctrine full of selfishness and subtle deceits, practicing all things which I said they shall not do, traditions which I hate… A religion in vain!

Woe therefore, to all those who dwell in the churches of men, to all those who walk in their ways!… HYPOCRITES!… And of the hypocrite's portion they shall surely receive, unless they repent and return to Me wholly and in truth, says The Lord.

For I tell you the truth, behold, I declare it to you plainly… If I were to come down to you and speak, as in the former manner, every one of these churches of men would bar My way before Me; even every one of them would cast Me out and seek to have Me arrested!…

And though they have not seen Me, I have indeed been amongst them; And as I live, says The Lord, I tell you, they have surely rejected Me!… For I have passed through, and they have refused Me; I have spoken, and they have shut their ears to Me; I have sent to them My messengers, and they have turned them all away!

Behold, My messengers have been cast out, arrested and persecuted without cause! Even the least of these, My servants, have been mistreated by these so-called people of faith! FOR THEY DO ALWAYS TAKE THE NAME OF THE LORD IN VAIN!… From the least to the greatest, even every one of these churches of men blaspheme My name by all they say and do, even to the blaspheming of the Spirit!

Therefore I shall indeed remove My hand, and My spirit shall return to Me. For they have refused Me, days without end; long have they turned their backs on My guidance, pushing out the hand always against My correction, spitting in My face, striking Me upon the mouth… Indeed, My voice has become an abhorrence to them! For they reject every message I have sent to them through My prophets, turning to them always a deaf ear, seeking to stone them in word and by deed, slandering them in open and in secret!… THEY HAVE SURELY HATED ME! Says The Lord.

Have I not spoken to this already by the mouth of My prophet of old? Is it not written for you in your own language… ‚Make the heart of this people dull and their ears heavy, and shut their eyes, lest they see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their heart, and shall turn and be healed.' Yet they have not returned to Me, nor will they repent; how then shall I heal them?

For only those who know they are sick seek out The Physician… Yet those who perceive themselves as well will in no wise come to Me, keeping Me at bay; they remain seated firmly in the darkness of their own understanding, resting upon their laurels by which they have highly esteemed themselves.

For one who peers through stained glass can not behold his own image, nor is he able to see those inside clearly; for he sees only an outline, a blur of color obscuring his vision. And those on the inside who peer outward remain blinded, able to perceive only a shadow of what truly is; holding up the hand against the brightness for fear of the noonday sun, which is about to come in. Thus they prefer the light filtered and the brilliance masked, by means of all this painted glass… What then shall a people such as this do, when night has fallen?

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN ME, NEITHER DO YOU KNOW ME AT ALL!… For I have looked upon you, and this is what I see… STRANGERS AND THE WORLD!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… It is time, I can wait no longer, for those who are Mine must be taken, the first election must be delivered. Behold, My hand is removed, and My Spirit is withdrawn from this world and from all these churches of men; even from every individual who refuses to give heed to My voice, and embrace My correction, has it departed already…

Behold, My anger is aroused in My jealousy and has come to the full! Therefore, that which was poured out on all flesh is removed; The One who stays lets! And soon another cup must be brought forth, even the chalice of The Father's reckoning, the wrath of God which is poured out full strength into the cup of His indignation, as it is written!

Yet understand this and have peace, My beloved… Though the darkness be thick and wickedness overflow, with every man of pride who being wise in his own eyes is left confounded, I shall not make a total end. For My hand shall remain with the faithful, and My strength shall be revealed in My anointed… Behold, My Spirit shall well up within the hearts of the penitent and come upon My chosen as a welcomed rain, and they shall be greatly increased, shining ever brighter in the midst of all this darkness!

Yet My witnesses shall be beacons of hope to this lost and dying generation, men of valor who shall perform great exploits in the name of The Lord their Redeemer, The Holy One of Israel, He whose name is one with The Father! Therefore, behold The Lord's purpose, for it shall be accomplished swiftly, it shall surely be done… From My left hand judgment shall be poured out upon the dissident, yet from My right hand My servants shall drink!… For I am The Lord and there is no other; there is none like Me!

Thus those I send shall receive a bounty, of that which I had laid up in store for them from the beginning. And those who have been chosen and bundled and set in their places shall be taken, for they were faithful… And they shall have rest and receive healing in the house of The Lord… For their places were prepared from the beginning, and at My right hand they shall remain forever, supping from the table of The Lord's goodness which shall sustain them unto eternal life.

My Sword comes, it is drawn! Take My Warning seriously

May 23, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, The Lord has purposed; and all, which I have purposed to do, is established… The first of many are called, their number is accomplished. It is done.

There shall now be a great emptiness across the land. And among the churches, a void, a dullness of understanding, a great emptiness, with the way ahead unsure for those who have not known Me, for they have refused to accept Me as I truly am. Yet those, who come out from among them, shall have their eyes opened and their understanding brightened, increasing rapidly in My love. For their hearts have longed for Me, their hearts I have known.

My sons and daughters of this little flock, you have done well in My eyes and have sought to please Me, and in you am I well pleased. Turn now from the churches for it is finished.

The bride is prepared and shall soon be taken out from among them. Turn away from the churches of men and blow the trumpet to your kindred and countrymen, blow the trumpet against your nation and the rulers of this world.

Sound the alarm and warn the people, for My sword is drawn and My hand is removed. Behold, that which restrains is removed; and He who withholds, lets. Therefore warn them from Me, for the sword shall soon

come upon your nation, even upon the whole of this world, to the distress of all nations. For My anger is aroused already, and all foundations have been shaken… Yet only slightly until now.

Behold, I am come out of My sanctuary, and the arm of The Lord shall be revealed! The anger of The Lord shall be made fully known!… And great and mighty nations shall be brought down!

And woe to those who come against My people, Jacob; woe to all who come out to destroy Israel… You shall come to know the power of The Lord in His anger! In the strength of My hot displeasure shall you be brought down! Behold, you shall lick the dust, with all your rotting corpses strewn about! With all your devices coming to rest next to you in heaps!… Littering the open fields! For The Lord has spoken, and so shall it be done and come to pass, in the sight of men!

The sword comes! The pain of birth has come in! Lo, it is already upon you, O most wicked generation!… Therefore hear the word of The Lord, all you multitudes; listen and heed this warning, all you deceitful peoples of the earth…

Your labor pains shall be dire and shall increase quickly, much wailing shall be heard. Behold, the birth shall be accomplished through much suffering, with no respite, lasting seven days.

Yet it shall come to pass, that whosoever calls upon the name of The Lord, in that day and at that time, shall be saved…

For the first harvest shall indeed be lowly, of the lowly and of the innocent, and the second, plenteous… Says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth… The Lord of Hosts is My name.

The Day of Slaughter… Enemies of Israel, come and fight against Me

May 31, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… I have seen the pride of men, and how hate builds within their hearts. For My hand is removed, and who is able to withhold them? Who is able to turn them back, once their minds are set?… Behold, they shall come as a whirlwind, as a flood to cover the land. With a sound like raging waters shall they come forth from their places, and the earth shall tremble, the ground shall shake beneath the multitude of their devices.

Their intentions are not hidden, and that which they do in secret is always before My face… Behold, an evil plan has come into their hearts. And that which is conceived of in the hearts of men is known to Me; indeed, everything whispered in secret enters into My ears.

For they plot an evil thing, saying… ,The God of Israel sleeps and will not arise to defend His people. The Holy One of Israel will not see it. Therefore, let us go up and fight against the people of Jacob, and murder the inhabitants of Judah, and wipe Israel from all remembrance… Let their name die with them. Yes, let us go swiftly, and many peoples with us, to destroy them, that we may cast their name out of the earth, forever'…

Come! Says The Lord… COME FORTH! For by the blood of your fathers and by the blood of your sons, and by the blood of all your great and proud men, shall I be glorified in the sight of many nations! Behold, you shall fall upon the mountains of Israel!… A feast for the birds, a dwelling place of the worm… And in the open fields shall you leave your spoil! For I have prepared a valley… Your resting place.

Therefore come forth, all you loathful nations! Bring your multitudes with you, all your mighty men of battle! Come up for the day of slaughter! Says The Lord God Almighty. For My anger has come up into My face and My hand is raised for battle! I am poised in My strength, ready to strike you down with a great vengeance!…

Therefore come, O mighty men! Come down from the north as the whirlwind, and fight against Me! Says The Lord. And bring the fullness of Ishmael with you! GATHER TOGETHER AND COME! Bring forth the weapons from the storehouses, from Asia to the kings of the south! Come forth! For The Lord God of Israel has prepared a great slaughter!

Enemies of Israel, I call you out! COME FORTH!… For indeed, the world has turned a deaf ear, and many nations are in agreement… And not one will prevent you. Therefore, come forth! Come out and fight against Me!… It is time.

For My Name's & My Servant David's sake will I defend My People Israel

May 31, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… I will defend My people, Israel, and take vengeance upon My enemies. For My own name's sake will I do it, and for My servant David's sake shall it be done… And thereafter shall My witnesses be sent into battle…

For behold, I have only just begun to speak! Says The Lord of Hosts. I have only just begun to reveal the power of The Lord! I have only just begun to reveal My anger! Yet if it were not for the sake of a remnant among those yet to be called, and for the sake of My name in Israel, that it may be glorified, I would have destroyed the enemies of Israel already, blotting them from the face of the whole earth. Thus I have withheld My hand, and have not yet taken vengeance upon My enemies. Yet I shall not withhold My hand for much longer, neither shall My wrath tarry.

For I shall surely stretch out My hand and strike the nations, and the slaughter shall be very great! Many ten thousands shall fall in one day!… A great destruction, even of all their devices! For The Lord God shall come out against them mightily!… Very dreadful in battle! With a terrible destruction shall I be glorified in My strength, and the slaughter shall be great!… A slaughter which has never been seen in Israel, slaughter of such a kind, causing ALL in the earth to tremble!

And those who hear of it, even their ears will tingle, with their hearts skipping a beat within their chests. Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, when I have magnified Myself in the land of Israel, when I have shaken the mountains of Israel, with My presence!… Yea, in the hearts of many shall My name be hallowed, on that day.

Behold, I shall lift up an ensign to all nations! It shall be forged with fire, and painted with the blood of mighty men! With the smoke thereof rising to heaven!

For I was there, when My people were slaughtered… I was with each one, as they breathed their last; I was with them in their torment, I shared in their agony; I endured their pain, and their anguish I knew… We did weep together!

Indeed, I had handed them over, and scattered them amongst the nations, and this at their own request. For their forefathers had sworn it, and throughout their generations they have upheld it. Therefore was My anger kindled against them; thus did I drive them out and scatter them amongst the nations… Bitter enmity, great sadness. Yet I did not hold onto My anger forever, and My love never departed from them; neither did I forsake

them in their trials. Behold, I was there at the end of their tribulations, for they did behold My face as they fell asleep.

And now the time has come; the time of vengeance is very near! And I shall surely repay! Great calamity shall increase and come forth, from every corner! And many ten thousands shall fall! Multitudes will lie down, on every side!… And many will fear.

Behold, a great wailing shall be heard from one end of the earth to the other, and many will turn against Me. Even among the flocks, called by My own name, shall there be many who turn away and mock My promises… Thus that, which is written, shall be fulfilled. Even some, from among this little flock, will fall away, saying within themselves… ‚Where is the promise of His coming?'

Yet you, My sons, don't you fall away… Hold fast. Set your foundations upon The Rock, fix your eyes upon your King, set your shoulders straight and stand fast in battle array. For The Holy One is coming down to you, at a day you do not expect Him and at an hour you are not looking for Him. And in you shall He dwell fully, with His glory shown in your gaze, and with His strength revealed in the words of your mouth, which shall be your sword… Behold, His presence shall overshadow you, and His glory shall be your shield! And by the power of His might shall you perform His will, doing great and mighty exploits in His name!… Therefore, prepare and make ready, for it is time.

Now consider this, even as I had spoken it through My servant, called Beloved; yea, ponder it and also receive it: By good works you will not find Me, yet good works are found in Me. And by My works shall you begin to know Me, for My works shall be done in you.

Yet understand this also… Where human power is, pride follows close behind. Yet one who surrenders to The Lord will be given eagle's wings. Yea, nothing shall be impossible for them, for I shall be with them and in them, says The Lord…

For in that day, wheresoever I am will My servants be also. And wheresoever I go, My servants will follow. And whatsoever I decree will be done in an instant. And those who are chosen to serve will go for Me, without hesitation. And that, which I speak in this place, will be heard in another.

And no more shall My servants be restrained, by any means, declares The Lord… For it is I, The King of Glory, who has spoken it.

The ill Ones of the Flock require the most Attention

June 5, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for a Brother in Christ and for all Those who have Ears to hear

A Brother in Christ asked this question… Lord, how do I pray for those who blaspheme Your Word and persecute Your servants? How do I pray double for them? What does that mean?

[YahuShua answered] Where does a shepherd spend his time, and which of his sheep require the most attention?… Therefore, pray in like manner, says The Lord. For indeed, the ill of the flock require the most attention, and the one in ninety-nine who has gone astray shall by no means be forsaken.

And though there are many who stand inside locked gates, while you stand outside, do you not remain all of one fold? And when I have freed them, will you not all rejoice together?…

Therefore treat them as such, and pray for them, even double, and it shall be well with you… For those who arrive last shall be embraced by those who had arrived first… Therefore let your heart remember this, as you look to the day… Says The Lord.

Begin again in Me! Don't hesitate, seek My Face and ask Me…

June 7, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Begin again in Me, says The Lord, for I have not left you… Behold, I am with you even to the end of this age.

My son, you are forgiven. And in true forgiveness, there is no remembrance of past offenses; behold, even your sins of tomorrow have been washed away. Therefore, fix your gaze upon Me, focus not on your sin; give temptation no power, and to the accuser turn a deaf ear…

Turn aside and come to Me, My son, that you may quickly regain the line, and together we shall walk until you also have forgotten your sin. For I tell you the truth, it is dead already; revive it not, nor consider it as though it holds you captive. For behold, it is separated from you as far as the east is from the west… For if The Son sets you free, then you are free indeed, as it is written.

It is written also… My grace is sufficient for you, for My strength is made perfect in weakness. Therefore come to Me, and lay your weaknesses at My feet, that My Spirit may come to rest upon you… Indeed come to Me, all who struggle and are heavily-burdened, and I will give you rest.

Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and humble of heart, and in Me you will find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy and My burden is light, for all those who trust in Me… Therefore, consider My words and receive My teaching; then go and make our love perfect by your obedience.

Again I say to you, come to Me and do not hesitate, but seek My face at all times and in every season; ask, and it shall be given you…

Indeed, inquire of Me what I would have you do, then whatsoever enters your heart, which is good and brings glory to My name, do… Says The Lord Your Righteousness.

Vengeance is Mine… I shall repay

June 7, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My sons and daughters, do you believe I AM WHO I AM? Do you know I am with you?… Hold fast, therefore! For The Lord of Heaven and Earth is about to do an awesome and terrible thing, a wonder, an astonishment! Behold, the peoples of the earth shall be made to shudder, their hearts shall fail them for fear, their minds shall be cast into confusion over those things coming to pass before their eyes! For the terror of The Lord shall overtake them and ALL shall fear!… Faces paling, eyes gathering blackness.

And still the wicked will not understand; indeed, they will clasp their hands over their ears and squeeze their eyes shut. For long have they denied Me, long have they turned to Me their backs, for they do always fight against Me. Yet the wise shall understand and come to repentance; and I shall heal them, and they shall be delivered, says The Lord.

Therefore, hear the Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth: I AM COMING DOWN! And as a darkening sky brings foreboding, and roiling clouds bring forth lightning and shake the earth with thunder, and as the mighty whirlwind drops down suddenly out of the midst of the storm, bringing great destruction upon all in its path, so shall the power of The Lord be in the Day of His anger!… SWIFT DESTRUCTION FROM ON HIGH, UPON ALL MY ENEMIES! Says The Lord.

For thus says The Mighty One of Jacob… Behold, the heavens shall shake, and a great trembling shall come up from beneath!… I shall make My presence felt in the land of Israel! The sun shall be darkened, and fire shall fall from heaven upon My enemies! And with great hailstones shall I strike them in My anger; in My fury I shall cast them down and tear their companies in pieces!… Heaps of wreckage, multitudes of broken bodies littering the open fields!

Behold, I shall put a halt to all their weapons of war! For I shall rain down upon them a flooding rain, a great deluge, and they shall sink deep into the mire thereof, unable to gain any ground or foothold! Their armies shall be driven backward, bold soldiers shall cower in fear and mighty men shall flee, before the might of The Holy One of Israel! And that over which men were given dominion shall rise up and have dominion over them, plagues closing in on every side! And behold, every mighty man and proud soldier who sets foot in the land of Israel, to kill and to take spoil, shall be overcome with madness!… Brother against brother, nation against nation, every man striking his neighbor on the chest!

Behold, I shall splatter the mountains of Israel, and the hills shall drip down with blood! I shall litter the open fields with dead bodies, and the stink of your rotting corpses shall fill the air and inundate the valleys!… The smoke of your burning going up forever, O enemies of Israel! For your plans are uncovered; your loathing hearts are made known, and shall fail you for fear! For I shall cause your hate to eat your flesh like fire, as you watch all your plans return atop your own heads! Says The Lord God. For that by which you came to spoil shall become the spoil; and with the destruction you conceived so shall you be destroyed!… And behold, YOU shall become a most loathsome sight in the eyes of all nations, an astonishment and a terror to all who look upon you!

For as it is written… I will bring judgment upon My enemies, with pestilence and bloodshed! I will magnify Myself in the land of Israel and show My greatness!…

My holiness shall be revealed and My presence made known, in the eyes of all nations!…

Thus those who bore the sword in agreement shall fall upon it; And those who came forth in great numbers shall be overrun…Says The Lord.

Yet understand this, O enemies of Israel… Think not that I do this according to the righteousness of the people in the land of Israel, for they too have forgotten Me and walk not in The Way of The Lord, rejecting My Salvation still…

Therefore hear Me, for I declare it to every tribe, tongue, and nation… FOR MY OWN NAME'S SAKE SHALL I DO IT! For the name of The King, who comes quickly to gather, shall it be done! And for the sake of My beloved servants, from Noah to David, shall I remember My promises!

Then they will know, I AM THE LORD!… He who sets up kingdoms and brings them to ruin! He who set the foundations of the earth and covered them with beauty! He who also set the stars in their places and caused the galaxies to take their form! He to whom all creation bows down! He whose power is limitless and by whose wisdom all things were brought forth, whose authority is absolute!… For The Everlasting has no ruler! I AM!

Or have you, O peoples of the earth, so quickly forgotten there is a God who reigns in Israel, the same who is and was and is to come, The Almighty?! Have you come so far in your self-proclaimed knowledge, that you now believe you have done it, and by your own strength you stand?! How long shall you put forth theories as fact, and make confident assertions without knowledge?! Tell Me, are you in any way able to understand the beginning and the end?!… Foolish and deceived peoples, most arrogant generation, you know nothing yet as you ought to know, nor do you seek after true knowledge; thus wisdom remains hidden from your eyes! For I tell you the truth, you have covered yourselves in darkness! In ignorance you have brought forth, and with great arrogance you have pushed ahead, and for the sake of greed you have stepped over the edge and are about to fall into the pit! For a cloak of pride conceals your form, and darkness covers your head! Therefore all revelation has fled away, and the light of understanding has departed from you, leaving you blind and desolate, unable to discern the truth of who I am! Have you never read, from the beginning it was I who had done it, and to the end I AM GOD?!

Therefore, hear the word of The Lord… In the days of Noah, was I not more than a little displeased, My anger coming up into My face over that which men had wrought upon the earth? And in My hot displeasure, did I not cover the earth with waters from above, and open the storehouses from beneath, drowning the whole world in My bitter tears?!… BEHOLD! MANKIND HAS BROUGHT ME TO THIS PLACE, ONCE AGAIN!… Because of the multitude of sin, which spreads across every land unimpeded! Because of all this evil which increases upon the earth, everyday! Because of the multitude of tears and wailing which has entered My ears, and the outcry of the oppressed who cry out day and night, without ceasing! Because of the multitudes of slain!…

AND BECAUSE OF THE SILENT SCREAMS OF EVERY UNBORN CHILD, WHOM YOU HAVE MURDERED AND TORN IN PIECES WHILE STILL IN THE WOMB, O MOST WICKED GENERATION! PEOPLES OF THE EARTH, YOUR WORKS ARE DETESTABLE! I AM APPALLED BY WHAT I SEE! THIS GENERATION IS EVIL, SAYS THE LORD, WICKED BEYOND COMPARE! GREAT IS THE INNOCENT BLOOD WHICH REMAINS ON THEIR HANDS!…

Thus bitter sadness fills My heart and anguish grabs hold of Me, My anger builds and My fury rises up within Me, as I set My face to destroy and to wipe away, to cleanse the face of the whole earth, once again; All wickedness into the fire, every last vestige of man's invention wiped away…

Cry out therefore, wail loudly and lament, for the wicked shall not go unpunished!… BEHOLD, THE TIME OF RECOMPENSE IS HERE!

For thus says The Lord… NO MORE shall My enemies fight against Me, without retribution! NO MORE shall the transgressions of the nations continue without judgment; their wickedness shall not go unpunished! For I shall stretch out My hand against them, until all their abominations cease, until the nations fall with a great crash and the pride of the people comes to an end!… FOR MY NAME, ALONE, SHALL BE EXALTED IN ALL THE EARTH! AND NO MORE SHALL IT BE BLASPHEMED AMONG THE NATIONS! Says The Lord God.

No more shall the enemies of Israel seek to cast off My people, Jacob, for MY NAME is there! And no more shall any who dwell upon the earth spit upon the name of The King, nor pollute His Word among the people, anymore; neither shall Gentile, nor Jew, nor any among those who claim to be grafted in, who reject My Salvation or forsake My Commandments, continue on without strong rebuke and swift discipline!… I AM THE LORD.

Therefore I have indeed set My face to destroy, to break apart and to strip away; until every cracked foundation is exposed, and every corrupt house which stands so high and lofty is cast down and collapses upon the desolate; until every nation is left in ruins and the whole land is laid waste! For in their loftiness they built high, with no solid foundation beneath them! Thus the weight of their accomplishments shall crush them, until only dust and ashes remain!… For I am a great King, says The Lord, the only God of power and glory who holds infinite might, whose anger is righteous, whose judgment is true and whose justice shall be swift!

Behold, I shall surely cleanse the earth, I shall wipe the slate clean! In the heat of My indignation, I shall burn the face of the whole earth with fire, and it shall be cleansed!

Yet I have not forgotten My promises, or the covenants which I made with My servants and My beloved, My own sons and daughters who had sought after My heart. Therefore, for the sake of My covenants and for the love of My servants, because of My promises, I yet withhold the full weight of My judgment and the full power of My wrath; nor shall I flood the face of the earth in My anger, nor drown the nations in the depths of My sorrow. For that which I pour out shall not be a flood of water which covers, but a flood of judgment which shall be made plain… Yet I shall not make a full end, until every last grain of wheat has been gathered and every innocent child is gone from this place, until every last one of The Called is delivered.

Then they will know, I AM THE LORD… He who overthrew Sodom and destroyed Gomorrah, and punished Egypt with terrible plagues! YAHUWAH, The Creator of Heaven and Earth!… THE GOD OF ISRAEL!

For HOLY is The One who has declared it, and STRONG is The One who will also do it!… FOR I AM THE LORD, I DO NOT CHANGE!

I never knew you! This Bride is NOT My Bride…

June 7, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding someone who claimed to be speaking for The Lord, saying… ‚If the churches do not repent, My spirit will soon be removed.‘

Thus says The Lord… It is taken already!… Therefore, this man has spoken presumptuously, in the name of The Lord… For My spirit is removed from the high-minded, and from every church who has forsaken Me for their own way.

Behold, My anger has come up into My face, because of My jealousy, says The Holy One of Israel… For My people have turned from Me!…

Yea, they have forsaken their King, and all those I have sent to them… Lo, they have cast them off, with great and bitter arrogance, saying… ‚We are the true bride. We have no need of messengers, the prophets are dead!… Let us alone, so we may return to our slumber. The Lord delays His coming, and OUR knowledge reigns over wisdom… Let us alone!‘

Therefore, this bride is not My bride… She is a harlot, reveling in every unclean thing, an estranged woman, chasing after the traditions of men!

Churches of men, who is The Lord?! Tell Me, if you know… Who is your Lord? Behold, I came unto you, yet you did not recognize Me. I had poured out My spirit, even upon all flesh, yet you did not receive of Me. I spoke to you many times, saying… ‚Repent. Tear down all these walls built by human hands, and return to Me… Sell all your riches, and seek out the poor and the needy, and give them double.‘

Yet you refused to hear Me, nor would you give heed. Beloved, what do I see?… Hardened hearts! Great pride and arrogance!

Therefore, I shall come down to you quickly… And snatch from you all My little fireflies… And I shall take from you your children, of whom YOU have fed regurgitated food, false doctrines and heresies… In MY name!

Yea, all those among your flocks, whose hearts are true, in whom I find no guile, shall be lifted up in spite of their error. They shall surely come to sup from My table, in the house of The Lord, for their places are prepared… For I search the hearts and the minds! Says The Lord. And I, even I, shall steal them away!…

And you, oh men in authority, who have become great in your own eyes, you shall be left to your buildings and to all your fancy apparel, to all your riches, which you had sought after to worship… False glory!

Churches of men, you look nothing like Me!… Nor do you really know Me. And what of all these riches? Are they able to keep you from the Day of My hot displeasure?… No. For they have become shackles about your feet…

You are given up and left to refinement, stripped of all your clothes, left to the world, which you have loved more than Me… A world which shall hate you, in which you shall serve…

For pride has blinded your eyes and arrogance did stop your ears. Therefore, My hand shall be hard upon you, and you shall be humbled, even severely abased for your haughtiness, which you have wrought in My name, sowing false seeds in MY garden..

For by no other means shall you come to know Me, as I really am… By no other means shall you be lifted up… For it is the humble, penitent man, who shall see God!

Therefore, thus says The Lord of Glory… Come out from among them, My people! And humble yourselves, before your God… And I will yet receive you. Wait no longer… For the door is closing, and must be shut… Even so, amen.

That which is not of Me is against Me and comes from the Evil One

June 9, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, for a Sister and Brother in Christ and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding the doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as taught in the churches of men

Thus says The Lord, He who is holy, He who is true… Have I not made the matter known? Beloved, how is it you have yet to discern? Tell Me, in this doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as taught by those who call of themselves Christian, what fruit is displayed?… Love? Joy? Peace? Patience? Kindness? Gentleness? Goodness? Mercy?!

So then if it bears no fruit, according to My own Spirit, from what spirit must this doctrine come? And upon what foundation must it be built? For I have already told you, whosoever believes in The Son abides forever; and whosoever has not The Son shall perish and not see life… Therefore, you do greatly err.

Behold, I shall speak plainly, so those who have ears to hear may hear and draw close, and those who have not ears to hear may forbear and depart… ANYONE who holds fast to the false doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as taught in the churches of men, DO NOT KNOW ME! Nor have they embraced Me in truth, nor does My spirit dwell in them; I do not know them!

Thus refinement shall be their portion, and abasement their due reward, in the Great Day of The Lord! For by strong rebuke I must correct them, and with an outstretched hand I must bring swift discipline upon them; for they have surely blasphemed My name even on the highest order, polluting My glory by all they say and do!

Therefore, beloved, hear My words and also understand… You must forsake this doctrine, for it is most perverse. You must withdraw yourself from all who teach this doctrine or seek to uphold it in any way. For as it is written… You can not drink the cup of The Lord and the cup of demons; you can not partake of The Lord's table and of the table of demons… Therefore come out from among them, and be separate! Come to ME, beloved!

Come to Me and embrace Me as I truly am, and I shall also embrace you, cleansing you of all this filth which covers you, setting you apart from all these voices which have deceived you!…

Then shall that which was brought forth from a lie, as a veil of darkness to cover the heads of My people, be destroyed by the light of pure understanding and undefiled wisdom…

Crushed beneath the weight of the Truth, which I am and can only be received in Me… says He who is faithful, He who is true.

Serve Me as I have loved you… Show your Love for Me openly

June 10, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons and daughters, what is trust with abandonment? What is obedience without expectation?… Tell Me, what does it look like?… Is not your reasonable service in The One who loves you, who also gave everything for you, love without condition?…

Yet I tell you this truth… Trust is more than letting go… For it remains standing, that it must also be shown in your obedience, and by your example, and by your willingness to never deny My name, no matter the time or the season.

Beloved, I tell you the truth… Place your beloved in My hands, as I have said, for at no time were they not in My hands… For I am the gate for all My sheep, and they also will hear Me calling, in the day their hearts crumble… And they will cry out.

Yet one who has given over those they love, leaving them in My hands, must now walk according to that trust… Being an example of The One, in whom they have placed all their hope. Are you not also My hands and My feet? Are you not a voice and a testimony of Me? Therefore, at all times and in every season, do not deny My name to please others, or because of fear… Make no effort to keep the peace, for their sakes… For I am with you…

For one, who truly loves Me, speaks about Me… And one who loves Me first, placing Me above all else, has shown their beloved what true love really is, and this is to love them also… For there is no true love apart from Me… For I am that Gift, of which they are lacking… The Greatest of All Loves, which endures forever.

Therefore, to speak of Me, in the company of others, is to love them. To deny Me, for the sake of others, is to hate them… For by your silence, you show yourself to be in agreement with their doings, whether they be in ignorance or rebellion, whereby you have also revealed that your comfort is more important than the Truth…

Therefore, whoever denies Me denies love, and has forsaken their beloved, in favor of the ways of the world… A false peace, to their own hurt… For wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leads to destruction, and there are many who go in by it… Therefore, tell them how to enter in, by the gate which is narrow… I am The Way!

There are many sheep in this field… Most have wandered and gone astray. And many rage as lions and bleat as goats, yet they are no lions and never were they goats. They are ill sheep, living in a pasture which is greatly polluted… The stink thereof bringing forth a thick fog of delusion, from fear.

Therefore, from this field I have called some, a select few, to be My examples to the rest, not according to their own righteousness, nor because of their own strength or intellect… For I have given them new eyes to see clearly the way ahead, and new ears to hear Me above the noise of the pasture, and a new mouth to speak My words, at all times in which I cause them to speak. They shall serve, not because they are in any way superior to the rest, for who I call, I call… I am The Lord.

Rather, they are called, and so do as I command them, according to My own will. They have forsaken everything for the sake of their Shepherd, and will listen only to His voice, and will in no wise listen to or follow another… For they are defeated in My love, destroyed by My glory, and broken because of the power of My words, which have entered deep into their hearts, piercing them… And all this because of their heart's innermost desire, which I am the fulfillment thereof.

Therefore, this is what I say to you… Trust with abandonment… Obey without expectation… And love without condition… For in this shall you truly know Me, with your faith progressing quickly toward perfection.

Do I move you, beloved?… Am I your heart's desire? Your innermost hunger? Your desperate thirst?… Beloved, you are these things to Me! I love you! I LOVE you!… Beloved, I LOVE YOU! And of your beloved, I am desperate to hold them… I am in love with them also. Therefore, give them to Me, and in turn reveal Me in you, so they may see…

In open, reveal My love… In secret, reveal My love… When no one is there, walk in My love… Drink Me in! It is time!

Hurry! Seek out the thirsty and fill their cups, feed the hungry and the poor in spirit. And those who resist, pray for them, and be My example… They will drink later. Beloved, I love you as you are… Now serve Me, as I have loved you. Remember My words… ‚Whatsoever you do for another, you have done it for Me; and whatsoever you do to another, whether in goodness or malice, you have done it to Me.'

There is no life apart from Me… All remain in The Vine, until that, which must be, is done, and those seeking death are broken off… Now serve Me, as I have loved you!

Before Me stand many deceived Teachers who claim to follow Me!

June 12, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to all diviners, false prophets and dreamers of dreams, even to all who speak falsely in My name, sharing visions of hell and torment… You shall by no means escape the Day of The Lord's anger when it comes, for you have caused My people to err! You have led them astray with lies, by many dark speeches! By your false visions have you caused them to stumble into darkness!… Deceptive dreams and delusions brought forth from your own imaginations, all in all doctrines of demons which blaspheme My name and desecrate the truth of who I am!

Yet are you ashamed over all these abominations, which you have propagated before the people?! No! You are not at all ashamed, nor do you know how to blush! Therefore, you shall be the first to fall among those who fall!… Behold, in the time of your punishment you shall surely be cast down! Says The Lord. For wrath has indeed entered My heart, and My anger is increased on your account!

Yet MY anger is true, and MY judgment righteous, for that which I see is the whole truth, nothing is hidden from My eyes… Indeed, I know the hearts of both those who deceive and those being deceived… For I AM THE LORD.

Therefore, thus says The Lord God… Be struck down, all you deceivers! Even every one, from the deceiver to those perpetrating these deceptions, shall be struck atop their heads!

Yet let not those being deceived perish; let them be humbled in the Day of The Lord. For the discipline of The Lord shall teach them, and My stern correction shall open their eyes in the Day of Darkness. For The Holy One of Israel is great in power and mighty to save, bursting all bonds asunder, breaking every chain holding My people captive! Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, and they shall turn away from all these perverse doctrines and reject all these evil fables, for in that day they shall come to see Me as I truly am… Behold, in thick darkness brighter does the light of truth shine! Lo, even upon the ashes of that which has been destroyed by it shall My glory be declared!

Yet look upon all these who continue to perpetuate these corrupt doctrines and false visions; behold, My name is greatly blasphemed among the nations, because of them! It is polluted in every corner, where this doctrine of hell and everlasting torment is upheld by the pride and arrogance of men!… Modern Pharisees!… From the overbearing church leader to the sanctimonious priest, from the high-minded scholar to the braggart preacher, from the self-righteous pastor to the arrogant minister!… Before Me stands a whole multitude of deceived teachers who know neither Me nor My Word!

And now they have taken up the sword against Me, even Me, The One True God and Savior! For with cunning words and clever speeches they cast down My words before the people, as they seek to bring harm against My anointed!… They cease not from persecuting My messengers, as they seek always a way to slay My prophets!

Therefore, THUS SAYS THE LORD… Their arms shall be broken in their malice, and their wrists bent backward in their jealousy, as I strike them hard upon the mouth! And upon the sword which they have raised against Me shall they fall, with all they have built crumbling in a heap around them, even in the sight of many witnesses!… FOR I AM YAHUWAH, and My name is to be greatly feared!

Behold, the veil remains fastened securely atop their heads, and the darkness of their shame covers their faces, for they have no understanding! For they love to condemn their enemies and take much pleasure in passing judgment against their neighbor, for their hearts are full of hate and the spirit of Cain rules over them!… A most foolish and ignorant generation, multitudes of prideful people who refuse knowledge and reject correction, a people of wrath! I DO NOT KNOW THEM!… Neither has The Holy One entered in.

Shall I not repay?! Behold, I shall surely require it of them, for they have robbed Me! Says The Lord. Is it a light thing to The Lord, that they have went out polluting My name as they attempt to cast a shadow over My glory?! Is it a small thing to Me, that My sheep are led into the wilderness by all these self-appointed shepherds, by all these false prophets and diviners, all these so called dreamers of dreams, leaving them lost and without understanding with no lamp to guide them?!…

Shall I leave My children to die in this darkness, trapped by all these tall trees?! Shall I leave them as prey for the wolves of the wilderness, afar off, separated from God, letting them die because they remain void and destitute of daily food?! Behold, I shall feed them! Even I, Myself, shall give them food and drink, says The Lord; and lo, they shall be set free to serve in My name, once again… Oh yes, they shall serve Me in truth and righteousness and keep My Commandments, as they testify to The Salvation of God anew!… Until their head falls from their shoulders, arriving in My arms in an instant, says The Lord.

Yet the shepherds shall fall, left to starve for a whole season; and the false prophets and diviners shall become ashes beneath the feet of My witnesses, in the Day of The Lord's Fury. Yes, the pastors shall become slaves, every dreamer shall be ridiculed and put to shame, the breath of every diviner taken, with every false prophet brought down into silence, their inheritance removed… Behold, every false prophet who continues to speak lies, in My name, shall surely die at My hand! They shall not be lifted up, nor shall they pollute My name or attempt to steal from My glory, anymore! For fierce is My anger against them, and thus shall I pour out My indignation upon them! Says The Lord God of Hosts.

For I am The Lord, and My ways are not human ways; Neither shall one find Me in the ways of the world and men… For My mercy endures forever, and My anger has an end.

Thus those who highly esteem themselves shall be severely abased, falling hard upon their faces; And those who profess themselves to be holy and blameless shall be broken in pieces…

Many humble servants washing the feet of My witnesses in the Day of The Lord… For by no other means can they be brought into perfection, says The Lord.

Churches of Men… You have robbed Me! So I'll rob you too

June 15, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Regarding a large statue of Jesus, which was struck by lightning and burned down

Thus says The Lord concerning that which is obvious, a warning made plain, which shall go greatly unheeded by those with veiled heads… This is but the first of many things, of which men in the churches have built up in their pride, which shall be struck!

For they build themselves up for a show, a false goodness, foolish servants who forsake the poor and the needy in favor of the praises of men… FALSE GLORY! Says The Lord in His jealousy. For their works are perverse in My sight, and their words contemptible!

Therefore, because they have robbed Me, I will also rob them! I will tear them in pieces, breaking off all their dead members!

Behold, I shall cause their man-made foundations to collapse beneath their feet, and all shall be brought down to the ground!… Not one wall shall be left standing!

Thus shall they become as those whom they have forsaken. And they shall no more preach from their finely-crafted pulpits, standing tall amongst all their expensive ornaments, broadcasting lies with all their purchased devices… For I AM THE LORD! And I will not share My glory! Neither will I allow My name to be polluted, anymore!

Behold these great churches of men. Look upon all their riches, see how they have enlarged themselves, look how they have accomplished such great gain in the world…

Yet I tell you the truth… Upon them calamity shall come suddenly and their destitution shall be severe, and in their poverty they shall consider and cry many tears… For in that day they shall become the offscouring among many nations… Says The Lord.

The first Harvest of Many is finished... The Lowly of the Lowly taken

June 21, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For a Sister in Christ and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked during study, regarding this quote from The Lord… ‚Turn now from the churches for it is finished; the bride is prepared and shall soon be taken out from among them' – Is this only the people in the churches, or everyone? Because I was thinking of others that don't go to church, just some random person, they could repent and turn to The Lord today, and be raptured tomorrow… Right? (If the Rapture happened tomorrow)

This is what The Lord says… Beloved, you have seen well, yet only as one who abides in the world, while having blurred vision… No one can see as The Lord sees, nor are you able to look upon the heart. Those prepared and bundled will be taken, both the first and the second of My harvest… Yet of the first, it is finished…

My bride is prepared and awaits My hand… And lo, My hand is indeed proceeding forth, even as My voice calls to her already.

Behold, I tell you a wonderful thing… Your children know already, and have heard, and in their dreams they reach toward Heaven, with arms outstretched… They know Me… And long to return to the place, from which they came and has always been theirs. In the same way, all My children of the first harvest, though they have come of age, know Me, and stretch forth their hands… Some running, while others are just now standing up. Behold, even those in the grave will soon reach forth and fly away.

Therefore, the first of many is finished… The lowly, of the lowly, will be taken… Every person, in whom I see of Myself, and every innocent child, in whom I dwell, having never departed… Behold, even the mentally handicapped shall be taken, and made whole in an instant, to the glory of The Father!

Therefore, trust in Me, and believe My words also, though you can only see in part and your understanding is restrained. Believe in ME! Trust in MY ways, for the will of The Father is manifest through Me. And I am that Light, which is shown in the darkness, yet remains apart from the world… For I am set apart in glory, even as The Father is set apart in glory, the power of which has no limits and has always been… Even from everlasting to everlasting, I AM… From which I have also loved you.

Even everyone, who will come to Me, is come already, and will yet come running… For those, made for Me, were created in My image, and can in no wise depart… For they remain with Me, always, where I am… For I AM, and you are in life because of Me, and My life has no end.

You do not understand now what I am saying, but you will later… Even very soon now… For that, which is of Myself, must now return to Me… And where I am will you also find love's completion, for there is no love apart from Me. Even as The Father and The Son can in no wise be divided, in the same way, neither shall any, who are Mine, ever be divided from Me…

I AM THE SOURCE OF LIFE!… Nothing exists apart from Me! And if nothing can exist apart from Me… Yea, nothing can be outside The Father or His will… Then why, I ask you, do you fear, as though I am not able at this very moment, to set in order ALL things which the Father had ordained from the beginning?…

I AM THE LORD OVER ALL CREATION! And if I am Lord over all things, then I shall surely do everything, which is in My heart to do, concerning My beloved… For they are the heart of My heart… My breath is in them… Behold, they are living souls, made after the kind in which they were created… I AM HE…

The King Eternal says... Beloved, shout My Name, for My Kingdom is coming

June 21, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[Timothy, moved by The Spirit of God] The footsteps of The Lord shake the earth! The footsteps of The Lord shall tread the winepress of the wrath of His fury! The presence of The Lord shall break apart the tall mountains! His power shall bring down every mountain! Every high place shall be brought low! For the presence of The Lord is strong and mighty! The anger of The Lord is hot and burns in the heat of His jealousy!… Who can turn back The Lord's anger, once it is kindled? And who can hold back The Most High from performing His will?

Whose glory is like The Lord's?!… Who comes as The King above all kings wearing the raiment of God, whose majesty is beyond compare?!…

Who can withstand His onslaught or survive the power of His sword, which proceeds from His mouth?!… For He is The One and Only King Eternal!

There is no other! There is none like Him! For He is mighty in battle, and His justice is swift! His victory, absolute!… Who is The King of Glory?! YahuShua HaMashiach is The King of Glory!… Whose power is infinite, His love never-ending!…

HE is The King Everlasting, The King of Righteousness!… Whose grace is shed abroad to every contrite and humble spirit! Whose forgiveness is pure, ever-flowing into the hearts of His beloved, giving them life!… The forever young.

Thus says The King Eternal… Beloved, shout My name! For My kingdom is coming and it's yours! It's yours! Even from everlasting to everlasting, I am yours! You were made for Me, beloved!… You were made for Me!

Beloved, do you not understand? You are The Father's joy, the beating of My heart! I have never left you; at no time has My gaze ever departed from one of My elect… My sons and daughters, I am consumed in My love for you! I do not withhold! Receive of My love!

Beloved, I watch you when you sleep, from your birth until now, I gaze at you smiling; even before you came into the world, I held you… Behold, I shall hold you again! And we shall be together, forever!

Beloved, I am coming quickly!… And nothing, in all the universe, can prevent Me from fulfilling My love… I am The Loving Mercy of God! I laid down My life for you! And when I saw you during My passion, I was glad… Therefore, come to Me!

A faithful Witness shares the Gifts he has received with everyone

June 21, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Beloved, hear Me, says The Lord… Understand love and know mercy, then go and do justly as you walk humbly with your God, sharing all I have given you with everyone you meet.

For My gifts are not treasures to be hidden, but a wealth of knowledge, revelation of who I truly am… Love like no other, a gift to be shared!… Life without end for all who receive of Me.

And if they turn away, pray for them. For they know not the valley in which they tread, nor do they understand they are walking into death, for they have yet to grasp the full weight of their error. Thus those who rebel against Me, and speak evil of you because of Me, shall surely receive of My strong rebuke, judgment at the time appointed, if they do not repent.

Therefore, warn them from Me. And in doing so shall you understand love and know mercy, and do justly. For this is to love your enemies, to bless those who curse you, and to do good to those who hate you. My sons and daughters, it is time to love your neighbour as yourself!…

For only a wicked man would neglect his own people; only an evil man would fail to warn his neighbour; and only a sluggard would sleep while holding the trumpet…

Only a man, meet for death, would fail to warn the people, when the sword is about to overtake the land… Says The Lord.

Offenses must come, but they shall come by My Word alone

July 4, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My son, I have called you to trumpet, to proclaim the truth, the truth which proceeds from My own mouth… To be that example, which also speaks to the truth of who I am, testifying by action, according to the Spirit and the Word of Truth… Displaying fruit in The Beloved.

Yet by cleverness of words and witty speeches, you have caused offenses, which are void of My word as it is…

For offenses shall indeed come… Indeed it must be so… Let them come. Yet any offense, brought forth from among those whose hearts have turned against Me, knowing neither Me nor My Father, shall only come by the reading of My word, or by hearing it through the mouths of My witnesses… It shall not come by the words of My servants, but by The Master's alone.

My son, indeed I have called you out to blow this trumpet… Even as one, who shall lead My little flock in their edification, by the reading of My word… Even as I had commanded you, that you first listen, then teach, also discerning the needs of this flock, catering to those slow to understanding… Keeping all things in order, while at My table.

Yet not by a firm word shall you do this, but by a soft word of correction shall you keep My flock in order, so I may feed them… For a soft answer turns away wrath; but a harsh word stirs up anger, as it is written, the end of which is hurt. And this is the food, by which they shall be fed…MY word, and My word only…

Lest you be exalted for that which I have not written. Rather, rebuke all praise added to your account, and let your heart be warmed by another's gratitude toward your obedience… Having a clear conscience concerning your service, where you have sought to bring glory to My name, by that which has glory in itself… Supplemented by the wisdom given you, which flows from My Spirit, causing you to understand, also bringing into remembrance all I have taught you.

Therefore, My son, in whom I am well pleased, heed My correction so you may grow wiser still, bringing forth even more fruit in The Beloved… The seeds, of which, I have planted through you, sown in the hearts of My little flock, who seek to be cultivated in the good ground.

Anyone who represents Me, by way of this Trumpet, must display those things which I require, according to the purpose in which they are called. Therefore, do not cause offense among the dull of hearing, by clever words, or cast down the blind by words of your own making…

I AM THE WORD!… And by My word, alone, shall the sleepers be awakened, and by My word, alone, shall the offended be warned… Even some shall be brought forward, because of this, and they shall blaspheme My words… The hidden intents of the heart revealed by the tongues of the foolish… For this is My will, according to the division, which must be made… My ways are not human ways.

My servants shall cause no offense at all, save that which comes by the trumpeting of My Word. And those who come forward, who are offended in Me because of My words, take nothing they say to yourself, lest you also disavow the promises which must be met, for which you are also called.

Feed ALL My sheep, and warn them from Me, for the time is fully come. My bride is chosen, for she is wise… But the foolish shall be left standing outside the gate, shouting, because of the door which has been shut to them. And so it will remain, until the time be changed, and I cause them to come out from among them, high and lifted up. Therefore, have compassion on them … Pray for them… For only by great travail shall they enter into My rest…

And no more bring offense, by your own words, but let it come forth because of Mine only. For you are My representative on earth, until I come, even one among many… You bear the name of the watchmen, who stand on the hill, outside the city… The first of many, who shall be offered before The Father. Let no guile be found in your mouth… Let only the songs of The Lamb roll from your lips, and let the great noise of this Trumpet be blown by your hand, to all within the reach of its sound.

I am The Lord… Behold, I hasten to finish a great work in you, to My own glory… Even the prophet's reward… A work, which may only enter in, by way of a contrite heart and a humble, broken spirit… One whose heart is fastened securely to The Holy Covenant… One whose shoulders are set, and can not be moved, though the enemy approaches… One who trumpets the warning, in the face of every adversity.

And when one, who claims to know Me, comes and asks you for more, feed them with the sound of My own voice. And to those who take offense, who also endeavor to cast down My words, serve them also, though they will in no wise receive…

Serve them by sounding the trumpet and warning, then turn away… Quickly shaking off the dust, entrusting them to My will, to the freeing of your conscience… For they fight NOT against you… I am The Lord.

The Day is here! Heed My Warning, for My Terror comes

July 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God everlasting, in a loud voice… THE DAY HAS COME! YES, IT IS HERE! THE DAY OF THE LORD WAITS AT THE DOORS AND IS ABOUT TO COME IN! AND BEHOLD, THE GREAT DAY APPROACHES AND DRAWS NEAR!

Therefore, hear the Word of The Lord; for thus says The Lord to the peoples of the earth, to all chief princes, and to all kings and leaders among men… Bring forth everything you have from the storehouses, out into the field for battle! Says The Lord, The Lord of Hosts, The King of Heaven's armies. Run quickly, and seek out your gods of which you have worshiped in vain! Hurry, bow down to them, plead with your idols, and see if they have the power to save you from the wrath of God, which has come!

Yes, hurry now, O peoples of the earth, go hastily and prepare for war, and see if you are in any way able to deliver yourselves from the judgments of The Most High God!…

For I am a Great King, says The Lord! I am God alone, He who is set apart and holy, set apart in power and great glory! The God of Justice is My name, YAHUWAH, He who causes to be! Yes, I AM HE by whom all things were brought forth, by whom all things consist! There is no other, for I am God alone!… God Eternal!

Behold, The Everlasting had come down to you, Immanu El, yes God in the flesh; YahuShua, the express image of The Holy, the face of The Invisible God!…

And this same One, The Begotten of The Father, shall strike the great image and break apart the nations, for He is The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory!… Therefore, woe to the inhabitants of the earth! For The Holy One, of whom YOU have rejected, is coming to take His spoil and pour out judgment!… And He shall surely pour out, until the wrath of God is complete!

BEHOLD! HE SHALL ROAR MIGHTILY IN BATTLE AND SHAKE THE EARTH! For the earth trembles at His coming and heaves at His presence; it collapses before the power of His vesture and gives way, breaking apart under His feet! The islands flee away before the power of His might, and the mountains crumble at the backward swipe of His hand! For the footsteps of The Lord shall quake upon the earth, until all in the earth are humbled, until every inhabitant falls down heavily and confesses Him King, The Only Lord of Hosts!

BEHOLD THE POWER OF GOD'S RIGHT HAND, TREMBLE IN FEAR BEFORE THE MIGHT OF HIS HOLY ONE, SHED MANY TEARS! As waves in a shallow pool, the earth becomes as liquid beneath His feet, spreading forth in every direction, its sheen shattered! And so shall it be in the day of His coming! For the feet of The Son of Man shall tread heavily upon the earth! He shall tread upon great and mighty nations, and the slain of The Lord shall be great; many ten-thousands shall be cut asunder by the sword of His mouth!

FEAR THE LORD, THEREFORE! HUMBLE YOURSELVES IN THE SIGHT OF THE KING! For I shall surely pour out My wrath, for I am God! From everlasting to everlasting, I AM, forever and unchanging! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… O most perverse and deceitful generation, lie not to yourselves; and cease from all these deceptions you have propagated in all the earth! For My Word is law and shall by NO means pass away, nor shall even one tittle fall to the ground; nor can the word of My prophets fail, for I have sent them!

Therefore, touch not My prophets nor seek to do them any harm, lest that which you have considered be returned atop your own head, and that which you have done is repaid into your bosom ten-fold, according to every evil thought of your heart and every evil deed which you have committed against The Lord your God!…

For every stone you cast at My servants, in word or by deed, shall bring a multitude of hail upon all your lavish houses, the destruction thereof testifying to the power of God which has turned against you! And all those who seek to murder My chosen shall die at My hand, and those who rush forward to kill My prophets shall be struck down where they stand; for strong is The Lord's rebuke and powerful is the word of My mouth! For as it is written… ,The Lord your God is a consuming fire, a jealous God!'

For thus says The Lord… My prophets speak, behold they have trumpeted My warning to the masses, and have delivered My words to the churches of men by all manner of speaking and devices; yet few have ears to hear, few are willing to listen, for they hide their faces and stiffen their necks! Yea, they push out the lip and turn their backs on My anointed, while mocking Me! For many within the churches of men are held captive, fastened to their own doctrines, bound by their own traditions, which I hate!

Yes, many who claim to be grafted in hide behind white-washed walls, and have chosen to remain within all these detestable gates, refusing Me!… And so they continue in their rebellion, even to the persecuting of My messengers!

Therefore I ask you, who has given heed to the voice of The Lord their God? Who has come out to meet Me? Behold, the lowly have come out, the poor in spirit have come forth, the broken have sought Me out and the faithful uphold My cause; yes, these who carry Christ within them have come forward to partake of My supper, and do follow The Lamb wheresoever He goes… And behold, the day is near when He shall call out to His beloved, and those who have ears to hear will hear, and rise, and their hearts shall be satisfied.

Therefore hear the word of The Lord, O deceived nations; give ear, all you arrogant peoples who cover the earth; for you are a most rebellious generation…

Thus says The Lord God… Most assuredly, I say to you, I am indeed come in My vengeance; I am indeed come to repay the nations! For as it is written of Me, so I am!… I am jealous and will avenge Myself upon My enemies! I will avenge, for I am furious! Behold, I will take vengeance on My adversaries, pouring out wrath reserved for My enemies!

I am indeed slow to anger and very powerful, yet I will not leave the guilty unpunished! For My path is in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of My feet! Behold, I rebuke the sea and make it dry, and dry up all the rivers! Bashan and Carmel languish, and the flower of Lebanon withers! The mountains quake before Me, the hills melt, and the earth heaves at My presence; yes, the world, and all who dwell in it! Who can stand before My indignation, and who can endure the fierceness of My wrath?! For My fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down because of Me!… Yet The Lord is good, a stronghold in the Day of Trouble, and I know those who trust in Me.

Therefore, thus declares The Lord God in His anger… I HAVE RESERVED A DOUBLE PORTION OF WRATH FOR EVERY NATION WHO CONDONES THE SLAYING OF THE INNOCENT, AND A DOUBLE PORTION FOR ALL WHO STAND IN AGREEMENT! YES, I SHALL POUR OUT DOUBLE, EVEN DOUBLE AGAIN, UPON ALL WHO MURDER MY LITTLE ONES! AND BEHOLD, I SHALL POUR OUT TERRIBLE JUDGMENT UPON EVERY NATION WHO PERSECUTES ME AND MY BODY!…

TOUCH NOT MY BRIDE, says The Lord in His fierce indignation, and I may yet have mercy upon you! Behold, the anger of The Lord is aroused, and will not be turned away; it shall be fulfilled, even before the eyes of this most wicked generation! Then they will know, I AM THE LORD, He who comes forth to repay the nations, He who has come out of His sanctuary to judge the earth, to deliver His people and defend His prophets!…

THEREFORE, LET ALL NATIONS TREMBLE! LET ALL PEOPLES FEAR THE LORD! Let the terror of The Lord overwhelm the hearts of the wicked, and come swiftly upon the heads of the rebellious! Let every countenance fall and every knee buckle for fear; let all peoples be awestruck at the power of The Lord in His anger! Let the high and lofty be bowed down, let the mouth of the arrogant be clamped shut, and let every proud look be cast down!

Yet let those who have ears to hear listen to My witness and repent; let all upon the earth be broken… Deliverance for the penitent and the remorseful; a curse upon the hard-hearted and the wicked; swift

punishment upon every messenger of satan who has come forth to oppose Me; and great judgment upon the cities and high places of men… The putting to rest of wickedness, the utter destruction of every form of evil.

Thus I must stretch out My hand against the nations, and The Glory of God must be revealed from Heaven… For the cup of My indignation overflows, and that stored up breaks forth from its hold; My judgment can wait no longer…

From the depths of My sorrow to the agony of My heart, My anger rises up inside Me filling Heaven with My tears… A hard rain upon the nations… Says The Lord.

Dissolute Children, depart from Me… I never knew you!

July 6, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My people have forsaken Me, the churches of men have departed from Me! They have gone astray, they have been drawn far asunder, polluting My name without ceasing! Behold, even those among the called of Israel have turned from Me and cover their ears!… Therefore must I also forsake them when the trumpet sounds, turning My face from them when the shout is made!

Behold, I have sent My messengers to every land, one from every nation; each being sent to the people of their own land, even from the midst of them. Yet I hear no answer, no wailing has entered My ears, not one has come out in mourning… I hear no repentance at all!

Only filthiness comes forth, corrupt doctrines and detestable traditions, polluting MY name and The Messiah's, who is called Christ! Great perversions of speech to uphold their own way!… Desecration as has never been seen!

And though they do indeed have a form of godliness, they continually deny the power thereof! The churches of men are unclean, every synagogue is void and desolate! My people have forgotten Me, neither do I dwell among them, My spirit is far removed! Therefore the desolate shall receive the reward of their error, and the heathen the penalty of their idolatries, behold the churches of men shall also receive!… RECOMPENSE for every act of adultery which they have committed before My face! Yes, according to every filthy act, which they have performed in MY name, shall it be accounted to them!

Dissolute children, why do you rend the heart of God and fill The Holy One with tears and heavy sorrows?!… Am I not your God? Did I not purchase you at a great price? When did I withhold My heart from you? At what moment did I turn back, or stop to consider if you would receive Me, when I delivered Myself up for you, pouring out My love in rivers of blood?

Beloved, I poured out My life so you may partake of Me fully, that you may receive of My life, yet you want no part with Me as I truly am… Therefore, with great heaviness of heart I declare to you, I am no more your God, and you have ceased from being My people… For The True Salvation, which is revealed in Me, remains hidden from your eyes.

Did you think The Most High was subject to your conditions?! Did you think The Holy One of Israel could be transformed into an image more to your liking?! Did you presume, in your arrogance, to think the ways of The Lord God Almighty were subject to men?! And are My prophets now subject to you?!

Foolish people, wicked and slothful generation, you know neither Me nor My Word! For the ways of The Beloved you have not known, and His glory remains hidden from you. And though His grace is shed abroad, it remains far from you, neither have I beheld His form among you.

Therefore have you come out to fight against Me in your pride, and with a mouth of arrogance you speak blasphemies before My face, day and night, standing fast in your bitter ignorance… And so I have called for a witness against you! Says The Lord of Power and Glory, He who was and is and shall be, The Everlasting, who is from everlasting to everlasting… Amen.

Thus says The Lord whose name is One, to His people who are not His people… Thus is the witness which I declare against you, which I speak by Myself, of Myself, in My own name: I never knew you! Depart from Me! Depart, all you workers of hypocrisy and lawlessness! DEPART INTO THE FURNACE!… Into refinement and death! The Great and Terrible Day of The Lord!

My heart is torn, a rent which shall last forever!… Behold, the lake of My burning heart is a consuming fire! And in the heat of My jealousy I shall purify My people seven times, until only that which bears My likeness remains… The refined lifted up, the wicked consumed, destruction of every kind of evil!… For I am The Lord who was and is, even from the beginning; And to the end and forever after, I remain.

Therefore, thus declares The Lord to all peoples of the earth… There shall not be another generation, which shall grow up out of the kingdoms of men, for the kingdoms of men are finished… Never to rise again.

A Lamentation of the Lord... Captive Children & Modern Pharisees, wake up

July 12, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Holy One, Your Redeemer… Beloved, My treasure, My most beloved ones, here I am! Hear Me!…

I am poured out like wax before the fire, like a candle burning I am dripping with tears, yet you have not come to Me. Beloved, My love was poured out, My spirit fell like rain upon the nations… Tears! Great mourning!… I poured Myself out to heal the nations, blood and tears, pools of blood, the agony of My passion, My love put on open display… I LOVE YOU!

Yet who is healed in My love? Where is the harvest among the nations, according to these latter rains?… It withers, blighted wheat waning in the heat of the noonday sun, planted in the hard and cracked ground, revealing the broken roots thereof. The rains have ceased and are withheld from the land… The hand of The Holy One removed.

Captive children, held fast by the pride and arrogance of men whose hearts remain far from Me, shackled to a world of bitter enmity against God and His Messiah.

Refusing My Letters of Love, stopping your ears to My voice… I LOVE YOU!… Weeping and many tears. I had set you free! Behold, I have freely given!… I call out to you in page after page by the pen of My prophets, yet you will not listen. Even you, O churches of men, arrogant assemblies, blind guides, you will in no wise hear Me, nor are you able. Bitter children, amiss in your dealings with Me, I love you… Yet you refuse Me still, in favor of your own way.

Peoples of this world, and all pastors and teachers, and leaders among men, you are forsaken!… Given up to the fire!… The fires of My own correction, the harsh discipline of The Father… The day of refinement and bitter tears.

I LOVE YOU! Yet you have not known Me, neither do I see of Myself in you… Our hearts, torn. For I see your hearts, beloved; I see and know. Behold, I have searched, and have not found even one tittle of that which is of Me…

Cry out, therefore! Call out to your Savior! Call upon your Maker, in My name! Die to yourselves! Forsake this world and run to Me through the fire, and I shall abide with you in the heat of its burning… Until that which must be done is finished, and you emerge purified.

Humble yourselves, cast yourselves down! For I am your own Father! I love you!… Yet you have departed from Me, wasting your inheritance in a world of unbridled sin, a world which even now hates you, a world which you have loved more than Me, even yourselves.

And so, I have written to you page after page by the pen of My prophets, shouting to you in all manner of speaking and devices, calling to you across the ages, speaking to THIS generation with many tears and much sorrow, warning you of My wrath which must come and is now here and shall quickly overtake this world… And still, you push out the hand. Do you not understand?!…

I have seen it! Nothing escapes My eye! Churches of men, I have seen it!… Modern Pharisees, you fight against Me!… You fight against The God of your fathers, the One and Only True God!

And whatsoever you do to even one of these I have sent to you, whether in word or by deed, you have done it to Me!… Yet I love you still… My heart is torn, a rent which widens, a rent which you have made! Why do you tear yourselves from Me?! For apart from Me, you can do nothing!… Apart from Me is darkness, thick darkness and death.

The time has passed, beloved ones… My bride is chosen and the first election is made; the bundles are prepared and set in their places. Therefore I tell you, when you look for Me in the Day, look no more to yourselves, nor in man-made churches. Behold, they shall all be torn down, for in them I have not dwelled… I dwell in the hearts of men!

And when darkness has fallen and your tears well up, a bitter rain brought forth from a heart severely broken, from a spirit crushed by the weight of realization.

Then run and seek out My beacons, My witnesses. For they shall lead you through the fire and I shall abide with you, accompanying you on your journey…

A journey of service and great hardship, of many tears and great sorrows, suffering on every side… A journey of love and hope in the midst of great adversity, the end of which shall bring a great multitude into My love, with every servant washing the feet of his neighbor until death comes and sets you free… Caught up into My love, healed in an instant, refashioned in glory, remade in My image… Partaking of My life, fully.

For as many as I love I rebuke and chasten, bringing forth much thanksgiving, offered up to the praise of My glory… As it is written, so shall it be done. Therefore trust in My ways, for I am The King alone… Apart from Me, there is nothing at all.

Trumpet My Word alone! Warn this Generation that has chosen Death

July 19, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for a Sister in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

The following was brought before The Lord, for a sister in Christ. She said… ,I have been thinking of plastering the sides of my truck with something like, 'Adoption is the Loving Option'. I have not heard either YES or NO. The reason I am asking you to ask The Lord is that I do not want to take away from what is already on the back tailgate of my truck.' (the Trumpet Call website sign)

Thus says The Lord… Regarding the sign by which you have trumpeted My Word before the eyes of this ungodly generation, I say this… Do not detract from it; let it stand alone, do not detract from it. For My Word is fire, My every Letter purges the dross; behold, by these Volumes (Trumpet Call of God) shall I set all these crooked paths straight. For I am The Lord, and I do not change…

Therefore, let the trumpet be blown loudly! Let the call to repentance go out and the announcement be made! For I have lifted up an ensign to all nations, I have set up a standard for this sleeping generation, a bright and shining lamppost for My people, a light, the glory of which shall not be diminished but shall only increase by measure! I am The Lord.

Thus your intentions, beloved, are well and good, and the intent of your heart concerning this matter is well-pleasing to The Lord, yet again I say to you, trumpet My Word only. For in My Word is not this cause brought to light? And those who embrace My words concerning abortion, will they not repent and choose life?…

And those who reject My words and destroy My gifts, have they not chosen death?! Behold, a double portion of wrath is reserved for them; and double again, for all who refuse to repent and shake their fists toward Heaven! Says The Lord.

Therefore, again I tell you, trumpet My Word only; distract not the onlooker. For that which must be first is first, and that which I have spoken to this generation is set above all else, even above the atrocities of men. Behold, it shall surely crush them in the Day of The Lord's Anger! So then warn them from Me, for I am indeed coming quickly! Beloved, the little ones have always been Mine, and are with Me where I am…

Therefore, sound the trumpet to those who are walking into death, to those who tread the wide path, for their destruction draws near! For they have not turned aside from their evildoings, nor do they look back. Behold they continue on, pressing forward by unjust gain, stepping upon the necks of the poor, breaking the backs of the needy, as they slaughter the innocent in droves!…

Thus My anger is aroused against the generation of My wrath, My fury is come forth like fire, and shall burn. Behold, it shall not be quenched, until I have made a full end! Therefore, again I say, trumpet My words loudly, by all manner of speaking and devices, and warn them from Me!… Beloved, trust them all into My hands, for I am The Lord, the One who sees, The One who knows.

Pray & Be thankful… The Prayers of My Sheep are precious

August 4, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Beloved, pray as one who comes to Me, with all trust and thanksgiving… As one who knows that, which should be done, will be done, in The Father's own perfect timing… Oh yes, beloved, as one who comes to Me in prayer, knowing in his heart, even it is present in all his thoughts, that I AM THE LORD. For a servant, such as this, comes to Me with great peace, with thanksgiving and praise upon his lips for that which is done already… Though he has not yet seen, nor has he heard, nor is there any evidence at all that it is done, or will

come to pass according to his own expectation or desire… Rather, he KNOWS that My will shall be met, and is accomplished already…

For whatsoever I think comes to pass… And the will of The Lord is set, and can in no wise be changed… For as I AM, so is My will… It was, and is, and shall be… Therefore, give Me glory!

The prayers of a righteous man avail much… For a righteous man abides in trust absolute, wavering not, praying according to My righteousness, knowing, I AM WHO I AM… For this servant's prayer begins as it ends.

Here is wisdom… The prayers of My sheep are indeed precious in My eyes, and in My ears they are as a unique song, a beautiful song, played by the heartstrings of My beloved. Yet every song, sung in My name, whether soft or loud, sorrowful or full of joy, is received up before The Holy One of Israel, as a memoriam and testimony of the saints' devotion, even as incense before the altar… Incense, which shall indeed be poured out.

Yet I tell you this… It is poured out already, and shall yet be poured out upon the whole world, as a recompense in judgment, at the time appointed. And that which had come up, which is poured out already, is that blessing which is received back again, upon the head of the very same one who offered it… Even to the filling of their heart, if they so choose to receive it… A wonderful recompense for fervent prayer on another's behalf.

This, then, is the blessing… That prayed according to the trouble of the heart, offered up on another's behalf, comes back again, to heal not the heart of the one on whose behalf the prayer was offered, but to mend that which is torn in the heart of the one who offered it… Whether it be from anger to forgiveness, or from anguish to peace, or from tears of sadness to tears of hope and joyful expectation… From hopelessness to thanksgiving, flowing from pure trust which rests solidly upon love… Knowing, I AM WHO I AM.

For I know all My sheep… I know all who are Mine, having always known them… Behold, the entire field is Mine!… And I shall surely reap all I have sown… Not a single grain falls to the ground, apart from My will.

Therefore, hear Me, and understand My love… All those you love, I love also. And every tear you shed, on their behalf, I have shed also… Lo, I weep with you.

I know My own. Did you think I am set apart from your pain?… I know it and share it. Behold, My own Spirit intercedes on your behalf, for you know not how to pray as you should. Beloved, the intimacy we share you have not understood, for you yet keep Me at bay though I have come in… Embrace My love!… KNOW ME, AS I AM! And not as you would have Me be.

I am He who suffered for you, pouring out My life… And I was glad!… It is finished!… And that, which appears undone in your eyes, is finished also… For it was accomplished, even from the foundation of the world… Of which I was also slain… Eternal love.

Are you still sitting on the Fence?… Why do you reject My Word?

August 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for a Brother in Christ, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… One who sits upon the fence between two houses, can not enter either one. My son, I have spoken to you many times, and still you deny Me. Even now you rebel against Me, as you reject this Word spoken through My prophet. For I have indeed spoken it, yet I hear no ‚Amen'.

Behold, it is written in the Scriptures of Truth, and still you remain sitting upon the fence, with one foot planted securely in the pastures of men and the other dangling in the wind. When you called to Me, did I not answer? And when you reached out to Me, did I not extend My hand?

Yet now you turn from Me, rejecting this Word, drawing back from My hand, refusing to be replanted. Thus between us a gulf widens on account of that from which you refuse to depart, on account of that which you hold on to so tightly…

Let go, My son, let go! There is no argument, no debate! Obey NOT the commandments of men! For I tell you the truth, to choose the doctrines of men is to deny Me, and to uphold their traditions is to fight against Me! I AM THE LORD!

Thus before you I have placed an open door. Yet one may only pass through by coming to Me empty, free of the corrupt doctrines of men, standing apart from all their filthy traditions, which I hate… My son, I shall speak plainly for your sake, once again…

NO ONE who upholds any part of the doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as taught in the churches of men, shall escape the Day of The Lord! For whether one holds to it in part or as a whole, they have surely blasphemed My name, even on the highest order!

Therefore, I call you to repent, and to come out of the churches of men, to be separate! Only then shall you begin to truly know Me…

Yet if you will not come out, nor be separate, most assuredly, I say to you, I shall leave you to refinement in the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord…

For as it is written, I shall not lose one The Father has given Me; Yet I shall surely refine them, I must purge all those who are left, and by great tribulation shall they come into glory.

Therefore, all those who have ears to hear, let them hear!… For as it is written, so shall it be… I will turn My hand against you, and thoroughly purge away your dross and take away all your alloy… Says The Lord.

A wise and faithful Servant comes to Me in Spirit and in Truth

August 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Holy One, your Redeemer… What is the knowledge of man? It is a stumbling stone. And the pride of man, is it not a rock of offense? How shall the blind see, unless someone heal them? Or a man grab hold of a line, unless it is first placed within his reach?…

Such is the arrogance of men who seek out knowledge, that they may proclaim their own glory, believing falsely that they know the way already! They are deaf children, unable to hear the voice of The Living God, nor will they pay attention! For they do always refuse guidance, nor can they be led!

Yet the faithful servant of The Most High is wise, for he fears The Lord and waits upon Me with all patience and faith, nothing doubting. A servant such as this reads My Word, and knows I am The Author and The Finisher thereof, for I live in that man. Thus pride has no foothold and arrogance flees away. Behold, in him is no want at all, for The Lord is his fullness and his justification is in The Lord. And when he awakes and when he lies down to sleep, I am there… I am his life, and he is My joy.

Therefore, when a man such as this comes to an impasse in My word, according to his own understanding, what is his reaction? He continues on without hindrance or doubt, because his relationship with The Author is intimate, and his trust is without reservation. He remains at peace, and waits upon The Lord his God for the light of understanding, knowing that every word is true, ready to receive the spirit of the Word, stumbling not over its letter.

For this man, My servant, has already decided in his heart that My Word is true. And until one is established firmly upon this premise, that indeed My Word is absolute Truth, he will remain daunted; striving to see but never fully understanding, straining to hear but remaining dull of hearing.

Thus for the wise and faithful servant, all barriers are removed. For his peace is in the knowing, I AM WHO I AM, though he yet stands at the beginning, unable to see the end… An heir of all I will reveal to him, when the fullness of time has come in.

And this, beloved, is what remains lacking among you; and this is why you struggle, though it need not be… Let go, for I am enough! Be still and breathe Me in, and you shall surely receive of that which you long for, that which you need! Or have you so quickly forgotten, I am your Author? Behold, I am also your Finisher, your Father.

For it is written… ‚Fear of The Lord is the beginning of wisdom, and knowledge of The Holy One is understanding.‘ Outside of this is vanity, a false way, leading to great vexation of spirit, for I AM THE LORD. From the beginning it was I who had done it, even to the end I shall perform it; and behold, all shall be fulfilled according to My will!

Therefore, to fear The Lord your God is indeed the beginning of wisdom, for how can one know Me unless they first acknowledge Me? And how can one fear Me, unless they believe I AM WHO I AM?… He who causes to be, He who called all things into existence, The Creator of Heaven and Earth!

Therefore, this is wisdom… I AM… And this is salvation… Immanu El… And this is the loving mercy of God, in Whom all things consist… YahuShua!… By Whom you shall also receive understanding… THE LORD.

My Word is Fire!… I do not bring Peace, but a great Division

August 6, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Hosts… Behold, I had purified My servant, Israel; and in My zeal I purged Jacob, leaving his descendants to wander in desolate lands for forty years, that I might make them a kingdom of priests, a holy nation, a people set apart for My name. For I am God alone, The Only Lord of Hosts… There is none besides Me!

Therefore from the beginning I laid the foundations, and from the beginning was the Day of The Lord prepared… That My glory would be revealed in My judgments, and My power shown as I stretched out My hand against the heathen and the oppressor… That all in the earth may know and remember, I AM THE LORD!

For behold, at My strong rebuke the mighty king was cast down! And with the backward swipe of My hand the increase of Egypt was laid waste, consumed by all manner of pestilence and plague! For in My anger I greatly afflicted the people in the land of Egypt, even to the firstborn of man and of beast, which I killed with death.

Yet Israel, My inheritance, remained untouched by My hand, nor did I allow them to be harmed in My judgment… Lo, even death passed over them when I saw the blood upon their doorposts, though My wrath covered all of Egypt and pestilence and plague inundated the land!

Thus by the power of My own right hand I delivered them, and by the strength of My arm did I bring them out! And when their enemies pursued them, I rose up and fought for My people, Israel! Behold, by the breath of My nostrils I opened a way for them in the midst of the sea; and they escaped, crossing over dry-shod, while the waters stood roiling on the right and on the left!

And when I had brought them through to safety, I looked down upon the army of the Egyptians and greatly troubled them; behold, I covered them in My anger, and crushed them under the weight of the sea! Thus the slaughter was very great, causing all who heard of it to tremble… Behold, I caused My name to resound throughout the generations on that day, that all nations may fear The Lord and know, there is no other god besides Me!

Yet how did My people repay Me?!… With grief! Yea, with a multitude of complaints they troubled Me, until I was sorely displeased! Behold, ten times they tempted The Lord their God, though I had shown them My glory by many mighty signs and wonders in the land of Egypt and in the wilderness!

Therefore, because they rejected Me and refused to give heed to My voice, I stretched out My hand against them; yes, many were cut off from the earth and from their people, among the generation who had provoked Me to anger.

And not one entered into their inheritance save those whose hearts held fast to the promise, whose countenances did not waver, for they were of a different spirit and had shown themselves fully worthy; neither did they cease from giving Me glory, offering up praise and thanksgiving in My name, at all times and in every season… Therefore, only two sons of Israel entered the promised land, of the generation who had provoked Me to anger; only two were chosen to lead the generation which came after.

For I am The Lord God of Israel, The Only God, He who is great in power and clothed with eternal glory!… I CHANGE NOT!… Even from generation to generation, I AM THE LORD.

Therefore I ask you, what is this I see among My flocks; yes, even among you, the small of My flock?… Pretense upon pretense, hidden agendas and darkness of faces, many ill sheep looking to tread the line when it so suits them, forsaking My ways when they become inconvenient, fleeing in heart and mind when the heat of My face is revealed… A most wayward people, foolish children who know not My ways, turning their face always from My correction!

And what is this I hear amongst the churches of men; what is this I behold in the hearts of many, even some among this little flock?!… Grumbling and secret complaints! Behold, My own beloved have reproached Me, saying… ‚Speak not the Word of The Lord in the fierceness of His wrath, nor in truth which is absolute. Remove from us all these sharp words; speak to us smooth words, prophesy to us deceits. Let us be at peace in our ignorance, and take solace in the darkness of our understanding. Let all accountability pass from us, let it go far away and never return.‘

Therefore is The Lord risen up in His hot displeasure, and shall bring every heart forward! Every evil thought and hidden intention shall be revealed and brought into the light; all shall be put on open display! The multitude of their errors shall be shown up, and the faith of many shall be revealed for what sort it truly is!… For they have surely hated Me, says The Lord, rejecting both Me and My Word!

Yet I have indeed bestowed upon this generation a multitude of gifts, a great number of words, words of warning and unsurpassed wisdom, words of exaltation and correction, calling all in the earth to repent!

Lo, I have expounded many words of unending love, with great passion, revealing My Mercy which endures forever! Behold, I have proclaimed the way of salvation, time and time again, and He whose name is The Salvation of God! Yes, I have blown the trumpet and called forth My watchmen, I have struck the gates and rattled the doors, I have shaken the foundations of the earth!… And still the people hold fast, clutching the pillars and shoring up the doors against Me!

Yet from the beginning I have established the line, a narrow way which I had placed in the midst of My people, Israel; and in My mercy, I revealed The Way in which all people should walk; even now I have placed a plumb line in the midst of all who say they are My people, setting all these crooked paths straight… Or do you still suppose that I have come forth to bring peace on Earth? No, not peace, but great division!

Behold, I have come forth to correct and discipline, to rebuke and pass judgment, to make war and divide the spoils!… For My Word is fire!… Stoking the flames of the elect and searing the consciences of the lukewarm!… Setting the hearts of the wicked ablaze with anger, and causing the indignation of the rebellious to rise up against Me… That I may divide all people asunder and allot their portions!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to all people… You shall be undone! And all who rebel against Me shall be torn in pieces! And you, even you who are called Christian, shall also be tried; behold, like silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times, so shall I purify you; even I shall burn away your dross, until you also have become a holy people set apart for My name, grafted in. For I must refine My people and separate My flocks, as a shepherd separates the sheep from the goats, as the hired man calls them out from amongst them. For I am their Shepherd, and in the hired man I shall surely dwell.

Yet if they refuse to come out, they shall surely endure the consequence of their error. For the churches of men hold fast in their pride, and sit still on account of their arrogance, saying…

,This is my house, and these are my people by which I am called; I will not come out! For we alone are righteous, and we together will not give heed to any trumpet. We will reject every call to come out, we will refuse all messengers sent to us by God, lest He expose our guilt and uncover our shame. For only those who come in their own names, and bear the marks of our affiliation, will be embraced; and only those who bring us food, according to our own pallets, will be accepted. Let us alone!'…

Has The Lord's table now become contemptible in your eyes?! Has The Way of God become unrecognizable to you?! How is it My voice has now become altogether foreign to you, O churches of men?!

Therefore, thus says The Lord God to the churches of men… Because you have spoken in such a manner, with your hearts revealing the same, and because you have pushed out the hand against the cleansing of The Lord, choosing rather to revel in all your uncleanness, you are given up and shall be purged by fire!… Refinement in the Day of The Lord!

For The Lord your God is a consuming fire, My every word a purifying flame; the presence of The Lord is an oppressive storm, which abases the proud and causes the high-minded to flee! And that which I have spoken to this generation, is it not a sword with which I shall strike at the heart of this people?! For I shall surely set all these crooked paths straight, and burn away the dross!

Yet for those who trust in Me, and in whom My spirit dwells, My words are like a strong tower set in the midst of battle, which can in no wise be broken down!… A great trumpet blowing upon the hill outside the city, which echoes throughout the waste places!…

A waving banner for this generation. A bright light, a beacon, shining in the Midst of this present darkness!… A rod of justice for the oppressed and the persecuted, a loosening of the chains placed upon My people, the

breaking apart of every shackle… Freedom for those who love Me, Deliverance for those who understand, Strength for the weak, grace to the humble, Manna to nourish the penitent.

Therefore hear The Word of The Lord, for thus declares The Lord… All those who depart the churches of men shall come and sit at My table.

And those who remain unmoving, holding fast, resting proudly upon their laurels, shall receive the recompense of their error. For their fate shall be even as the house in which they have placed all their trust, a house which is already condemned.

For I am The Lord alone, and I will not share My glory; nor shall any corrupt house stand, though man has endeavored to place My name there… No more shall My name be polluted because of you, O churches of men! No more shall the name of The Son of Salvation be perverted before the multitude, because of you, O houses of harlots! For you have surely committed adultery by your doctrines, and have played the harlot by your traditions, welcoming in many lovers!…

For thus says The Lord… The Son of Salvation bears My name, and I His. For The Father and The Son are one, even as My Word is one… From the beginning, ONE! Therefore, I am coming down to you, once again, to purge and to divide the spoils… To pass judgment upon the inhabitants of the earth!… Says The Lord.

Seek Me & Put your Trust for a Healing in Me alone

August 13, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for a Sister in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

A Sister in Christ wrote… Hi Timothy. I was wondering if it would be too much to ask of you, to lay your hands on me for a healing. I have herniated discs in my neck after an injury at work. I know that I will get healed. The Lord has been continually healing me since I got hurt. We are moving to Colorado from Illinois, and we'll be passing through Nebraska this coming Sabbath. If it would be possible, I would love to hear from you, to tell me where we can meet with you. Thank you so much!

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, what is the power of man?… He has little, and what he does have avails nothing. And what healing is accomplished by a man, who has no knowledge of medicine?… Are there not physicians for that?…

Yet the gift of healing, by the Spirit, is true… And healing, of this kind, comes by faith, even by complete trust in Me and the power of My name… Having little to do with the one who calls upon it.

Even Timothy does not have this gift, nor does the power to heal reside in any man. Yet Timothy has performed it, but only when My presence was strong upon him, and when My will was spoken in his ear, that he should call upon My name to perform it, which I did, both from a distance and by the laying on of hands… I am The Lord.

Yet of you, it is not My will that Timothy should perform this… It is My will that you pass him by, and look to Me. Look past him and seek My face, and build trust in The Beloved, for this is also what I require of Timothy… Wherein flows peace and healing of every kind.

And what do I require of a daughter? And what is pleasing in My sight?… A daughter who loves Me, placing Me foremost in her heart… A servant who remembers My Commandments, and takes delight in them, even to do them…

Resting in Me on The Sabbath, of which I had sanctified from the beginning… A blessing which I have made for her, by which she also reveals her love for Me, in the keeping of it… I am The Lord.

Destroyed in My Love... I am in Love with you, are you in Love with Me?

August 19, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

A Brother in Christ asked this question, during men's fellowship… ,He says to let go, be broken, give up… How do we do that? How do we go about it?'

[YahuShua answered] Until one gives up, they can not find success… When one is utterly defeated, will they have the fullness of The Victory, says The Lord. My son, by what power did Peter walk on water? By what means shall you be destroyed?… Ask of Me, and I will surely do it. In what way is a man destroyed in Me?… Answer, if you know.

Yield, My son!… Give up everything… Stop holding on so tightly, to that which must pass away… I am enough!

What was it I withheld in My passion?!… Name it, if you are able… Beloved, oh My most beloved sons, I gave up everything! On what account did I allow the destruction of My flesh?… Beloved, answer!… I was destroyed, because of My love for you! I gave up everything, because of My love for you… I LOVE YOU!

And by this, alone, must you also be destroyed; and because of this, alone, must you also give up everything… LOVE!… My love… LOVE… The Power of My love… Your heart's devotion, your innermost desire realized… The full realization of just WHO I AM…

For My heart is a consuming fire! And when you partake of Me fully, then, and only then, shall you be purged. Be destroyed in My love… Cry, wail, be undone…

Withhold no more! I am in love with you!… Are you in love with Me? Am I your One and Only Consuming Passion? Does your heart burn within your chest, at the mention of My name?

Do tears fill your faces, when considering My love? Are you undone, when apart from Me? Do you know how I feel?… My sons, have you considered how I feel?… Beloved, I am undone, when My beloved depart from Me!

My heart breaks when My children forget Me. My wrath is kindled, and My jealousy burns as a raging fire, when My beloved are led away!… Do you not understand how I am moved by you?

You are Mine!… Make Me yours also. Ask!… For I am He. Let go… Give up… I am enough… Says The Lord.

I am calling you out!… Woe to Those, who mock this Trumpet

August 19, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Little flock, and you, the small of My flock, hear My words and give heed to My speech, says The Lord… Beloved, drink deeply from My cup and be filled, that you may know The Loving Mercy of God; taste of My tears, that you may understand.

For thus says The Lord your God, The Holy One, your Life… Beloved children, I am calling you out, and from the midst of this world I am drawing you out; and lo, some of you have given heed already. Yes, even I am calling you out from the midst of your countrymen, from the midst of your peers and kindred, from the midst of all who dwell upon the earth…

That you may be separate, that you may be set apart in truth, a lowly people who wait upon The Lord with joy and trembling, a flame, a light, a beacon shining in the midst of thick fog and encroaching darkness, until I come.

Yet My people do not come out, nor are they willing to stay separate. For they do not hate the company of evildoers, and at the table of the wicked they sit at ease. Even among this little flock are some who remain unmoved, holding their cup, sighing.

Beloved, The Lord your God has shown you The Way! Even I have provided this lamp for your feet, lest you should stumble in the darkness and fall into a pit! For the darkness descends, thick darkness gathers, and is about to cover the earth! Thus in My mercy I have placed a beacon in the midst of this desolate land, a light which shall reach even to the ends of the earth.

Behold, I have forged for Myself a silver trumpet, and placed it in the hand of My watchman. For the flames of the people flicker, and are about to go out; and the winds of deception do not cease, but have only increased by measure in all the earth. And oh how easily My people are led astray, how easily they give heed to every wind of doctrine, to every false expectation and arrogant assumption; they are continually led away! For none have truly discerned, nor are they able! They turn away in their hearts, and within their minds they have departed.

My beloved departs from Me, she cleaves to the breast of another, for the way of The Lord she has not known!… Therefore My tears flow down, and My face is wet with grief!…

For I have called to My well beloved, yet I hear no answer! I have lifted up My voice to My people, yet who has come out to meet Me?! In My zeal, I stretched out My arms to gather them together, yet few have assembled before The Tent of Meeting… Few have given heed to the sound of this trumpet!

For there are many who claim to serve Me, there are many who say they are My servants, a great multitude who claim they are My people, yet are not My people; for they do not observe justice, neither do they seek to do what is right! For I have surely looked upon them, I have set My gaze upon all who call upon My name, I have searched and passed through.

I know the thoughts of My people, and the hearts of My elect are known to Me. For I am God, very close at hand… Thus I shall purge My people and set apart My elect, I shall surely sift and separate the people; I shall cause a great division in all the earth! For I am The Lord.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I call to My beloved, to all who have ears to hear, I call you to depart from this world in thought and in action; to reveal your love for Me by all you say and do, to put your love on open display; to rest in Me on the Sabbath day, and receive of My blessing; to honor My Holy Days, and remember, that you may also understand; to hold fast to the Holy Covenant and no longer depart from the word of My commandment.

Yet among you, I see some who turn not their foot away from doing their own pleasure on the Sabbath Day, the day which I made for you and called you to remember and keep holy… Beloved ones, did I not sanctify the seventh day from the beginning?! Did I not write The Commandment by My own finger, and make it a perpetual covenant?!

Yet the churches forsake My Commandments, and do not honor My statutes. Even among this little flock are some whose faith has begun to wane, who depart from My ways and continue to work on the Sabbath, who do their own will on My Holy Days… Thus those who forsake My Sabbaths have revealed who is first; let them depart. Even with many tears I command them to depart My table, says The Lord, that they may go their own way.

Thus says The Lord… My people lack knowledge and do not understand; My beloved shut their eyes and do not discern; their ears grow dull, and they have forgotten how to listen. They turn from what is most needful, and do not choose what is right… Behold, upon a cracked reed they have placed their trust, they lean heavily upon a way which is not good.

Therefore their way shall crumble before them, their reed shall break; and they shall stumble, they shall surely fall, and the heart of this people shall be pierced. Therefore My eyes are full of tears, My heart is heavy with grief! For the cry of mourning is heard at noonday; great wailing breaks forth in all the earth! For the wound of this people is grievous, their affliction most severe.

Yet who shall plead their cause in the Day of Calamity?! Who shall bind up their wound?!… For they have rejected all healing medicines and turn away from the remedy. Those they followed have abandoned them, and their trusted allies do not seek them out…

Thus even the most upright among them shall fall. For the highly exalted shall be brought low, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled, when The Lord God comes to shake the earth mightily!…

For as it is written… The Day of The Lord of Hosts shall come upon everything proud and lofty, upon everything high and lifted up, and it shall be brought low!

For thus says The Lord God… I have surely set My face against the generation of My wrath! For the people have made lies their refuge, and under falsehood they have endeavored to hide themselves! Behold, they have made a covenant with death, and with the grave they are in agreement!…

Yet it shall not stand! Says The Lord. For I am He who speaks in righteousness and am mighty to save! For in the midst of great calamity I hear, and from the midst of terrible judgment My arm is able to deliver, even a great remnant of whom The Lord shall call!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to His little flock and to all those who have ears to hear… I call you to consider, little flock, to consider deeply and now see with greater eyes. For I have blessed you in a way few have regarded, nor have any seen the like since My apostles walked with Me in Israel. Indeed, I have opened My mouth and spoken to this generation through My prophets, I have revealed secrets and made My plans known, for I do not change, says The Lord… Behold, My way is prepared before Me, as I set all these crooked paths straight!

Yet who has truly considered, and who is able to comprehend? For there are none who realize, there are none who understand. For My people walk about as one heavy with sleep, as one caught up in the midst of a dream, unable to perceive whether they are awake or sleeping… My people are dull, they are heavy with sleep, yet I shall surely awaken them! Behold, I shall cause the hearts of My people to skip a beat, and the hearts of the multitude shall thunder in their chests!

For thus says The Lord God… As My prophet of old, to whom I said… ‚Go out, and stand on the mountain before The Lord', so have I called out My beloved from the midst of this wicked generation, so shall I call out the remnant from the midst of thick darkness, from the midst of thick clouds and darkness! For The Lord God shall pass through, and a great and terrible wind shall tear into the mountains and break the rocks in pieces!

The earth shall be shaken violently, and fire shall scorch the face of the whole earth!… Therefore, woe to those who do not give heed to My words and mock this trumpet! Woe to those who turn away from My voice and shut their ears to the quiet utterings of My spirit!

WOE TO ALL WHO REFUSE TO COME OUT! Oh My beloved, do you not love Me?! How is it you take no pleasure in My Sabbaths, and turn your face away from My Holy Days?… Beloved, I am married unto you! You are the desire of My heart! Have I not prepared your way before you, that you may come to Me?! Have I not prepared a place for you, that you may be with Me where I am?! Yet when I look upon you, I see only lukewarm children, a dim light, a lamp whose oil is depleted, a flower of the field quickly fading.

For in your youth I knew you, when you came forth from the womb you were Mine, and in your early years you remembered Me and knew My face… Yet now My beloved hides her face from Me, under the darkness of the veil her countenance is concealed. For her heart is far removed, and the way of The Lord she has forgotten…

When I look into her eyes I do not see of Myself, My glory has departed… The beautiful ones have all gone away… Darkness covers the earth.

How long shall My people treat Me as one who is made to stand afar off, as one who must wait in an outer room until called for? How then shall the dull in hearing hear My voice?! How shall the hand of the weak clasp the hem of My robe?!…

Beloved, you have lost your grasp, yet are unaware! Your feet have become entangled amongst briars and thorns, yet you have made no effort to loose them! For who can endure the Day of The Lord?! Who is able to stand in the Day of Judgment?! Who, in all the earth, is able to pass through the fiery furnace unharmed?!

Hear now the word of The Lord, little flock; perk up your ears and listen, all you who call on His name; for the mouth of The Lord your God has spoken: Behold, there is a day coming quickly, a day and hour which remains unknown to you, in which I will call you to stop what you are doing, that you may come and worship Me. I will call you to keep this day holy, and you shall do no work, and it shall be to you a Sabbath… And lo, it shall also be fulfilled a second time, says The Lord.

On this day, I will call to you through My prophet, and you will come out and worship Me, each in your own house, set apart, with your beloved set apart. And in each household shall it be decided, it shall surely be revealed… Who among you loves Me more than these, more than themselves, more than this world. Yet those who fail to come to Me, without condition, even all those who refuse to come out, their ears shall grow dull and they shall be unable to hear, neither shall they escape.

For I am The Lord, and this is My will… That one whose flame burns hot, whose love for Me runs deep, now display their love for Me openly. And that one who is neither cold nor hot depart from Me, until the time comes and is fulfilled, that by great distress their flame is stoked and becomes a great fire, glaring in the eyes of the passerby, shining in the midst of the cold dark night… A warm heat drawing others toward it, even all those who shall seek to be warmed by it; yet at the same time singeing others, even to the point of death, all those who sought to destroy it.

For I search the heart, says The Lord; I alone know the mind. The thoughts of My beloved are known to Me, and the plans of the wicked are not hidden from Me. Behold, I look upon the innermost thoughts, I am aware of every hidden intention. For I am The Lord, He who separated the light from the darkness; from the beginning, I

am He who formed it and brought it into the light. Thus pretense is not at all becoming a servant of The Lord, neither is the world a garment which My elect shall wear.

Beloved, strip yourselves naked, cast off these filthy robes! Wash yourselves, make yourselves clean!… Turn away from this world, and come to Me! Yea, lay yourselves upon the altar, and become a living sacrifice unto The Lord!… The planting of The Lord, a pleasant plant set in the midst of My vineyard… My beautiful ones grafted in!

Yet My beloved are held captive and seek not the way of escape. Indeed, those within the churches of men say… ‚We are delivered!' Yet they are not delivered, for they have no knowledge, nor will they receive correction; they cleave to a false way and worship a graven image. They are battered and they are bruised, yet they do not come to Me that I may heal them!… Behold, they are like the swift dromedary, who runs to and fro in the desert. Who can control her when she is in heat? Indeed My people appear docile, yet they can not be tamed, neither will they sit still! For My children are stubborn and will not lay down; they refuse to be broken!

They are strangers, yes, they are strangers and go after them! They love the voices of strangers and embrace strange doctrine! They cleave to foreign traditions and practice abomination in MY name, for they have not known Me! Says The Lord… How long shall My beloved wander in desolate places?! How long shall they strip the fruitful field bare and pollute the living springs of water?! The innocent are destroyed, and the earth is forsaken! The cities of men are a harbor for every foul and detestable bird, a nest full of every kind of evil; great wickedness dwells there!

Therefore the earth shall rise up against the sons of men, and nature shall break forth in its fury and fight against them, until all in the earth grow weary and the heart of this people is torn… A rent which is deep, a rent made wide! The earth shall shake and rumble from beneath, the cities shall break apart and the towers shall be toppled, and the glory of man shall be utterly broken down!…

Behold, the blood of the slain shall cry out from the ground, and the blood of the innocent shall be remembered, when The Lord God strikes the earth with plague and famine and the waters turn to blood! For the generation of God's wrath shall be shaken, the generation of His fury shall be broken without hand! Behold, the storm is already overhead, the whirlwind breaks forth from the midst of the clouds! SEEK SHELTER! For the hand of The Lord is turned against the sons of men, and the arm of The Lord is stretched out against the inhabitants of the earth!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… Beloved, I have spoken to you firmly, and with a stern voice I have declared the controversy of The Lord; with a multitude of words and unending mercy, I have spoken and shall continue to speak. For I am The Lord, I change not; I do what is right, I alone know what is most needful. Thus I have called for a right heart within My servants, and I require My people to walk in My ways without reservation, yet no pure works follow. Yes, I have called for works befitting a servant of The Lord, yet the works of My disciples last only for a moment, then quickly pass away…

Works done out of obligation, works without trust, fruitless endeavors performed for the sake of pretense, in a vain effort to keep the door open! For My people have not known Me, neither do they have any love for God in their hearts; self-preservation is their only concern!… BELOVED, AWAKE! Awake from your slumber! Awaken your hearts to The Majesty on High! Embrace the full revelation of WHO I AM, of all I have done! For The Word of The Lord flows like water, My love runs pure! Therefore embrace My words and receive of My love, that it may flow from My heart through yours, that you may be filled with My spirit to the bearing of much fruit in The Beloved!

Therefore hear and understand, receive of this word and write this wisdom in your heart, for upon these words does all life, all knowledge, and all truth rest, even by which all things consist… I AM THE WAY, THE TRUTH, AND THE LIFE!

And this is pure undefiled love, the only means by which The Law of The Father may be fulfilled: You shall love The Lord Your God with ALL your heart, with ALL your mind, with ALL your soul, and with ALL your strength; and yes, beloved, you shall love your neighbor as yourself. For this is to walk in Me, this is to abide in Me, the only true religion in which is life. For apart from this is only enmity and rebellion against God, the ways of the world and the evil one, darkness of faces, bringing forth much pain and death, a multitude of tears and heavy sorrows.

It is high time that My servants learn to walk in My strength, for the day is far spent. It is time for those I am sending, to drink deeply from My cup and receive of My spirit fully, that My grace may cover them as they prepare My way before Me. Let all others fall away, let the obstinate depart and the lukewarm pass to the wayside, until that which was planted at the first takes root, and that which was sown in the dry and cracked ground is watered once again.

For I am coming quickly, and I shall surely call out, and the first of many shall be gone from this place! Behold, I shall reveal My glory and the power of My strength, and The Word of The Lord shall speak! Desolations shall continue until the consummation, and the hidden treasure shall appear out of the ground! Like gleaning grapes, or as grain left behind by the reapers, so shall I gather the remnant in the day of grief and desperate sorrow!

For I am The Lord… I know what is most needful, I alone do what is right… And though I afflict, I will also heal; And though I strike the people in My wrath, I will also bind up their wounds… Behold I shall bring the kingdoms of men to utter ruin, and make the face of the whole earth desolate; For I AM HE who shall create new heavens and a new earth, in which justice shall run down like water and righteousness like an ever-flowing stream…

For as I have spoken, so shall I speak; as I am, so shall I be… Says The King of Power and Glory, The Only Lord of Hosts, the Holy One of Israel.

Addendum for a better Understanding... Thus says The Lord… O beloved, how quickly some of you turn outwardly to look for meaning, when the answer remains within you… One Love, One Way, One Truth, One Life, One Consuming Passion, the only means by which you shall escape.

Beloved, where I am My works follow and are made plain, for all good things come from Me. And that which has a veneer of goodness, yet did not come forth from love, is not of Me… A lie, dead works performed in pretense, by which one has attempted to impress others, that they might receive praise from men and approval among their peers; when in truth it is only themselves they have deceived, covering over a wound which remains unhealed, even that same wound which I received in the house of My friends.

The Measuring Line, by which all is measured

August 23, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, you have sought Me, in this you have done well, yet the fullness of My love you have yet to understand. For you have only tasted, having taken but a single sip from the cup of My glory. Indeed, in your mind's eye you have seen, but only dimly, a passing glimpse of The Majesty from on high… Therefore, I now ask you, to take a leap!

A leap of understanding, a leap of faith, of steadfast trust! – A leap which few truly desire, from which most flee away. – A wondrous leap wherein one lands solidly in My love, wherein peace flows beyond understanding and knowledge of The Holy One is made complete, wisdom of such a kind in where the former fulfills the latter, wisdom which remains rare among My people.

For those who sit at My table, also having one who speaks for Me in their midst, shall be tried by a greater line than their fellows… A measuring line over which many stumble, from which many depart. A measuring line, of which the churches hate and the world seeks to destroy. A line which has no beginning and no end.

Beloved ones, I tell you the truth, the people of this world do not know Me. Therefore, I have come close to unstop the ears of all who long to hear My voice and obey it; I have drawn near to open the eyes of all who desire to look upon My face and partake of My glory; and behold, I have poured out My spirit to restore the hearts of the penitent, to breathe new life into all those who embrace My Words and seek to remain in My love. Yet the hidden place waits eagerly for the time.

For I am come, and have come already, and behold, I shall also return and reveal My glory! I have not departed from My people, for My spirit dwells in My own, and I shall surely heal them; some broken before the time, and many more after.

Yet there are those few who will be broken in an instant, wailing, tears as a river flowing down My bosom… For I tell you the truth, each one of you shall saturate My robes! Beloved, you shall die in that day! Every burden lifted, every tear wiped away! No more pain or sorrow, every hurt passing away, destroyed in My love, healed in My strong embrace! And in that moment your life shall begin anew, in My life!… You in Me, I in you.

Therefore, understand the power and majesty of the love of God, which I am… For the measuring line, of which I speak, is a cord which can never be cut…

The same line by which all is measured, the line by which right is separated from wrong, the line wherein love flows pure in unending righteousness, purging away every last bit of dross within the hearts of My beloved… BELOVED CHILDREN, I AM THAT LINE!…

There is no other way, for I am The Only Truth! And apart from Me there is no life!

Beloved, My heartstrings remain securely fastened to the hearts of all My elect, whether they are awake or sleeping, afar off or close at hand. For My life is a line which can never be broken; behold, My love endures forever! Therefore come to Me, and I shall give you rest. Be drawn to Me, that I may lift you up. For I tell you the truth, My wrath is coming, behold My anger is already here; My fierce jealousy burns like a raging fire and is about to come to the full!

Yet do not waver, but understand. For My wrath is required, and the foundation of My anger rests solidly upon My jealousy, by which My unending sorrow is also revealed. For My wrath is born of sorrow, and My anger bursts forth as a husband jealous over his bride, My fury as a father protecting his children, as one mighty in battle breaking through the lines!…

Recompense upon ALL nations who offend, upon ALL who have harmed My beloved! Vengeance upon ALL who have slain My little ones, upon ALL who took part in the murder of the innocent!

Behold, there is only one among you who has glimpsed My anger, for what sort it truly is, only one who has tasted of My tears.

For My people do not know Me, and those within the churches of men refuse to accept Me as I am, nor do they seek to understand. For when I warn them of My wrath or speak of My anger, they do always turn to Me a deaf ear. They cannot bear to listen, nor can they discern.

Behold, they hate the sound of My voice, and will not give heed to My correction; they reject and slander all those I send!… Beloved, they no longer recognize Me, and want no part with Me as I truly am!

Therefore, My wrath shall come upon them on a day they did not look for, and My anger at an hour they did not expect! Behold, upon the whole world I shall pour out My judgment in that day!

Thus I call all those here, even all who embrace My Letters, to take a great leap, to grab hold of the line! For I am The Lord, The Creator of Heaven and Earth!…

Behold, I am also your Father, your Husband, your most beloved Friend, The Loving Mercy of God! Therefore fear not, but understand… When you partake of love, you partake of Me. And when you understand love, then will you know Me as I truly am…

The mystery of God revealed in the arms of The Beloved, The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer, your Life, your Righteousness… YahuShua-YAHUWAH, The Face of The Invisible God… The I AM.

My Judgment & My Mercy

August 28, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to hear – Regarding the judgment of those who are raised at the end of the thousand years

Thus says The Lord… In the Consummation, all judged, according to their works, will surely die... For none are saved by works…

Yet if in that day, one calls upon The Name of Salvation, in true repentance, with sincere remorse in their hearts, they will not be judged… They will pass from judgment into life… Even as you, even as those before them… For I am The Lord God, whose mercy is without end… For the Promise is never-ending… And all, who come to Me, will I in no wise turn away.

Yet understand this… I look upon the heart, and know the truth of the words which the mouth speaks, for the heart can not lie. Therefore, many will cry out in that day, great multitudes will call on My name for mercy, yet those appointed to death will receive their due reward, and those appointed to life will enter therein… This is judgment and mercy, according to truth.

Therefore, when the multitudes are judged, they will indeed be judged according to their works, for the books will be opened and their works will be made known… Even every idle word will be examined and accountability assigned. And they will be repaid according to their deeds, in which they have condemned themselves. Yet those who humble themselves before Me, taking responsibility for their works, confessing their deeds with great remorse before The Holy One, calling on His name, will surely receive mercy of another kind…

For The Holy One and His works now stand in their place, interceding on their behalf… And His works are life, and not death. His works cast out judgment… Where only Salvation and Life remain, with arms wide open.

Behold, My son, you shall be there, and many others with you. And you shall stand outside the gates testifying, testifying with a loud voice before the multitude… Lo, you shall judge angels and wicked men alike… You shall shout The Lord's proclamation, even in concert, with one voice.

And some will come out from among the multitude, and many more will be condemned. The condemned shall go into silence and rest from their deeds, departing from the evil in which they had walked, for it has wearied them. And they shall rest, being blotted out forevermore, for even in the destruction of the wicked is My mercy revealed… But the newly redeemed shall enter the city, being met with much rejoicing.

Thus have I spoken it, so shall it be done. Behold, The Maker of Heaven and Earth has spoken to His servant, whom He loves, and has given him that glimpse to ease his troubled heart…

Trust in My glory, and seek no more to understand My Word according to the letter, nor grab hold of it as though it can be fully grasped by any man. Rather seek to know Me, as I am… From this knowledge does understanding flow into the hearts, of all those who love Me… And they shall have peace, for I have loved them. For My will is that they come to dwell in My love, and know Me as I am… For the revelation of My love is understanding, opening the door to true knowledge of who I am.

Therefore, rest in My love, and seek first The Kingdom and My righteousness… And watch how quickly all these things are added to you… I am The Lord.

The Power of the Words My Sons shall speak in the Day of the Lord

September 29, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold My sons, who walk before Me… They shall not always walk before Me.

For the day is coming when I shall go before them, and follow close behind them… I shall also dwell within them. And as the angels which I had placed at the east of the garden of Eden, and the flaming sword which went this way and that, even in every direction, to guard the way to the tree of life, so shall I protect My witnesses from harm.

For I had sent the angel to block the way to The Tree of Life, yet in the Day of The Lord, The Tree shall be in you, My sons…

Even as you will be its branches, partaking of its fullness… Even of the strength of The Root. And if My servants partake of The Tree, and the fullness of The Tree dwells within them… Then who shall be able to approach them, to do them harm?!

For the day approaches, which shall bring forth the beginning of the end. And the prophets I send shall be as those who had gone before, yet they shall by no means pass away… For as the word of their mouth is, so shall they be also. They shall come and go amongst the multitude, seen and unseen.

They will slay the mighty and humble great and powerful nations. For the power of My own Word shall proceed from their lips… And whatsoever I cause them to speak, whatsoever I cause them to declare or pronounce, shall immediately follow… Lo, it shall be done quickly, it shall not tarry.

NOT ONE WORD shall fall to the ground!… Each word shall be as a piercing dagger! Lo, the Spirit of The Lord shall push them backward, as a mighty wind toppling the hearers… Yea, as a terrible tempest bringing down great men and mighty nations!…

Even to the slaying of armies and every company, who dare to come against My messengers, or against My people whose name is the remnant!… I AM THE LORD!

It's Time to let go!… The Thief comes to steal away the Light

October 2, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse during an Online Fellowship, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Beloved little flock, whom I have bundled together in My name, I am with you… Yea, I am in the midst of you!…

Lo, I shall speak and not withhold My words. For there are some among you who have not yet come to Me, to sit at My feet, to receive of My will, seeking to walk in it fully. There are still some among you, who continue to go this way and that, always looking to the left hand and to the right, giving heed to every desire of the mind, fleeing because of fear, walking according to their own wills… Failing to recognize that I, yes I, am near! Behold, I am very close at hand, to each and every one of you!… Yet you have failed to see.

Beloved, BELOVED, the time is ending!… Where are your hearts?!… For I have endeavored to wean you as one young in the faith, whose time has come… That you might come to stand and walk… As one who is now able to partake of solid foods. Yet some among you remain unwilling… Yea, some of you are not yet ready.

Therefore, I am coming quickly and will take those who are ready… Those who have treated others as they would be treated, and done to others as they would do unto Me… Yes, all those, in whom I see of Myself, shall be snatched away!…

Bringing forth many tears… Tears of joy and great gladness among the first, and tears of sorrow and much heartache among the last… Much wailing… Behold, a great outcry shall break forth among the rebellious, even to the gnashing of teeth. Even so… amen.

Beloved, I have not forgotten you… Indeed, you never escape My eye. From the beginning I have known you, and from My love you have never departed, though you have endeavored to remain far from Me… Treading the path of the world, walking always in your own way, destitute of love… A hardened heart crying in this present darkness, hiding from the Truth which is, and was, and is to come…

The Truth which shall shine bright in that day, with all darkness fleeing away, to the healing of many tongues, peoples, and nations!… Even all things, which ail My sheep, shall pass away in that day!

Yet there you are, trapped in your own shadow, fleeing from Me… Taking shelter in that which consoles you only for the moment, soon revealed in the light of the morning to be a lie and a deception… Lies and deceptions, which only serve to lead you further down the road of your captivity… Heavy-laden, bearing burdens which are no longer yours to bear…

Beloved, break free!… I am Your Freedom! Stop running from Me! Cease from all this pretense! Stop staring at the enemy in the mirror, and come to Me! I have defeated the world!… Having also gained the victory, over that which has hurt you… It is time to let go.

Fear not that which I bring, nor that which I am about to do, which shall bring a multitude into perfection… I AM THE LORD. And that, which I have created for My joy, is held securely in the palm of My right hand… Molded still… For I am The Author and The Finisher… Creation's Creator!

And if I am The Author of Life, even of all you behold with your eyes, shall I not finish the work I have begun?… Indeed, I shall finish it! Yes, I shall see to it! For though you remain unfaithful, and though you

waver, I remain always as I am… Faithful and true… Unmoving in My purpose, steadfast in My will… For as I am, so shall I be always.

Therefore beloved, now is the time!… Run! Come and see! Seek out My will for you… Beloved, seek Me out!

Behold My face… Come and look upon Me, and partake of My glory… The glory of The Only Begotten Son, who is as The Father, for We are One! And those, whom We have called, shall also be made one, even as they shall be made one in Us, to the glory of The Father, to the joy of The Son… ONE.

Tarry no longer, lest you be counted as one who has shown themselves unworthy… As one who lags behind, left alone in the midst of sorrows… A multitude of pain and hurt… Having loved this world, and those who dwell in it, more than Me.

Prepare therefore, and make ready! For I have given you all you need… Beloved, I have poured Myself out for you… Yet none of you have come to Me, nor have you embraced Me, according to how I have called you.

It is time, beloved… It is time!… The Holy One comes! The Lord of Sabaoth comes!… Behold The Lord of Hosts!… The Thief comes, to steal away the light, and cast this world into darkness!… It is time… Says The Lord.

A wise Servant and the Line & The inner and outer Court

October 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship – For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A Brother in Christ asked… Hey Timothy, I'm being faced with a few dilemmas… A close friend made me the godfather of her son. They are having a birthday celebration for him this Sabbath, then having him christened at a local church. I've been praying about this, and feel that it would be okay to go to the birthday, but I'm not sure about the christening. I want to do what is right in The Lord's sight, having proper reasoning for my decision.

[The Lord answered] My Son, you ask of My servant questions, yet in the asking you ask Me… Before you have I set many things of great importance, of which you have put forth no answer, nor offered yourself in place of your lack. And now you come before Me, to ask of My servant things regarding obedience, concerning that which I have called you to be separate from…

Therefore, here is My answer… One, who serves Me in truth, must show themselves worthy to serve, according to that which must be first, also placing that which they love to the side, embracing the call of The Lord fully… Or how shall I send them? I speak not of being made worthy according to My sacrifice, being accepted in The Beloved, but of the worthiness shown by those who forsake their lives in this world, that they might find their life in Me… Which is life eternal.

Behold, I shall speak shortly, and in a loud voice I shall reveal My will through My servant, and he shall write… And the line shall be drawn, it shall be set, and no one will pass over it.

Lo, I tell you a mystery, which shall be made known… Those who depart, and obey My voice, will pass to one side; and those who refuse to the other… One on this side, and many on the other. And those who pass over, to those who remain on this side, shall escape, and some of them shall serve. While those who refuse My voice, even to rebel against Me, shall remain on their own part, on the other side of the line which The Lord shall draw…

By this shall the inner court and the outer court be measured. And all found on the outer court shall surely die, for they remain outside, though they hold fast inside their own houses, which I hate… Placing all their faith in a house doomed to destruction, which must shortly be torn down. Yet those, who come out from among them (from the Churches), shall enter the inner court, though they are seen as outcasts and heretics… These shall surely live, escaping all these things which I am about to do.

Behold, I have given My servant, whom I love, a foretaste of that which I am about to do… Even of this last trumpet blast, which is about to sound for this short season, before the time. I AM THE LORD.

[A Brother in Christ] Amen. I may have been foolish, I am not seeing with greater eyes… Is that birthday on the Sabbath wrongful also? I'm so caught up on these small matters. This is not good.

[The Lord] My son, a wise servant, who lacks understanding, seeks out a prophet of The Lord who is true, that he might receive understanding by the word of The Lord…

Yet wiser still is the man who would be My servant, who seeks out the things of God by way of Him, who was sent and is about to return, that he might understand by the word of The Lord spoken already…

For a full plate left uneaten grows cold, and is thrown to the dogs after the guests have departed, says The Lord.

Remove the Scales from your Eyes, so you may see Me, as I truly am

October 5, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Word's Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship – For a Sister in Christ and for The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My daughter, when you face the truth as it is, concerning your true face which you behold in the mirror, no longer lying to yourself, then will you be able to see Me as I truly am… Says The Lord.

Beloved daughter, you have not understood My speech… For the enemy in the mirror, of which you should flee from, must first be recognized and accepted for the sort he truly is… Looking past the veneer, over which you have painted to hide the heart's true nature…

For those, who embrace that which they keep hidden, even from themselves, in that they may bring it forward, shall be set free…

Yet those who remain clothed before Me, covering over pretense with pretense, have forged chains of unforgiveness, by which they remain chained…

Come to Me, and bare all before Me!… By no other means may I clothe you in these new robes I have made for you.

Have I not formed you, beloved?… Am I not your Maker, having formed you in that secret place, innocent and blameless… Naked? Is it then too much to ask of My beloved, to return to Me in the same manner by which you were created?… Little children, return to Me as a child! Run to Me as an innocent child would come!

Cast off all these robes sewn in sin… See them for what they are! Beloved, you have made them and put them on!

I have stripped you naked and washed you. Why deceive yourselves any longer, clinging to that which is passed away?… All your efforts, by which you attempt to justify yourselves, is in vain; all your efforts to appear clean, only serve to cover you in shame. Think not that I speak to My daughter only… I am speaking to each and every one of you, My sheep!

No longer pollute My love!… RECEIVE IT! Cease from lying to yourselves! Cease from seeking after human praise! Cease from seeking out human approval! Cease from marring My image!… See Me as I am!

You ask inside yourselves… ‚How shall I do this? I remain blind, and my ears are dull of hearing, and my heart is not right, Lord.' Have you not read, it is I who had done it?!… Even from the beginning, I AM HE!

Pray, My treasures, pray… For I shall speak again, yet for now I shall quiet My voice, for you are not at all able to bear it.

One in Me... The Bridegroom is coming, go out to meet Him!

October 6, 2010 – From The Lord, YahuShua HaMashiach – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For Jason and Jayse, and for The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[Jason] I wonder what the definition of a church of men is?

[YahuShua] How shall the church of My body be one in Me?

[Jayse] By Your spirit?

[YahuShua] And when standing in and by My spirit, where do you stand?

[Jayse] In You, Lord… YahuShua.

[YahuShua] Amen… Yet where do I stand?…

I stand completely set apart and holy, set apart in glory. For I am not of this world, and those in whom I dwell must also come to be as I am, where I am… Set apart and holy… From glory to Glory, by grace of Grace.

Therefore, those within (in the Churches of Men) can never be made one in Me. Only those, who stand without, shall be made one… And at midnight, a cry was heard… ‚Behold, The Bridegroom is coming… Go out to meet Him!' (Matthew 25:6).

Beloved, understand this also… As long as My insolent sheep remain within, they can never be made one. Therefore, I shall indeed tear down, I shall uproot and destroy… Supplant, rebuild and restore, uplift to make them one! Says The Lord.

[Jason] Thank You, Lord. You are great… You are Mercy, You are Love, You are Never-ending and Everlasting!… You are Abba, Father.

[YahuShua] Amen, I say to you… For I AM… Yes, I am He. You are right to call Me ‚Abba', for that is who I am, and you have been a son to Me… Even until the Day ends, it shall be so. And who, I ask you, shall overcome even one son of The Most High God?

[Jason] None, save You. Do You overcome us?… Overcome me, YahuShua!

[YahuShua] I shall indeed overcome you and create you anew… You in Me, I in you… Yet in the world, no one evil of heart shall overcome you, for that which is restored in My image shall never die, nor can any approach Me, for I shall dwell in you. For The Son of Man came to seek and save the lost… Behold, I am coming again… Yet before the time, I shall indeed return and gather, and reveal My image through My witnesses… For as The Son of Man was, so shall My witnesses be also.

[Jason] Lord, should I continue to fast?

[YahuShua] Come to Me, by way of your closet, and I will lead you.

And still some of you wonder why I have not spoken concerning you, you who will not go for Me in the Day… Why do you ponder such things or worry? These shall be in the world, and the world shall hate them with a profound and bitter hatred. Therefore, I speak to them of overcoming the world, so they may trust and have peace. Yet those gathered and those martyred shall no longer be in the world… What more shall I speak to them? For they will be with Me, where I am.

And do you still think, that this type of fellowship with Me is only attained by way of My prophets, whose ears I have opened?… Come to Me! I am with you always, even to the end of this age, even until time has lost all meaning… And yet you strive and worry.

It is time to fulfill My words in yourselves!… To trust with abandonment, to obey without expectation, and to love without condition, says The Lord.

This is the final Blast of this Trumpet & My last Call to come out

October 6, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons and daughters, hear the word of The Lord your God… I have set you apart… And now I set you up for persecution. Fear not, for I am The Lord, and the strength of My hand shall be with those who blow My trumpet…

Though the sound of this trumpet has quieted among you, even I had commanded you to turn away and quiet yourselves, and set yourselves aright in My presence… Yet of My purpose, come now and open your eyes to My glory, and see that which I bring against this nation and all its houses, which are called by My name.

Am I not The Lord who sees, The God who hears?… Behold, I know! All is before Me!… And I have judged, and I shall bring judgment.

Therefore, I shall command you, and you shall obey My voice, even it shall fill the hearts of some of you… And this final trumpet blast, before the time, shall be blown. You will not be alone in your sounding, for you shall sound this trumpet in all manner of speaking and devices, according to how I, Myself, lead you.

Behold, I have called others already, who are going before you to sound, to shout The Lord's proclamation in all the earth… Even one to every house called by My name, who shall shout The Lord's controversy against the churches of men… And the last of My bride shall be called out, the last of this harvest separated from among them.

Behold, the line shall be drawn, and the inner and outer court measured… Even to great tears and wailing, and much gnashing of teeth. For I have looked upon these houses, and I have seen only harlots!…

Feasts, which I despise, and sacred assemblies, which pollute My name… I loathe the sight of them! Their doctrines I hate, and their traditions make a mockery of My majesty! Therefore, I swear by Myself, says The Lord… All those, who refuse to come out, shall surely die!

The time has ended, and My spirit is removed… My hand withdrawn from the earth! Therefore, all those who have despised Me shall be warned, and those whose hearts remain uneasy shall be called out… And the called out shall surely live, and those who refuse My call shall surely die, says The Lord…

Behold, I have declared it!… For am I not The God of Judgment?!… Shall not My people fear My name, and bow before the glory of My majesty?!… Am I not a great and mighty King?!

And if I am a great king, where is My reverence? Where are My faithful subjects?… For it has become a rare sight, a rare thing in this land, to see a good and faithful servant… A servant who fears The Lord, who loves the name of The Lord, who abides in My love, one who hangs on My every word. It is indeed a rare thing in this land, to see a servant who stands firm for My name and testifies to the Word of My majesty.

Therefore, all these 'servants' of Mine shall surely die, and their every sanctuary shall be torn down, never to rise again… For they have served in My name, appointing themselves. Their mouths shall be shut, until I see fit to open them again! In that day, the penitent shall serve, and they shall die, and this shall be their only escape.

And of all those who refuse to come out, being wicked, they shall die also, yet their bodies shall rot in the streets, with the beasts of the field and the birds of the air coming to feast upon their flesh… They shall not escape!… I AM THE LORD. Yet of those who refuse to come out, being wild and bitter wheat, they shall enter into the city which I have prepared for them, and they shall serve in My name with a new voice, until they come into the city where their service shall meet its end… And they shall die, testifying of My name without fear, in the city called Martyrdom.

I am The Lord… And My judgment shall be brought forth swiftly… For it has begun already, and shall be brought forth in its proper order and season. Therefore, this Word shall be completed, and you shall blow this trumpet… And its sound shall be a call to come out, and its strength shall be a warning of wrath and judgment.

My sons, take from amongst My word and begin the final trumpet blast… Take from The Volumes of Truth, and from The Scriptures, the same, and blow the trumpet until The Holy One comes to gather. Cease not!… And when My servant delivers the whole of this word, take it also, and shout to the churches of men. Trumpet My wrath and the call! Sound the trumpet of alarm and war!… The trumpet blast of coming judgment.

Behold, an outcry shall break out against you, and you shall be as a traitor in their eyes, as one possessed of demons, messengers of satan. But do not at all be dismayed by their accusations, nor deterred by their looks…

Let no one's hand prevent you, or any man's arm bar your way… Behold, I am with you!… And I shall deliver you, and My strength shall rise up in you!… For they fight against ME!

Lo, they shall bring against you all manners of falsehoods and slanderous speeches. Fear not, nor turn aside from My purpose, for you must warn them from Me. Do not look upon them with contempt, nor wish punishment to fall upon them… For I am The Lord, and I have judged… I will repay, vengeance is Mine.

Do not let your heart be caught up in the noise of their speech… Turn a deaf ear, and listen to My voice, only. For though this thing you do is difficult, though it be very hard and wrought with tears and hurt, even as stones cast at you from every side, it shall prosper in due time.

Understand this… To warn your brothers and sisters, even to your neighbors and countrymen… Whether they will hear, or whether they will indeed forbear… Remember, this thing you do is LOVE…

For only an evil man would turn away from warning his fellows, when he has knowledge of coming calamity… And only a wicked man, meet for death, would save himself, while forsaking those nearby to the sword… I am The Lord.

My sons, I have spoken, and I have chosen you to join My angels in this trumpet… Even as My jewels, who I have set in the midst of this dark place, to reflect the light of My coming, to testify to the glory of My majesty, to proclaim My word upon the earth…

For the time of The Lord's rebuke has come… And for the last of My bride to come out, says The Lord.

I am calling you out! For My Judgments shall rain down from Heaven

Come out of the Churches of Men and I will receive you!

October 7, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the word of The Lord! Thus says The Lord… Prepare your hearts, My people; yea, cup your ears and listen, all you who call of yourselves Christian. Pay close attention and heed My words; for it is I, your Redeemer, who speaks…

And behold, I shall indeed open My mouth once again, and the sound of the final trumpet before the time shall be heard; the line set, the division established, the last of My bride called forth, says The Lord.

Yet what of all these who have not given heed to the sound of My voice, who do always turn away from My commands? What of all these who stiffen their necks and refuse to come out of the churches of men, people who hold fast in their pride, arrogant assemblies who have altogether forsaken The Lord their God?… THEY SHALL SURELY DIE!…

Yet all those who call upon the name of The Lord in that day, in truth, with sincere remorse, shall be delivered, yet so as through fire. For I tell you the truth, there is indeed a death of a man unto death, and a death of a man unto life; yet he who willingly forsakes his life in this world, for My sake, has already passed from judgment into life. Therefore I, even I, The Lord God of Heaven and Earth, am calling you out!

I AM CALLING YOU TO COME OUT FROM AMONGST THEM, AND TO BE SEPARATE!… That you no longer be given to the fornications of the churches of men, nor be caught up in the filth of the pagan!… That you cease from committing adultery with all these strange men of unclean lips, who dwell amongst a people of unclean lips, who cease not from polluting My name and My glory!

Yet you will not come out, nor will you abandon this other way you have chosen; for you do always hold out the hand against the cleansing of The Spirit, you do always reject The Word of The Lord. Therefore, because you have a harlot's forehead and refuse to be ashamed, and because you have altogether hardened your hearts against Me, hear the word of My mouth and consider the indignation of The Lord…

I AM AGAINST YOU, O CHURCHES OF MEN! YES, EVEN I AM AGAINST YOU! I am against your leaders and your elders! I am against your congregations and your guest speakers! I am against your corrupt doctrines and your perverse traditions!… I AM AGAINST YOU! Says The Lord. And of your forefathers, they shall surely

answer for their subrogation of Me and My Word, in the day they are called forth from the pit, when they stand up in their graves to give an account of their every word and deed which they performed in My name, to pollute it!

Yet upon this generation, who say… ‚We are wide awake! Our eyes see, our ears hear, and our mouths speak the only truth', I have already brought forth and purposed ruin! Yes, upon this generation and upon the churches of men, I have purposed great ruin! I have prepared destruction, and shall bring forth calamity upon all these houses which bear My name without permission!

For I shall strip away every roof, under which you have endeavored to take sanctuary; and break down every wall, behind which you attempted to fortify your position! For you have surely rebelled against Me, desecrating the truth of who I am, all for the sake of your unjust cause!… Behold, My judgment is declared already, and shall come! And on a day you do not expect, and at an hour you did not look for, disaster shall break out suddenly against you! Behold, it shall overtake you in a moment, and in the twinkling of an eye the multitudes shall be undone! Says The Lord.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… CHURCHES OF MEN, REMOVE YOURSELVES FROM MY THRONE! STOP RECREATING ME IN YOUR OWN IMAGE; DRAW BACK YOUR HAND FROM THIS OTHER ‚JESUS' YOU UPHOLD! LET EVERY GRAVEN IMAGE FALL; LET EVERY IDOL SHATTER IN PIECES!… Or did you think My eyes were shut to your transgressions?! Did you think I would not see it?! And did you think I had turned away My ear from listening, and would not hear it?!

FOR YOU HAVE SURELY SINNED AGAINST ME, O CHURCHES OF MEN! Therefore, I shall purge you and stir you up! I shall discipline you and wear you out! From the least of these houses to the greatest, I shall shake your every foundation, until every pillar which you have erected in your arrogance, to bring glory to your vanity, crumbles and comes crashing down, breaking in pieces before your eyes!… For I AM THE LORD, and I will not share My glory!

Therefore let no man speak in the name of The Lord, unless I Myself have sent him, unless I Myself have appointed him to speak; let him be quiet and open not his mouth. Lie not to yourselves, O pastors and preachers and leaders among men, for I know who I have sent and who I am sending… Lie not to yourselves, nor let any congregation attempt to place My name upon their blasphemies, as a cover to hide their adulteries, as they put The Holy One of Israel to an open shame! For I am The Lord, yes I AM HE, and I have seen it!

FOR YOU HAVE SURELY BETRAYED ME, O CHURCHES OF MEN! You have altogether become as one who has committed treason! You are no bride, neither is there a woman of virtue among you! Behold, you are all harlots, daughters of fornication, women who demand payment for their services, heavy-laden women filled with iniquity…

Prisoners held captive by their own corrupt doctrines, chained by their own filthy traditions; doctrines and traditions at which the pagans laugh, jeering and laughing on account of that which you have borrowed from them; mixing the holy with the unholy, the clean with the unclean, and that which is to be held in great reverence with that which is contemptible… Doctrines and traditions, which I hate!

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU ARE UNCLEAN! Thus all you have built up for yourselves, of yourselves, to your own glory, has become meet for disaster, destruction which comes quickly! For The Lord your God has spoken it, and so shall it be! THEREFORE, COME OUT!… Behold, even I shall speak it plainly once again, so you may escape… Sons and daughters of men, come out of the churches and be joined unto Me! For I am your only sanctuary! Says The Lord.

Yes I, your Redeemer, am calling you to come out of the churches of men, to be separate, and to no more worship Me in that way!… To no more touch the unclean thing, to no more let hypocrisy enter your ears… To

no more sit in the company of those who pollute My name and lean upon their own understanding, who trust in their own righteousness as they sit upon self-made thrones of pride…

A perverse and high-minded people who rest upon their own laurels, by which they highly esteem themselves, seeking always the praise and glory of men!

MY PEOPLE, COME OUT FROM AMONGST THEM! Run from all these who reject this Word and push out the hand against My messengers, who hold fast to all these doctrines of men which I hate! Depart quickly from all these rebellious houses, who refuse correction and shut their eyes to truth! For they do always stop their ears from hearing the voice of The Lord their God, choosing rather to persecute and slander those I have sent to them! Behold, I have become as an idol to them, which they have formed in their own image!… Desecration! Great blasphemy!

Therefore, because you have made for yourselves idols, many graven images; and because you have committed adultery as a wayward harlot, allowing men with suave tongues and clever lips to have their way with you, to be lords over you, men in authority who do always fight against Me in word and by deed, even to the persecuting of My messengers… Therefore, thus says The Lord: As you have become, and according to that for which you stand, so shall you be treated.

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOU DO CONTINUALLY CRUCIFY ME, BY ALL YOU SAY AND DO! Again and again, you put The Author of Life to an open shame, marring My image by your detestable doctrines, spitting upon Me by all your contemptible traditions, molding Me and shaping Me according to the dictates of your own evil hearts!

Satan has deceived you, and to his desires have you given heed; his lies have you propagated! He has never been on the side of truth, because there is no truth in him! Indeed, he is the father of all lies, and you have welcomed him in! Thus this generation does always disobey the voice of The Lord their God, nor will they receive of His correction!… Truth has altogether perished among them; behold, it has been cut off from their mouths!

Churches of men, shall you forsake The Commandments of God by permission in MY name, then turn to your brother and say… ‚We are delivered to do all these things', making Me the author of your sins?!… TOUCH NOT THE COMMANDMENT! DRAW BACK YOUR HAND FROM DESECRATING THE HOLY LAW! For that written by the finger of God was etched in everlasting stone and forged with eternal fire! Therefore, woe to any man who attempts to alter the writing thereof, or render The Law of non-effect! For death waits at the door, and the mouth of sheol is wide open, ready to receive him!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I have brought charges against you, O churches of men! And My judgment shall be swift, your discipline severe, and you shall all be broken in the day of your ruin! Indeed, judgment must begin at the temple of God, of which each one of you were to be. Thus it has been decreed, and must be; it has commenced… Behold, the call has gone out and shall continue, until the first separation is made complete. Then shall that which I have purposed upon your houses immediately follow. Indeed, it has come forth already to shake you and to stir you up, that you might be moved from your places and come out, that you might fall hard upon your faces and repent.

Oh My people, why do you stand defiant?! Why do you stiffen your necks and furrow your brows?! How is it you say you are My people, yet continue to shoot out the lip and shake the head, tempting The Lord your God?!… For I tell you the truth, it shall by no means be finished, until every last one of your detestable sanctuaries is torn down, and you are broken, until the loftiness of men is left in tatters, and the rebellious are utterly devastated!… For in that day, I shall surely turn My face against the earth and every inhabitant! Says The Lord.

Behold, in that day I shall come down and murder every god of the Gentiles, to which they have prepared offerings and made sacrifices, to which they have prayed and bowed down, and which they have worshiped in vain! Even the god of the sons of Ishmael shall die in that day, for he is not God! HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME! He is a facade of the devil, an elaborate deception of satan whose heart is wroth, whose ways are a never-ending offense! For at his heart he declares… ,I will profane the name of The Lord, and pollute the majesty of His being. Behold, I shall cause the nations to worship me and harken to MY words; yea, I shall deceive the whole world. And who shall deliver them from my power, or from the many snares which I have set for them? And behold, men shall hate The God of Israel and loathe His chosen people; yes, they shall gather unto me and to my servant, and we together shall build a great army. And darkness shall prevail rather than light; and The King who was and is and is to come shall be defeated.'

BEHOLD, I AM AGAINST YOU, SATAN! Says The Lord God; EVEN I, YAHUWAH, THE FATHER OF ALL NATIONS, AM AGAINST YOU! Thus you shall surely be brought down to shame; and as the beast of the field treads down the tall grass, so shall My people tread upon you! For of such are all your plans before Me, of such are all these false gods before Me!… Dry grass, here today and tomorrow thrown into the fire! I AM THE LORD!

Behold, as I have purposed, so shall it be done; and that which I allow shall be also, yet only for a short season. For in that day and at that time, the name of The Lord of Hosts shall cause the whole world to shudder, and the sound of the voice of The Holy One shall slay many mighty and strong nations… A great multitude of slain driven through by the sword of His mouth, many ten-thousands consumed and destroyed in the brightness of His coming!… Destruction from The Almighty! Says The Lord God.

And oh how the earth shall groan in that day, for the whole earth shall heave and cast off the wickedness of men! The land shall shake violently and break apart, destroying all mankind has made! And behold, consuming fire shall come down from Heaven, and cleanse the face of the whole earth! Says The Lord…

Then The Glory of The Lord shall come to rest upon the mountains of Israel; and behold, every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill brought low; the crooked places shall be made straight, and the rough places smooth. FOR I AM THE LORD. Yes I AM HE, He who secured the victory from the very foundation of the world, and pronounced judgment before men came to dwell upon the earth! Yes, I AM HE who has declared the end from the beginning, The Holy One who was and is and is to come, The Almighty, The Lord of all, The Creator of Heaven and Earth! Even from everlasting to everlasting, I AM HE!

Therefore, I ask you, who are all these who have opened their mouths foolishly, to reproach The Living God?! And who are all these who display a form of godliness, yet deny the power thereof?!… What part do I have with all these houses, which are called by My name?! And what part do I have with all these churches of men, who do always take the name of The Lord in vain by all they say and do?!… I TELL YOU THE TRUTH, YOU ARE ALL AS FOREIGNERS TO ME! IMMANU EL HAS PASSED YOU BY!

For I had poured out My spirit upon you, that you might be bathed in the light of My coming; behold, upon all flesh did I pour it out. Yet you would not receive of Me, nor would you come out; instead you turned away from My leading, and shut the door when I came knocking; for you do always resist the voice of truth and refuse correction! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Churches of men, you have surely played the harlot; even as your mother has played the harlot, reveling in her fornications! From the beginning she has been a whore and played the harlot, receiving into herself many lovers; she has never been on the side of truth, deceits are found always in her mouth; even those who came out of her, to point the finger, became like her! For there is nothing new under the sun, for the heart of man remains deceitful and wicked! And in his unending quest for power he grows ever-more corrupt, as he strives always to enhance his self-perceived glory, that he might fulfill his ever-

increasing lusts!… Yet I tell you the truth, the reformers are cast down! Every one of them sleeps; in the pit they have all lain down!

O great and lofty churches of men, you have enlarged yourselves! Your pomp reaches unto new heights, higher than your tallest steeple, by which you seek to pierce Heaven! Therefore, I shall surely cast you down; even all of you shall be made to sit upon the ground! For you do always resist My voice, and in your arrogance you reject My words, believing yourselves to be above reproach!… Deep-seated pride which chokes My Word, and is quick to blaspheme My spirit!

BEHOLD, YOU HAVE SURELY REPROACHED ME! Says The Lord. You have slandered My servants and bore false witness in My name, against Me and My messengers! For you say, "Surely they have a demon! Yes, they have given heed to deceiving spirits, for God would never speak in such a manner." Yet I tell you the truth, it is you who has given heed, it is you who has been greatly deceived!… Therefore are My servants slain, and My people given up to the blade!

Yet you persist, and say… ‚WE serve The Lord; WE are God's servants'… YOU HAVE SURELY SWORN FALSELY! For as I live, says The Lord, you have all spoken lies before Me! Thus as it was written of My people Israel, so it is even unto this day with you… For you have grown fat, you are sleek; yes, your deeds surpass those of the wicked. You do not plead the cause, the cause of the fatherless; yet you prosper, and the right of the needy you do not defend! Thus you are given up to the slaughter!

Yes, you have all grown rich, very fat; you are swelled with pride! Your houses have become enlarged, spreading far and wide! Therefore every lofty house must be brought down, and every great and lavish church must be left in ruins!… Behold, I shall tear you in pieces! Says The Lord. And in the day of My anger, I shall not withhold! For you have surely robbed Me, you have surely cast My people down, accounting them as spoils!… Unfruitful servants, shall I not repay?! Shall I not punish you for all these things?!

Behold, I had caused My name to resound amongst the Gentiles, and among those in far nations The Holy One has had renown. Yet what is this I see gathering strength throughout this generation?!… Perversions of every kind celebrated openly in the streets, Multitudes who dwell gladly in the midst of Sodom and walk at ease amongst the people of Gomorrah!…

Behold, wayward nations cover the earth, and every church goes its own way! Therefore do you stand in judgment, O most perverse and deceitful generation! Therefore do I leave you to walk through the valley, O churches of men!… FOR YOU HAVE ALL FORSAKEN ME!

Thus says The Lord… Behold, I have judged already, and am come to pass judgment! For I had called to you, O churches of men, saying… ‚Come out and be separate', yet you refused Me! As an obstinate child flailing in the midst of a tantrum, so have you refused to obey My voice; neither will you listen; indeed, you are altogether unable to receive correction! Even as a stubborn ox, which sits upon the ground and can not be moved, so are you amongst the churches of men, bull-headed and unmoving!… Therefore, I will release you into the open field, and break up your fallow ground!

And of all your finely crafted houses, they shall have no place, for only waste places shall be found… Where there was once laughter, behold, only wailing shall be heard; where there was once great riches, behold, only destitution shall remain; and where great teachers once stood, preaching loudly in My name, polluting it, behold, the sound of a great crash! ABASEMENT!… Then silent lamentation, as all your works are burned up in the fire, declares The Lord.

And now you raise your voices against Me once again, with renewed fervor, because of this Word. Thus I shall indeed punish you for all these things, I shall indeed stretch out My hand and break your pride. For as the firm

hand of a father humbles a haughty daughter and disciplines an unruly son, so shall I deal with you, O churches of men… For you have surely forsaken Me, says The Lord.

BELOVED, YOU HAVE FORGOTTEN YOUR GOD! AND THE HOLY ONE, YOUR REDEEMER, HAS BECOME UNRECOGNIZABLE TO YOU!… How then shall you escape?!… How then shall you be delivered from all this death, which encompasses you roundabout?!… How then shall you hide from the destruction, which comes quickly from on high, drawing ever closer to take away your life?!

For your ways and your teachings do always contradict sound doctrine. Indeed, your doctrines and traditions profane My holy name, as you further defile yourselves through your acceptance of pagan practices and myths, which have been passed down to you by your forefathers; men who were corrupters and given to corruption, false servants who committed adultery with the pagans, and did not wholly separate themselves from the many harlotries of the Catholic Church!… I tell you the truth, she shall be torn in pieces!

And yet all you churches of men remain like her, teaching always as doctrine the commandments of men, which has altogether turned you from the truth! For you profess to know Me, yet by your works you deny Me, being disobedient, abominable, disqualified for every good work!… Thus as it was written of those who rebelled against Me at the first, so it remains concerning you at the last: Your mouths must be stopped; for you have subverted whole households, teaching things which you ought not, for the sake of dishonest gain. For I tell you the truth, you have surely blasphemed the Spirit of God! Says The Lord.

Thus I shall rebuke you sharply for your sins, by which you have rebelled against Me! I shall correct and discipline you for the multitude of your transgressions, by which you have robbed Me! For I have seen in your hearts malice and how you seek to hold others captive, how you hold their sins over their heads and cast judgment, as though it were a hook! Therefore do your sins remain! Therefore must your discipline be severe!

For if I do not punish you for your iniquities, if I do not tear down all your houses and make you very poor and desolate, you can in no wise be joined unto Me! Declares The Lord… For I have not forgotten you, nor will I forsake you utterly as the wicked. I will remember you, for I have known you; no, not as you are but as you will be, when I have broken your pride and brought your haughtiness to the ground, in the day I rob you of all your riches, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Behold, I shall surely establish the line. And all on this side of the line shall be taken; and all on that side shall by no means escape, except through fire and tumult, until pure testimony flows from their lips and death comes to set them free; even as those who at present hold fast to the testimony of YahuShua HaMashiach, and also keep The Commandments of God, have given up their lives for My sake.

Thus all those who repent shall set themselves apart in that day. And they will keep that which they had forsaken; yes, they shall honor The Law of The Father, which they had forsaken in My name. Yes, in that day they shall come to testify of Me as I really am! NO MORE shall they pollute My name, or the glory of My majesty, in their own names! NO MORE shall they judge their neighbor harshly, with impudent hearts! NO MORE shall they mar My image among the people, by all these detestable doctrines and traditions!…

Yes, My beloved, you shall be made new, and all that you were shall pass away in that day! Your vain worship shall cease, and all wickedness shall be purged from the midst of you! And you shall be for Me a testimony and a witness, a great remnant who shall be given a new voice! For I shall put a new song in your mouths and cause your lips to burst forth with praise, even unto pure testimony in My name! And you shall lift up your voices boldly, causing the song to be heard throughout the city, until you fall asleep.

Fear not; for though you die, you shall not sleep at all. For you shall be with Me in an instant, in the twinkling of an eye, in the day you give up your life; having ceased from loving your life in this world, as one who in vain grasps at the wind, keeping it rather unto eternal life; the day your love is made perfect in The Beloved, the

day you find solace upon the bosom of your Savior, The One who consoles your heart and wipes away all your tears.

Therefore, I am sending out this last trumpet before the time, increasing its sound; A final trumpet blast to warn the people, echoing in all the earth until the consummation!… For behold, the Day of The Lord is about to overtake you! And the Great and Terrible Day is very near, and shall overcome you! Says The Lord…

Behold, the judgments of God shall rain down from Heaven, upon all who offend! For the wine of God's fury is poured out full strength, into the chalice of His reckoning! And in His fierce anger, He shall surely cause all in the earth to drink from it!

For thus says The Lord… I have indeed drawn the line and set the standard; I have indeed placed it in the midst of all people! Says The Lord. And no one shall by any means pass over after the number has been fulfilled, when the first election is established. For in the days of Noah, there were many mockers and many who pushed out the lip, jeering and laughing, until the day Noah entered the ark and the door was shut… So shall it be with this wicked generation… The door shall be shut, and many shall be left standing outside, without a covering, with no shelter to protect them from the hard rains which are about to descend.

For lo, I tell you a mystery, which shall soon be made known… Those who come out before the time, who obey My voice, will pass to one side; and those who refuse to the other… One on this side, and many more to the other. And those who pass over to this side, joining those who remain on this side, shall be plucked up and hidden; yet some shall be replanted and serve. While those who refuse My voice, even to rebel against Me, shall remain on their own part, on the other side of the line which The Lord has drawn, left to endure the plight of their error.

By this is the inner court and the outer court measured. And all found on the outer court shall surely die, for they are left outside, with no way in; though they falsely perceive themselves to be on the inside, with their backs set against the walls, placing all their faith in a house doomed to destruction, soon to be torn down… Yet those who come out from among them shall enter the inner court, though they are seen as outcasts and labeled falsely as heretics by their peers; yet these shall surely live, escaping all these things which I am about to do, which I shall surely bring upon all the inhabitants of the earth. For indeed many are called, yet few are chosen, says The Lord. Even so, amen.

THEREFORE COME OUT OF HER, MY PEOPLE, AND SURRENDER UNTO ME! Come out from among them, and be separate from the churches of men! Touch no more the unclean thing, and I will receive you! Says The Lord…

TURN AWAY FROM MY VOICE NO LONGER, TO YOUR OWN HURT! For the time is ending and the first of many must be taken. They must enter in, and the door must be shut! For judgment shall rain down from heaven, filling the entire earth!…

COME OUT, THEREFORE, ALL YOU WHO HAVE EARS TO HEAR! Heed the sound of this trumpet, and come out, for this is indeed the Trumpet Call of God!… Says The Lord of Hosts, your Redeemer

Do you really know Me? Are you Part of My Body? Then open your Hearts...

October 11, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, your Life, of which I have given you and also restored… Am I not He, beloved? Am I not The One? Am I not He, whom you have waited for since your formation? And if I am He, and in Me you are made once again, even in this greater glory, how is it you remain hard and unfaithful to My body?… Judging amongst yourselves, comparing one to the other, washing NOT My feet? For many of you sit still… Some staring straight ahead, and some moving about this way and that, without direction, failing to see the way ahead… Are you not moved by Me? I ask you still, are you moved by Me, little flock?

I have spoken to you, in a great multitude of words and bright and loving speeches… Behold, I am speaking to you even now, in My love, according to My heart, which yearns for you to come into My love, so you may truly know Me, as I am.

And so I ask you, once again, do you really know Me? Are you part of My body? Have you truly come out from amongst them, heeding the call of The Most High? For who upon Earth is like you, little flock?… Who among this multitude of peoples, far and wide, has received that which I have offered you?…

I have come down to you, in spirit and in truth, to speak… Behold, I have indeed spoken! And some among you were given to hear and commanded to write, while still others heard and were blessed in the hearing, sharing My gifts… Living words have passed before your eyes!… Living words, Scripture, written and brought to pass before the eyes of this unbelieving generation! Even now, the book of which you call the Bible lengthens, even as I speak it now, for these words shall surely be remembered… These words shall never pass away!

Beloved, how is it then, that these plates remain uneaten and only partially digested?… I tell you the truth, these words of Mine shall by no means be made part of you, until hearing is brought forth, producing action… To the bearing of much fruit in The Beloved.

And so this is what I say to you, little flock, those who have ears to hear, for indeed you are hearers of the Word, and this is very good. Yet this is what I say to you, now listen and seek to understand…

I have called you out and welcomed you into My body, as easily as I have spoken your names, and still some of you resist Me, and stand outside in the cold, uneasy… Only lightly warmed by the heat, which escapes from this open door… The door which shall soon be shut.

How can one, standing outside My body, feel the heat of My presence? How can one who fails to trust in Me, with abandonment, embrace Me fully? Or how can one, who does not rush in, to sit next to Me at My table, share My cup?… And if one does not drink from My cup, and is unwilling to eat of My bread, how then shall they become like Me?…. With My blood in their veins, with My life in place of theirs.

Therefore, I have sent many to you, to test your resolve, so you might rush forward and fall upon My chest, pouring yourselves out before Me, to give Me all that you are… Or to withdraw, and return to your safe place, which you have made and is passing away…

For those in My body do the same things I did… Yea, even greater things shall they do! And those, who are truly part of My body, wash each other's feet… MY FEET!…

Yea, they provide for God's messengers, and care for every child, I have placed before them! Think not, that I speak of My servant, Timothy… Behold I, Myself, have provided for him. I, Myself, shall be his provision!… Do not concern yourselves with him.

Therefore, because many of you have withheld from Me, and robbed yourselves of the greater riches, which I would have brought forth in you, for your hearts are displayed and found wanting before the Lord, with your

mouths speaking a multitude of pretentious words… From you I will require everything!… Yes, all you have and hold on to, for you remain unwilling.

Behold, you will not even be able to give it away, before the time, yet I will remove it… It shall surely pass from you, it shall be taken until NOTHING remains between us!… For I require your whole hearts! I desire your whole being, for I am in love with you! You are My Bride, and I will not share you with another, nor shall anything of this world capture your gaze!

Have I not poured out?… What have I held back, of all I offered, that you should not receive it? You are blessed beyond compare, beloved!… With God as your own Father!… With The Shepherd of the flock near to your every call, listening and hearing, speaking and blessing… Bestowing grace upon grace, with a multitude of love, in unending kindness… Even as I have been a Father unto you, with a firm and loving hand, with strong arms to hold you… Uplifting you in a Word.

Lo, My servants pass before you, suffering and calling out, living in the trust which you desire, the kind of which remains altogether lacking among you… For theirs is a living, breathing trust in Me!… And yet due to the dullness of your hearts, many of you remain unmoved, holding fast to your safety as though you were in some kind of unseen danger, held fast by a fear of loss which exists only in your minds…

Where is your faith?!… Where is this faith you testify to, with many words… Speaking often to the truth of who I am… Singing songs, praying prayers, glorifying My name in speech and with modern devices, as though your hearts were full?!…

I have looked, and I have not seen it!… Beloved, with tears I cry and say, I have looked and have yet to behold it! In your songs I delight, to your prayers I listen, delighting in your worship… Do not cease…

However, when I look upon you, I see no living trust… For your gates remain closed and locked behind you, with your watershed secure, shedding these latter rains to either side… Because of this temple, which barely has room enough to receive Me, due to all manner of deceits and fears, thoughts and judgments, and unforgiveness which hardens your heart, filling your house which I have swept clean…

Beloved, bring your hearts forward! Open up the gates! And see if that, which I have poured out, doesn't rush in and overflow your houses, with you not having room enough to receive it! Cast off these bags of deceitful weights! And come and fly with Me, under the freedom of My healing wings, says The Lord…

For it is time to serve, and to let go… To pick up your crosses and follow Me… For if you cannot come to Me now, when I call you forth, and if you yet hesitate at the sound of My voice, when I speak your name, how then shall you come to Me, when I call you home, beloved?

There is a Death into Darkness & A Death unto Life

October 11, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, there is much death coming, and much despair. Yet among all this death and despair, there shall also be great joy and much singing. For those, purposed to dwell in a city, shall surely come to dwell there… One to this city and one to that city.

Even so, there is a death in which The Lord is pleased; and still another death, which greatly pains My heart. For I take no pleasure in the deaths of the wicked… Yet of their destruction, it must come, it must be fulfilled.

For a great multitude shall be left in the Refiner's Fire, of which all shall suffer the pains of death… For some, death into darkness… And for others, death unto Life…

While still a select few, which The Lord shall keep, shall be taken through. These shall be for a remnant, over which The Lord's hand of protection shall be for a covering, hiding them from all those who puff at them, as a shield protecting them against all their enemies, a high wall which cannot be broken down or scaled by those who seek to destroy them… And they shall endure, and be hidden from the face of the dragon and the beast. For these are reserved for glory, to bring Me great glory in all the earth.

These are they who will suffer the same death of which you seek, and shall surely have when your time is fulfilled, when I finish you… The shedding of the skin of this world, the crucifying of your old man with his ways… The putting on of the new man who is renewed in knowledge, according to the image of Him who created him, says The Lord.

For those who come into the world, by way of water and blood, were born from Life into life… Yet to return to My kingdom, One must be reborn from death unto Life.

For these are My words, and I speak them continuously for those I love… Heed them, and come to see with greater eyes. And when your eyes grow dim, and your ears are dulled, with your understanding slow in coming, say ‚Amen'… And trust. And do not be quick to attribute your thoughts to Mine, nor give your explanations to one who scoffs, as though you or they are able to understand My ways.

And though My will seems hidden, it is not at all hidden, for I have proclaimed it openly from the beginning… Yet from those who refuse Me, it is indeed hidden, though it passes before their eyes… Behold, I have made it plain to you, little flock… Says The Lord.

What is Faith?… Faith is believing that I am who I am

October 11, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding healing and faith

Thus says The Lord… Faith is believing I AM WHO I AM, and that I am able to perform it. Faith can by no means be attained, nor can one grab hold of it by human means.

For there are works done without faith, which are dead… And a faith which has works, which is also dead…

Yet your faith came by My works, which enabled you to believe I AM WHO I AM… And all good works, which come forth from you, are My works also.

Therefore, if one is to be healed in accordance with My will, that same one must surrender to Me and My will, making no effort to increase their faith by human power, as a means to a desired end.

Rather they acquiesce, knowing that all things will be done in their proper time and season, according to the love of their Father in Heaven… Doubting nothing.

There can be no genuine faith apart from Me. And without My spirit coming to dwell in a man, his faith cannot last, for it is dead already.

Whether his faith is shown by many clever and well spoken words, or by many righteous acts performed in the sight of many witnesses. I tell you the truth, such a faith shall surely pass away.

For faith of this kind has no root, with its foundation built upon man-made laurels, outward signs and great pretense… A tree easily toppled, a house built upon the sand.

Be a People with a pure Faith! Come out & Be joined unto Me

October 14, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Given to Timothy During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, before you depart My table, this I put forth for you to consider… Where did your faith come from, and by what means was it authored?… Be not quick to answer, but consider.

For I tell you the truth, I am not the author of your faith, nor did your faith begin with Me. Thus I have not come to increase the faith you have, I have not spoken all these Letters to affirm what you already have, no, I have come to tear down and to supplant…

Beloved, I am calling you out of that which you have grown accustomed, to be separate from that which has until now been the author of your faiths. For some of you your faith began in the churches of men, and for others it was molded and shaped by the world, yet for most of you it was a combination of the two… Therefore, I call you to now see with greater eyes, even with eyes like Mine.

For I tell you the truth, your faith is against Me, even as the churches of men and this world are against Me, polluting My name and My glory without ceasing… Even as love of the world remains enmity with God.

Therefore I have poured out My Spirit on all flesh in these last days, and by My prophets I have spoken. Even by a multitude of words I have declared it.

And thus I say it again… „I shall tear down, I shall uproot and destroy. Supplant, rebuild and restore… Uplift to make them one." My children, the faith you have received of this world is of no use at all; it is corrupt and dead.

Yet what I shall give you is living faith!… Trust which is not of the world or the churches, trust which is of God and is received only in Me, a faith built upon My love and the full acceptance of My sacrifice… True knowledge in The Beloved, and the understanding that I AM WHO I AM and there is none like Me.

Thus I have called My people out, that they might come out from among them and be separate… And be joined unto ME! A people set apart for My Name, a people who keep The Commandments and cease not from testifying to My glory… A people of pure and undefiled faith… Says The Lord.

They teach another JESUS... Therefore shall only Women in Mourning remain

October 19, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Do not rejoice when a church of men falls, for they are fallen already, even all of them. Behold, they will seek to rebuild, yet I shall surely throw down, for their hearts remain hard and their desires wanton. Thus only utter ruin will bring about the change, only total destruction will open the eyes of those held captive, setting them free when their four walls collapse before their eyes… Yet this is but the beginning.

Therefore, pray for your brothers and sisters in the churches of men, for their chains remain in tact, and only a very few have come out seeking to loose them. Again I say, do not rejoice in another's misfortune, or have you forgotten My tears? For the ruin which is coming for them is far greater than this… Even calamity and great destruction, at the hand of The Almighty!

For thus far they have brought about their own ruin, for man-made glory is a quickly fading flower… For they seek always a way to retain their corrupt riches, for a way to hide their shame… A false glory!

And behold, that by which they have fallen is far worse than that which is perceived by the world, for they have uplifted themselves to new heights! They have built great and lavish houses, setting each one upon the shifting sands of religion, tradition, and the doctrines of men, oblivious to the great destruction which is coming quickly to overtake them!… Oh from what a great height have they fallen! Even their steeples seek to pierce Heaven!

Behold, from a very lofty perch, from dizzying heights, have they fallen. For I had offered them the Kingdom of Heaven, yet they turn to Me the back and not the front. They embrace their own way, and love the things of men more than the things of God; they have lost their way and draw back the hand… Behold, they have refused Me!…

Returning instead to their idols, which even now have become their masters, though they say within themselves… ,I answer to no one; I am free and in need of nothing. This is my house; to IT am I married. And I will follow the traditions of my fathers, and no one will turn me aside. I am a bride in waiting, and I will NEVER be a widow.'

Woe to this adulterous people! Woe to all these estranged women dressed in fine apparel!… I DO NOT KNOW THEM!… Even to this day, they remain strangers to Me! Says The Lord.

My children, do you not see? They have hated Me! And by all their doings do they crucify Me, again and again! For they worship another god; and within their churches they teach the people of another Jesus, one which they themselves have created… These are not of My body! BEHOLD! THEY LOOK NOTHING LIKE ME!

How many tears must I suffer, as they drive the nails into My hands and My feet over and over, crucifying Me again and again, piercing My side without ceasing to the rending of My heart?!

Beloved, My children in the churches have removed themselves far from Me! For they have played the harlot and cleave to the breast of another!… Tears! Great anguish fills My heart! The stripes which I bore for them remain, yet they will not look upon them, nor will they consider… Yes, beloved, I bear them still! Even as they continue to bruise Me and persecute My body, while mocking Me, spitting upon My face on account of My words, continuing in their unjust cause, that they might silence My messengers and shut My mouth from speaking!

I tell you the truth, they have hated both Me and My Father! And for the sake of envy, they stone My Bride! For they judge those who are lowly, and turn their backs on those who come seeking bread, failing to look past the surface! Behold, they pollute the name of God without ceasing, even the name The Father gave Me, the name We share!… The Father and The Son are One!

Beloved, even the least of their brethren are made to conform to their image! They heap up offenses one upon another! And those who depart their company, or bring forth a just complaint, are judged swiftly and very harshly, slandered and cast out!… What shall I do with a people such as this?! Shall I not repay?! For they have surely robbed Me! Therefore whatsoever they have done, even to the least of these, My servants, so in like manner shall it be done unto them!

Therefore, I am coming down, and My Bride shall be taken!… My every treasure shall be gone from this place, and not one of the little ones shall remain!

Then shall this luxuriously adorned ‚bride', even all these churches of men, become as the widow; for her husband, which she has made in her own image, shall die on that day, and she shall be left all alone…

Behold, only women in mourning shall remain. Then they shall know, I AM THE LORD!… And there is none like Me in all the earth!

Christians, Jews & Muslims, wake up! This is the last Trumpet BEFORE THE TIME!

October 21, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… The trumpet I am blowing is revealed to the wise and enters into the heart of the humble, causing the penitent to shudder and the rebellious to burn with contempt. It is a trumpet of old, yet remains the trumpet of this time also. For My servant is soon entering his seventh year, and My Word and this Trumpet soon after. Lo, it is the seventh, and shall be blown for seven without ceasing, even as this seven sounds continuously before the time… Behold, is it not also that which I have revealed, which remains holy in My eyes; the fulfillment which has been long, followed by three which shall come in rapid succession, the fulfillment thereof short yet everlasting, even as the seventh with an eighth yet to come?

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I have trumpeted the call to awake, yet who has heard My call? Who has given heed and walked according to the will of The Lord?…

Wicked and slothful generation! DEAF CHILDREN! You have forsaken Me, for you have filled this world with every kind of evil! Behold, you have reached new heights in wickedness! Thus I must blot out the kingdoms of men, I must wipe them away and cast them from My sight, forever! Never again shall they arise, never again shall the nations do evil in My sight! Never again shall they walk proudly, shaking their fists toward heaven in their self-proclaimed glory! Never again shall they revel in all these perversions and practice all these abominations, seeking always to satisfy their ever-increasing lusts, as they pursue evil gain! FOR I AM THE LORD, AND I HAVE SEEN IT!

Therefore I shall speak, and this trumpet shall sound continually until the time; and when it is finished, another shall sound… And oh what a cry shall be heard! Oh what bitter weeping shall fill the streets!… And like the sound of a plague of locusts devouring every green thing, so shall the sound of gnashing teeth devour the air. Behold, it shall break out in every corner, with a great noise!…

Yet I shall continue to speak, and in My hot displeasure I shall pronounce judgment upon them!… And whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, the voice of YaHuWaH shall be heard!

For I tell you the truth, this trumpet before you is but the beginning, a whisper from The Almighty, a still small voice spoken in the ear. For the day is coming quickly when I shall speak My name aloud, behold, I shall open My mouth and into the air I shall speak, and the heavens shall tremble and the earth shall shake violently! For none in the earth know Me; not one sees Me as I truly am… Yet all shall know Me! For by My judgments they shall know, and in My Mercy they shall see! Says The Holy One, The God of Israel, The God of power and fierce jealousy, The God who has come forth from His sanctuary to punish!… The God of Judgment!

Behold, The Mighty One of Jacob has spoken in His authority, yet few have given heed, few have bowed down to give Me glory, few have cupped the ear. Therefore I shall speak louder, and the sound of My voice shall

increase throughout the earth, and the days shall be turned into darkness, before the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord.

For in My anger I shall turn My face against this awful generation, and in the fierceness of My wrath I shall bring down My hand hard upon all peoples of the earth!… And all these tall mountains shall crumble under the weight of My presence, and all these lofty hills shall be bowed down! Behold, the giants shall fall! Says The Lord. They shall be crushed beneath the weight of their fallen riches! Says The Almighty.

Therefore look among the nations, O foolish people, and watch, O most wicked generation, and be utterly astounded, be horribly afraid! For The God of Recompense is risen up, The God of Glory is come out!… Behold, I am risen up in My vengeance, I am come out to repay, for I have looked and I have seen! Yes, I have beheld your hearts and I have looked upon all your doings, and I HAVE SEEN IT! For nothing is hidden from My eyes, neither are My ears dull in hearing.

Therefore be dismayed, O unfeeling generation. Be dismayed, all you who have shown no mercy toward your neighbor, and tremble in fear at the indignation of The Lord… For behold, I shall kindle a fire in your courts that can not be quenched! And it shall rage, until every abomination is consumed and every wicked way perishes from before My face! Let their faces be blackened with soot, let the multitudes fall in their weariness! Says The Lord.

For who can endure the Day of The Lord?! Who is able to escape the wrath of God when it comes?! Who has the stamina to flee continually, without respite?!… Yet those who wait upon The Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not be weary, they shall walk and not faint, as it is written.

My people, tears of great sorrow fill My eyes, as flames of fire are shown up behind them!… For My face is crimson with fury, and My heart burns in the depths of My rage, for that which is before My eyes day and night!… PERSECUTION, MURDER and DEATH fills every corner!… Behold, sin overtakes the land as a flood, bursting forth from the HEARTS OF MEN

My people are slain and disemboweled and paraded through the streets, hung upon the walls as trophies and spoils of war, IN THE NAME OF THE GOD OF ABRAHAM, according to the name by which I am called among them. Yet I am not their God. And though I AM, even God alone, Allah is NOT My name! For this „allah“ is no god! He is an idol, the works of men written in a book, a graven image!… Oh sons of Ishmael, you have all become sons of perdition, adopted children of satan, from which your religion came forth. Your prophet was deceived by the devil; at no time did he hear My voice, I sent no messenger to him… You are all deceived, acolytes of satan, sons of Cain!

Did I not choose Isaac and sent Ishmael away? Did I not preserve Isaac from sacrifice, and provide The Lamb? Was not Abraham's fear of The Lord perfect among his generations? Yet you do not fear Me, and for My people you have no regard… Is Israel a homeborn slave in your eyes?! Did Jacob steal your possession by treachery?! Or is it you who has rejected your inheritance?!

Thus you are as reprobate silver to Me, and Israel shall be treasured among the nations! And He who sits upon the throne of David shall be Lord over you, forever; for on Mount Zion there shall be deliverance and holiness to The Lord! The descendants of Isaac shall possess your possessions, and the house of Jacob shall rule the land, for My Olive Tree shall overshadow all nations!… Blessed, therefore, are all those who eat of it and seek shelter beneath its branches.

Yet you only conceive violence in your heart against your neighbor, and murderous thoughts against your own brother! Behold only hate fills your heart, and abhorrence runs through your veins like poison!… A wild man

without conscience! Thus your iniquity has not ceased, and your transgression is increased beyond measure! For it is written… ‚Your hand shall be against every man, and every man's hand against you.'

For you are full of pride, and your ego swells like water upon the flood plains of Egypt, thus the pride of your heart has greatly deceived you. Therefore I shall leave you desolate in the Day of Recompense. And in the day My witnesses stand up, upon you there shall be no rain, neither the former nor the latter… FOR I AM AGAINST YOU! Says The God of Jacob.

I have set My eyes upon you for harm, and not for good! For I shall surely return your reprisal upon your own head; and as you have done, so shall it be done to you! Shall I not cause the land to tremble before Me and sift you from the holy lands, dividing you asunder, allotting you your portion among those appointed to wrath?! For I shall surely slay all your mighty men of battle! Behold, even I shall bring your generation to a sudden end, leaving not one male among you above twenty years of age! For I shall surely turn your land into mourning and leave all your women childless!

Yet among the heavy-laden, those who are severely oppressed because of you, I shall have mercy; for from among them I shall bring forth a remnant. For I have seen the hearts of the battered, and I know the minds of the oppressed; I have looked upon those with no hope, of whom you held captive from birth; I know who longs for Me. Behold, even I shall come forth from My place and deliver them, even every captive. For the tears of My people are great because of you, and the women among you weep because you are brutish, O sons of Ishmael. Thus I shall deliver them from your hand, and you shall be sent away, for you have not known Me, says The Lord.

O despicable peoples, repent! And turn back from this wicked way you have chosen!… Yet you will not turn, nor will you forsake all these abominations!…

For you do continually plot evil against your brother, and your hands do not cease from shedding innocent blood! Your works are a foul stench in My nostrils, a detestable lump under the skin, a putrefying sore that refuses to be healed!… YOU ARE ALL DEAD IN MY EYES!

Shall I not repay you for all these things?! Even double?! Says The Lord God. Shall I not come down and tear you to pieces, for what you have done?! Says The God of Israel. Shall I not destroy your lands, and persecute your people with the sound of My voice, day and night?! Shall I not move swiftly, and grind them to powder beneath the feet of The Holy One of Israel?!… Shall I not come down and consume and destroy?!

Thus it shall come to pass in that day… You shall fall, never to rise again, and it shall be as though you had never been, declares YAHUWAH The Only Lord of Hosts. And NO MORE shall there be any gods before Me! NO MORE shall anything, made by the hands of men, stand proudly before My face!

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… My people are slain in every corner; behold, they murder My messengers and tear My little ones to pieces, without remorse. Beloved, what would you have Me do? What more could I have done?… I POURED OUT MY LIFE FOR THEM, yet they refuse to drink! My body was broken for them, yet they refuse to eat!

For I tell you the truth, they have utterly forsaken Me, ME, The Fountain of Living Waters! And for what, beloved? For what? Look at what they do! Look how they greedily lust after every contemptible word and deed, filling their bellies with all this disgusting food, performing every abomination which I commanded they shall not do! They are a vile people, a most deceitful and wicked generation, the likes of which has never been seen!… Yet I love them still.

Even so, I must not withhold My punishment, and My judgment must be satisfied; evil must be utterly destroyed, it must be consumed from before My face. For if I do not do that which I have purposed in My heart

to do, and if that which is stored up in the storehouses of My wrath is not poured out, mankind would surely destroy themselves by their own hand, leaving the garden uninhabitable.

Therefore I am come with a great trumpet blast, to awaken the nations, to shake this world to its core! Behold, The Holy One shall shout with a loud command, and the light of this world shall be taken!…

The whole earth shall be shaken, a mighty earthquake!… The Wrath of The Lamb revealed!

Now hear the Word of The Lord, those who say they are My people who are not My people… Thus says The Lord… Behold, My name is forsaken among the generation of My wrath, for My children have forgotten Me days without end! Even My own people, who say falsely that they are My people, do lie; for they are not My people! For My ways have become an abhorrence to them, nor will they obey My Commandments, and to My voice they refuse to listen. They are a people of deceits, a people of two faces, who run after every unclean thing. For they say… ‚As The Lord lives, we are delivered to do all these things'… Yet I shall surely deliver them to wrath! And as I live, says The Lord, they shall not escape the Day of My Anger!

For they have polluted My name, and desecrated the glory of The Holy One of Israel in the eyes of the people; taking that which is right and good and profaning it, as they continue to put Me to an open shame, to the confusion of many faces!… Therefore I am against them! Behold, I have set My face against them, even against all who blaspheme My name and corrupt My Word for their own gain! For they have profaned My holy things, and by their doings have they brought shame upon themselves! Thus I shall continue to rebuke them, for I am against their every word and deed! And when I discipline them, I SHALL NOT SPARE!

Behold, I am against you, O churches of men, for My ways have become an abhorrence to you! Yes, you proclaim it by all your filthy traditions, of which I hate! And by every corrupt doctrine you uphold do you set your faces against Me!…

Behold, by all you say and do is your rebellion put on open display! Your uncleanness is clearly seen!… Thus YOUR ways have become an abhorrence to ME! Says The Lord.

Therefore, I shall surely correct you and bring upon you swift discipline, even recompense for all your evil deeds, in where you have caused My name to be blasphemed among the nations! For with a strong hand and a firm rebuke shall I turn you back from your ways, and recover you from your transgressions…

Behold, with many strong words and a stretched out hand shall I abase you! As a mighty wind breaks off the branches and a swirling wind topples the tall trees, so shall the sound of My voice break you and the strength of My hand humble you in the Day of The Lord! With a great thrashing, this way and that, shall you be broken in pieces! Behold, the world shall be turned upside down in My fury, and the nations shall fall on their side under the weight of My punishment! Says The Lord. For I have surely declared it, and I also shall bring it to pass, even before the eyes of this arrogant and most wicked generation! FOR I AM THE LORD!

For many have played the harlot, many have set themselves up as an authority among men, even to speak as though they were God, proclaiming the will of The Lord with many lofty and vain speeches. Yea, with a great multitude of words they speak as though I had sent them; yes they speak in My name, though NOT ONE OF THEM has heard My voice, nor did I send them! Therefore, I have numbered their speeches and remembered their every idle word, which I have accounted against them!

Yet My people are not at all ashamed of their offenses, nor will they give heed to My words, which I have spoken to this generation, nor are they willing to turn from their sinful ways!… For My people do continually transgress, and do always rebel against Me!… Thus they are NOT My people, says The Lord.

Behold, in one accord they persecute My prophets and slander My messengers! Lo, they fight against Me in their own names, saying… ‚We shall be justified in our actions, when The Lord comes to punish these messengers and repay these false prophets; for we hate the sound of their voices, and their words torment us without cause.'

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I am indeed come out to punish, I am indeed come down to repay; each one, according to their words which they have spoken against Me and My messengers; each one, according to their deeds which they have committed against Me and My prophets! For they provoke Me with their words, and by their deeds have they brought My anger to the full!…

They have forsaken The Fountain of Living Waters and want no more to drink, neither will they swallow! They cast down righteousness to the earth and turn justice to wormwood! For they hate the one who brings The Lord's Rebuke to the gate, and abhor the one who speaks a true message from God! Lo, they tread upon those who walk uprightly and shun those who obey The Lord's commands!… Behold, they stone their own brothers and injure their own sisters with their words.

Therefore, they shall come to know Me in My bitterness. For I hate all their lavish houses, I detest all their sacred assemblies, nor do I savor their feasts; their traditions are an abhorrence to Me, and their holidays I despise in My zeal.

Thus when I stretch out My hand against them, and lift up My voice against their congregations, they shall fall; even they shall be the first among those who fall, says The Lord. Tell Me then, by what means shall they rise again? For there shall be no place that is not made desolate, no place which is not consumed by plague and famine! There shall be no open place, for destruction and calamity shall overtake the whole land! Says The Lord.

Behold, what an obscene thing this is before My eyes! What a horrible sound has entered My ears! What a detestable sight is on display, amongst this people who are NOT My people! What an awful spewing is brought forth from this modern generation!… MY NAME IS BLASPHEMED BECAUSE OF THEM! In all the world My name is despised and used as a cursing! It is treated like an abomination which offends, a thing to be cast off and forgotten, a name which shall not be mentioned!

Behold, even these among the churches of men have endeavored to make The Holy One of Israel in their own image, molding Him by deceitful hands, to their own hurt!… A molded idol, a graven image, which they have given a name to hide their guilt, DESECRATION! Even the very name for which they are called, LAWLESSNESS! For they excuse sin in the name of The Holy One, and forsake My Commandments and My every decree in the name of The Messiah, The Righteous One! They are a polluted people, rejected, until the time be changed! And according to that which their own hearts reveal shall I deal with them, for they testify against themselves! Says The Lord… For they have not known Me, neither do I see of Myself in them!

Yes, by their hearts and by their doings they do always testify against themselves. For in their hearts, they say… ‚Look upon us, see how we have become righteous in our own eyes." Even by all they say and do, they declare, „We have forsaken The Law of The Father, in the name of The Son; yes, HE has made it possible for us to do so. And by His permission do we forsake His every statute, and ignore His every decree, that we may pollute the name of The Living God without ceasing."

FOOLISH CHILDREN, DISEASED AND AWFUL GENERATION, YOU ARE ALL CAPTIVES! None of you are set free! Lo, you have signed the document of your own sentences, which shall be severe! Behold, you remain on the side of your own judgment, nodding your heads in agreement! Therefore, according to the number of your churches shall be your judgment; and according to the number of your adulteries shall be your punishment, O house of harlots, O daughters of fornication!… And according to the words of your own mouths

shall be the severity; and according to THIS word, which you have rejected, shall be the length of your refinement! Behold, I shall not spare the rod, nor shall the strength of My arm be held back in My discipline!

Therefore, thus says The Lord against every foul tree which bears rotten fruit, enticing My people to eat, that they might stretch out their hand in rebellion against The Lord… Behold, you have joined yourselves to another, and in his ways you have chosen to walk; yes, you have all become the children of your father, the devil!… Thus all you keep hidden and surmise in the dark shall be put on open display, for the Day shall surely declare it! And all you have built shall crumble, all your works shall burn, and with a great crash shall you be cut down! Says The Lord in His indignation.

My beloved children, why do you rend the heart of God?! For you have surely torn the heart of My flesh, by which I have loved you beyond compare!… For you have dealt with Me deceitfully, and by treachery you have led My children astray!… And for what price? For what gain?!

Thus says The Lord… YOU HAVE SLANDERED ME! And have brought against My messengers and My servants, the prophets, which I Myself have sent to you, many evil and false accusations; behold, you accuse your brethren day and night! For I have looked upon the fury of your hearts, by which you are enslaved; I have beheld your bitter ignorance and all your perverse thoughts and desires… And I have seen your arrogance, how it overflows your pride-ridden hearts!

Yes, I have looked upon you, O churches of men, all you ‚Christians' who fight against Me, going out and coming in, seeking always new ways to stone My prophets and persecute My servants, the elect! I have seen that which dwells within you, and oh what a sight I have seen, what an obscene thing this is before My face!… DEMONS going out and coming in! DEMONS finding sanctuary in the churches of men! Shall I not tear down?! Shall I not repay?! Shall I not destroy every polluted sanctuary and overthrow every city, which stands proud against Me?!

Lo, My heart is very heavy over all these people, called by the name of The Anointed One… Yet they do not cease from arousing Me to anger! They are drunken, their own bitter wine has inflamed them! Behold, they are eager to do that which I have said they shall not do; yes, they love to indulge in that which is against Me!

For they run to their houses, which are falsely called by My name, to hear every speaker which comes in by treachery, speaking to them in their own names! They run and sit down, and cup their ears to listen, that they might hear just one tittle to justify their evil deeds, to soothe their itching ears, so they may continue to dwell gladly in their transgressions, as they seek to coax others into their rebellion!

BEHOLD, I AM AGAINST THEM! I am against any man or woman who seeks to uplift their own name, saying… ‚The Lord has sent me', and, ‚It is The Lord's will, it is the will of The Lord; hear what The Lord wills for us'! I am against all who place stumbling blocks before the feet of My people, in My name, twisting My words to perpetuate persecution toward My servants and My messengers!… Behold, those who wish ill upon MY Bride shall be left in astonishment, left all alone in their turmoil!

They shall be bowed down, with their backs bent, crying out… ‚When did I become a harlot? When did I become estranged from my Husband? How is it I am now come into all this punishment? Am I not a queen, having done that which is right? For I have defended the name of The Lord and His Word, and received much gain; look at all these on my part. Yet here I sit in ruin, in a puddle of My own tears… O Lord, why have you forsaken Me? Why does death now stalk me as the prey?'

My name is YAHUWAH! Yet you children in the churches have not known Me. Indeed you have forsaken Me, days without end… Behold, My name is Judgment and Wrath! Yet you children of disobedience do not fear Me… My name is YAHUSHUA, Mercy and Great Love! Yet you who were to be My bride refuse Me, neither have you kissed Me upon My cheek.

And if you are My bride, why have you not given yourself to Me and taken My name, proclaiming you are Mine in joyful expectation? Yet you are ashamed of Me and refuse to look upon My face, for as I am so shall I be, and this is not at all to your liking. For you prefer the face of your molded image, and have fallen in love with your graven images, thus you are estranged from your God… Far removed!

Therefore, the face of your Husband is turned from you, for you have not ceased from playing the harlot with many lovers! Even with many tears He has shut the door to you, until the time be changed… Return to Me, My children! Come to Me in the Day and cool My tears! For My heart is burdened because of you, My countenance has fallen on your account! Tears run down My cheeks and fall heavily upon the earth, a most bitter lamentation! For I, even I have loved you! Says The Lord.

Cry out therefore, and I shall send to you My beacons. Behold, by their hand have I called to you many times already; yes, these are the very same over which your hearts have waxed gross, the very same by which you shall receive these words anew, even the word of My mouth. For I am not without mercy.

And though of your houses I shall make a full end, I shall not make a full end of you. And though I break you, and you lie down in death for My name's sake, I will not forsake you utterly as the wicked. For they shall go into perpetual darkness, a void of lifeless nothingness, forever. No, I will not leave you to the worms who devour, nor allow your flesh to rot, nor shall any man tread upon your corpses…

Behold, I shall gather you to Myself and you shall wail upon My bosom, with many tears, until your soul runs dry and you are healed. And never again shall you walk in the ways of the world and men, nor in evil to your own hurt. From Me you shall never again depart, and in MY life you shall walk all of your days, until time has lost all meaning… Even forever and ever, singing songs to the praise of My glory!

And you shall be My joy, says The Lord who made you, even He who purchased you in My own blood. For as The Son is one with The Father, and The Father with The Son, so shall you be one in Him and Him in you, forever. Thus as it is written, so shall it be, „I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their God, and they shall be My people." Amen.

Therefore this trumpet which is of these seven, and is also the seventh, shall be blown loudly until the time… Then all must grow quiet at My command, making way for the next to sound… I AM THE LORD.

The Trees of the Field, which grow contrary to My Will, shall be struck down

October 28, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Men's Fellowship – For The Lord's Watchmen, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My sons, what is a dry tree to he who holds the axe?… Yet when the winds pass through and catch the man sleeping, is he not crushed by the weight of the tree?…

Indeed, what is this forest full of tall trees before Me, standing so tall, with roots deeply embedded in the world… Blocking always the warmth of the sun at eventide, casting long shadows under which the wicked flock?… Are they not left cold, soon standing in darkness?…

Are they not as those who seek shelter under a tree, when the rains descend and the thunder crashes, who meet a quick end when the lightning strikes?… So is this people before Me! Says The Lord.

Wicked and foolish generation! Multitudes of slothful people!… Seeking always the tall tree, taking shelter under branches which have grown far and wide, standing fast in the cold darkness of its shadow, oblivious to

the setting of the sun… Abominable trees! Roots of rottenness!… For they do always seek to block the warmth of the noonday sun, and cast ever increasing shadows as evening approaches.

Therefore, I am come to cut down every tree, which grows where I have not planted!… Behold, I shall level every forest! What then shall this field be, against the light of the morning sun, after the bitter rains have ended?

Therefore have I chosen My bride… Yes, she is chosen… Even as I have chosen My watchmen from among those who remain. Their number is set, and these shall be offered before The Father. And they shall rule over all nations, and oppress strong peoples with a word! Yet some of you ask within yourselves… ‚How can this be?'…

My ways are not human ways, and My thoughts are not human thoughts, but remain high above… If a man can not be overcome, by any means, what is he to other men? And if a man cannot be moved from his place, not one inch to the left or to the right, what has he become, compared with other men? What of a man, My servant, who carries the Messiah fully within him?… Is he not an island, which no man can reach, save I make it possible for him to do so?

Consider the squirrel and its ways… Does it not live among the trees, running up and down with ease, leaping from branch to branch with skill and grace?… Perfectly designed for its abode, perfectly made for its purpose?… So shall My watchmen be in the Day of The Lord… Prepared according to their tasks, established according to the word of My mouth, remade according to their service for which they are called… Filled according to MY strength, for I AM THE LORD!

Therefore, again I say, all those who seek sanctuary under these trees, which grow contrary to My will, shall be struck down…

And all, who run into man-made houses, shall be crushed beneath their weight, when the fierce winds begin to blow.

Yet of these I have chosen, who have sought refuge in The Lord, they shall not be hurt, nor shall they suffer anymore in this fallen world of men…

For The Lord their God shall be their strong tower… And those replanted shall be as a strong tower against the world, standing firm in the midst of great men… For I dwell in them.

[Addendum: The word of The Lord, spoken to Jayse, while we were discussing The Lord's words above]

Thus says The Lord… That which My servant, Jason, has spoken is wisdom, concerning that which I intend to do by My witnesses in the Day, and have purposed against those who would mock them…

Behold these multitudes, who call of themselves by My own name, they have misplaced that which I had given them, deceiving themselves. For lo, they think within themselves… ‚I carry an axe, with which I shall cut down every messenger sent to us'… Perceiving falsely that they are able to cut them down with ease, as though My servants and the Word they carry were a dry tree containing no sap, having not weight enough in its roots to remain standing…

Behold, when the winds blow and the earth begins to shake, this very same Word, which they endeavored to cut in pieces, shall instead fall hard upon the hard of heart, and My servants shall rule over them… Lo, My word shall not return void! Says The Lord. For it fulfills My will, even now, and will continue to do so until the Consummation.

Yet of this word above which you have considered, it shall be fulfilled, in more ways than one… Some of which you have spoken aloud, according to that which I have given you, while still others remain hidden from your eyes, says The Lord.

The Prophet's Reward is waiting for you... Take the Leap!

October 30, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For 2 Brothers in Christ, and for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, to His servants… My sons, your willingness is well pleasing to The Lord, yet you know not the hearts of men, nor are you able to grasp My purpose as it truly is. For to this one I give, and from another I withhold… I am The Lord.

And you, the small of My flock, you shall soon give up everything, even your very life. Even now it departs from you, for it is Mine. For it shall surely be offered up, even as you have given it to Me already… Fear not, I speak not of physical death, but a finishing of your rebirth and of that service for which you are called.

And concerning the whole of the flock, My will is the same. Yet not all are called into the field, as husbandmen in the Day of the Great Harvest (which must come after), though several will remain to take part in it… Even so, amen.

Therefore, when I command My prophet, he shall speak, and that which he speaks shall be sufficient for you, for I am The Lord. And when he is taken, I shall set another in his place, and to him shall they listen. Lo, he is but a boy, fast becoming a man, yet to him shall they listen. For I shall adorn him with power and many sharp and strong words, with many piercing and loving words… Grace to peace… And when called for, strength unto death, in defense of My sheep.

And so the time is at hand, for My little flock to endure and run the race… Some rushing forward to receive the prize, while still others will lag behind, until they come into the knowledge of who I really am… Finally letting go of all these things, which they have held out at arm's length, to keep Me at bay… A heart not yet reformed in My image… Even so, amen.

For one who is not yet able to heed My voice with gladness, from moment to moment, concerning that which is small… Yes, at any and all times in which I call to them, running to Me without reservation, forsaking this world… Will hesitate when the call goes forth, being left, and this by their own choice.

Therefore, here is wisdom… For one to depart this world, they must first depart in spirit, willingly forsaking their life in this world, fully embracing Mine… Coming to Me free… Without any form of malice in their heart toward another. Then shall they be taken.

Yet many say within themselves… ‚When I am right with The Lord, then I can receive of Him fully', or ‚When I have stopped sinning, then shall I be meet for The Master's use'… Oh poor of My flock, when will you know Me? Beloved, I have made you worthy! From the first day I called you was the prophet's reward there for you to receive! Yet you keep your distance, holding fast to a world which is condemned, clinging to a life which is passing away, stumbling always over your flesh.

Why have you not understood My speech? Have I not spoken it plainly, even many times?… Come to Me, and receive all I offer! Unbridle your hearts, and KNOW ME!… Take the leap; and leave everything, you perceive yourselves to be, behind!

Your flesh deceives you, and the whisperings of the evil one bear fruit in your unwillingness… Beloved, if you wait for your flesh, I tell you the truth, you shall wait forever! The Father receives you! NOW RECEIVE OF ME! Beloved, you are accepted BECAUSE OF ME! There is none righteous in all the world, nor has there ever been one among men, who has been righteous in all their ways. NOT ONE! Nor can there be, save The Son of Man only… I will not share My glory! Nor shall the power of My love be at all diminished!

This people before Me, who call of themselves by My name, are a backwards people. Yet let not those, who have the voice of The Lord in their midst, be backward… Come to Me and receive of Me! Make no concessions for the flesh, for it goes wheresoever the mind leads, and the mind is put in subjection to the spirit. Therefore, if you love Me, if you really love Me, even ALL that I am, rush forward and grab hold of Me! My love is never withheld from those who earnestly seek Me!

For My love remains that fountain. Behold, it is a wellspring, ready to burst forth in a moment, only held back by the hardness of your hearts and that trust of which you refuse to fully embrace, because of past hurts. Beloved, there is no ‚when I' or ‚then' in what I offer. The love you want and need is here! The trust you long for is next to you, waiting!… LET ME IN!

Look upon this hill, you call faith; look upon this mountain you have created, called trust, straining to attain it. LOOK! Am I there at its summit, waiting for you?… Beloved, I am NOT there! You are deceived! Stop looking up this unending road, this insurmountable mountain you call faith! STOP!

Look next to you! Here I am! I am always with you, yes, I am with you always, where you are!… THIS is who I am… God your Redeemer, very close at hand!

Now loose these invisible chains you carry, and put down all these bitter burdens you heap upon yourselves and others, and pull hard upon these heartstrings I have made… Even as I shall soon pull hard upon Mine, which remain forever fastened to you, and we shall come together, with this gulf between us passing away in a moment.

For THIS is My will for all those who seek My will, by which they also come to walk in it until I come. For I have come already, having never departed, with My love fastened securely to all those who are Mine… Predestined in The Beloved… Therefore, be no more afraid.

And to those of you left… Let not malice or anger well up, for this was your choice, and by it shall I finish you, according to the decision of your heart. Be not afraid… Trust in Me and embrace My ways.

For I am come to gather! Behold, the number is set! And the first of many shall be gone from this place!… The time is here! Says The Lord.

THE HOLY PLACE

October 30, 2010 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship – For all Those who have loved The Word of The Lord in this Book… The Volumes of Truth

Beloved, there is a language, of which you know nothing about, says The Lord.

A language which is pure and beautiful, a language in need of no words at all, a language which you shall soon come to know, a language which I have revealed to My servant already…

A language of overwhelming love, pure and undefiled, bringing forth much understanding. A language of power and great glory, in which all My servants shall come to stand…

The unspoken Word of God, received in the presence of The Almighty, The Holiest of Holies, revealing the essence of who I am…

Union in The Spirit of God… A place beyond time and space, beyond the knowledge contained within creation, surpassing all boundaries, a place even angels long to know…

The place where I am and have always been seated, where you shall be also… A place without time, The Eternal… The Bosom of The Father... Of which I AM.

How I keep the Wolves at Bay...

November 9, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding those who attack The Lord's servants, because of His Word spoken to this generation.

Thus says The Lord… Timothy, how shall an enemy be satisfied, and by what means shall their resolve be abated? Does a war not continue until there is a victor?…

Thus I have given them the means by which their raging hearts may be satisfied and their resolve abated. For they are greatly deceived, hard-hearted children who know not their left hand from their right. Have I not said… ‚Whatsoever one finds to justify their rejection of My Word, let it be sufficient for them?'

Yet what are their accusations to Me? Are they not wind, refuse fit to be thrown out or cast upon the dung hill? Therefore let them have their perceived victory, and let them celebrate their wickedness and sit at ease in their rebellion. But let not My servants return evil for evil; rather, let them pray.

Timothy, again I say to you, let them alone. For the wicked and deceitful do always open their mouths against Me; they cease not from speaking against My servants, with a froward mouth and a lying tongue!

They surround My beloved spewing words of hatred, they fight against Me without cause, and in return for My love they accuse those I send, rewarding Me evil for good and hatred for My love.

Thus they remain in theirs sins, their guilt uncovered, as they continue to tread the wide path…

For vanity is indeed a rope, and pride builds the gallows, envy leads to hate, and jealousy brings forth evil thoughts… Therefore, I ask you, what part do you have with them?… Says The Lord.

The Time has passed & The Door to this Table shall be shut

November 11, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Beloved, the time has passed, and the door shall soon be shut… Lo, My Spirit is removed already, and My hand withdrawn… The door shall be shut!

Therefore, the door is shut for this table also… Have I not given them all they need?… Have I not poured out and sent forth the call?

Therefore, those who have come out, let them abide in Me until I come, and eat also of this bread I have provided for them, for I shall be with them… Yes, even I shall be with them, close at hand, and they shall have fellowship with Me… They have all they need.

And those who reject Me and My word, even this blessing which I have given to this generation, let them walk through dry places… For I have left them desolate! And they must walk, they must tread the path they have chosen, until the time be changed, and they are broken without hand. I AM THE LORD!

Fear none of these who push out the lip, nor be caught up in the tide, nor be swept away by this torrent of scoffers which has come, and is yet to come in great strength and numbers. Pray for them, and then leave them to their father, until they learn to cease from their blasphemies, in where they have rebelled against Me!

TRUST IN MY WAYS!… For I am also their Father… For am I not He, who formed them and gave them life? Therefore, trust them into My hands!… For My judgment is right, and My punishments, just, and My ways, true. Trust them into My hands… For I am not at all finished with them yet, says The Lord.

NO MORE shall the scoffers seek out My prophets and servants, endeavoring to sit at MY table, to mock and to blaspheme! Let them shout their controversy before The Lord!… For you are all Mine!… What company does My table have with demons?!

And no more shall those who embrace My words, spoken to this generation, seek out My prophets, as though I was not enough. Let them seek The Lord only, drawing close to Me… Set apart… Walking in steadfast faith and obedience, until I come.

Therefore, I have shut the door to this table, which I had prepared and made… And now I make it for a testimony to them, of that which is coming quickly, of that which I am about to do, says The Lord.

For I have made you an example, even from the beginning, and to the end shall you serve Me as such… A testament to who I really am, living examples, to whom I have revealed My goings out and comings in… Even to the revealing of My plans to My servants, the prophets, before the time.

Therefore, remind those who are sincere in their efforts, in seeking out this table, that they are by no means forsaken, nor have I shut the door to them. For those who come to you, with their lamps filled and lit, have Me already. And one, who is shown worthy to escape, sits at My table daily, partaking of this same food which I have given you… Lo, they shall indeed partake of My supper, with ME, in the house of The Lord!

Therefore, I say it once again, in your hearing, so it may be repeated among My beloved… Seek not the table, but He who sits at it!… I AM THE LORD.

Beloved, time is short now… And the race, hard. Yes, some of you are near the end of your walk and must now run, while still others lag behind, unwilling… Even so, amen.

STOP SPEAKING! Quiet yourselves and know, I AM HE

November 15, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord your Redeemer… Beloved, consider My words, consider them deeply… No, not according to your own interpretation, or according to your own understanding; nor grab hold of them to make them fit with what you perceive them to be, as though they can in any way be molded… My words are subject to no man, for they do resist conformity!

Beloved, I have formed you!… My breath resides in you. And I have poured out this blessing, so you may begin to see, so you may know My will, so you may hear in your own language, according to how you are able… Beloved, I speak, so you may be drawn to Me! I proclaim it, so the Scripture may be fulfilled in your hearing.

My people must be made aware, the call must go out… And so it is, and has been, since the time of the end began… Yea, since the first moment I opened My mouth to speak, since the first moment I breathed upon My elect, even to the outpouring upon all flesh.

Yet I ask you, do you know? Do you really know Me? DO YOU KNOW?!… Beloved, do you know Me?! Have you considered that which is beyond words? Have you considered the love of your Father and the power thereof? Do you know Me?… Have you sat still, and listened to the music of My heart toward you?… My tears that fall gently, making soft tones upon the strings we share? Beloved, do you not see who I AM?!… Do you not understand what My body is?!… As The Son can in no wise be separated from The Father, neither can one of you be separated from Me!

See with greater eyes, open your ears and listen, reach out with your heart to understand… You were made for Me! Yet I tell you, it is much more… Much more! I am He through whom you were made, yes, My breath has given you life. Yet there is more… There's more, beloved!

What are children to their parents? Are they not formed in their image, flesh of their flesh?… Born, then shaped by that which they see and receive, in accordance with their understanding? Yet the bond they share, is it of flesh only, defined also by the mind?… Or is it more?…

Nothing, in all creation, can exist apart from Me!… Nor can anything exist outside of Me! I, alone, dwell in the unapproachable light with The Father… I, alone, am The Father manifest in creation… Immanu El. Therefore, again I ask you, do you know Me? Have you really known Me?… Behold, you shall know Me! Yet I tell you, not one of you really know Me, and those in the world remain very far from Me.

For none of you realize that you, little children, are indeed gods… You are God's!… YOU WERE MADE FROM ME! No one can exist apart from The Vine! No one can exist, unless that which is The Existence and The Life be in them!… You were not just made for Me, you were made from Me! No one can escape Me! No one can run from Me!… Though they hide, though they run, though the darkness closes in, there I am still.

Be deceived no longer… You are My body and of My body. That, by which you were formed, is that which I am… YAHUWAH… He who causes to be… Behold, I am also The Son of Man!… YahuShua. You are the heart of My heart… Shall I cut out My own heart and toss it away? I have loved you from the beginning! My love never ends!… It is who I am, the same as I am!

And those, who choose to be broken off, must be broken off and destroyed, for they have rent the heart of God, a rent which I shall bear forever… For I have loved them, and My love is without end.

Therefore, it is time for you to truly know Me… To know Me as I really am… To know Me according to how I have made you. Shut your eyes, so you may come to see My form… Quiet your minds, so you may hear the sound of My voice And the music which I play for you… Be still… And know… I AM HE. Beloved, stop looking for Me with your eyes, and see! Stop passively listening to My words, and hear! Stop seeking Me with your mind, and know Me! Receive of Me!… Yea, stop speaking, quiet yourselves, and abide in Me.

Grab hold of Me with your hearts, abide in Me as you are, and pull hard upon these strings! Fall deeply in love with Me… No, not according to your flesh… Let go, and fall into Me! Let go of all you hold onto, forever striving to attain… Stop grasping with your flesh! I am poured out for you! Break down these boundaries you have made, and leap!

HERE I AM!… I have been waiting for you!… Not because of that which I see on the surface, nor because of those things you do…

I have waited for YOU!… For I have known you and loved you from the beginning… I see you as you are and have always been… In My bosom, with Me, where I am… Fulfilling My love in you, in ME!… Says The Lord, who is risen up and comes quickly.

Each Word from My Mouth is a Blessing… Be it soft or hard

November 18, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Who is a wise and faithful servant?… One who is able to receive the blessings of their Father, whether soft or hard, though it come by His hand of correction upon another. A servant such as this is wise indeed, for they have ears that hear and eyes that see… For everything coming down from The Father of Lights is good, a gift from He who alone is God.

Beloved, if I am He who reigns in your heart, The One of whom you testify is love and mercy, The One who knows all things, why do you resist My correction and seek only to embrace that which is soft?…

If I speak, and My words carry My Spirit, put no difference between them… For everything, which comes from the mouth of The Lord your God, is a blessing for ALL!…

A song, for all those who have ears to hear… A vision to all who have eyes to see My splendor, painted by the Word of My glory… An overflowing fountain, inside those whose hearts are wide open!

Beloved, it is time for you to truly believe without seeing, and to heed My leading, whether subtle or plain… It is time for you to follow your heartstrings and stop bowing to the demands of your mind, says The Lord.

Remember Me & Lean forward, so I may kiss you upon your Forehead

November 30, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… What is a son, who is mindful of his father's ways, and pays close attention to his every word?… Or a servant, who seeks only to serve his master?… Or a faithful bride, who seeks always to please her husband in all her ways, whether he is near or far, in her presence or returning quickly, as one who had been away on a long journey?…

Be mindful of these things and grow in wisdom; be at peace, by trust which wavers not… For I am coming quickly, and My reward is with Me! Behold, I am come also to repay the nations, for all their forsaking of Me!

Therefore, sing the songs of your Most Beloved, and I shall come upon you quickly and place My voice within you, and we shall sing together as one, making sweet melodies as I strike the chords of your heart. Do not draw back when I come… Lean forward, so I may kiss you upon your foreheads. My children, cup your ears and listen for Me… Be attentive and wide awake.

Your heart's desire is near, and has come to claim His own… For I am The Desire of Ages!… Whose breath sustains all generations!

Beloved, why do you hesitate?… I am The Life! The Love for all time!… The Carpenter who created you for His own joy, whose joy is yours also, the joy which we had together from the very foundation of the world.

Children, remember Me! Search your hearts and know Me! REMEMBER ME! Remember the time we shared, remember the love which I have poured out for you… Remember. Search your innermost thoughts, and you will find Me there. Remember Me as I am, as I have always been… As you are, with Me where I am.

Stop looking forward, as though I am afar off. Cease from looking backward, as though I am now beyond your reach… Look! Here I am! Look no more with the eyes of man, for flesh and blood have deceived you… Behold, the men of this world have lain in wait, set up traps, spread forth snares and dug many pits, by which many are held captive and torn, tormented and led astray by the illusion this world offers.

Wipe your eyes and be healed, AND SEE! Unstop your ears and pay attention, AND HEAR! Open your hearts and be broken, AND KNOW!… I am that which The Father has confessed concerning Me… I am He, whom the Spirit of truth has revealed… Yes, I am He, who is spoken of through the mouth of My prophets, and preached of in the world by My apostles. (By NO means am I that, which men in authority have spoken concerning Me; nor am I that "Jesus", which is spoken of amongst the churches of men.)

Beloved, this Word, even every Volume to every Letter, is the Word of My glory, which I have put forth once again… A testament of My love and sacrifice, the announcement of My coming, a proclamation of truth… Revelation of who I really am… The Trumpet Call of God, so all those called and chosen may hear, and come to Me in their proper time and season.

Behold, it is also a strong correction, for all those who have taken to themselves MY name and MY Word… TO POLLUTE IT!… A plumb line for this wicked generation! For this Word is a waving banner, an ensign to all nations!… A trumpet of alarm and war, the sound of recompense and judgment, which shall soon fall upon every nation!

For I AM WHO I AM!… The Only Begotten of The Father, The One True God and Savior, The Mashiach!… YahuShua-YaHuWaH!

Thus says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth... My name is everlasting, spoken of from generation to generation. And if My love has a name, and the glory of My power is revealed in His vesture, then where is My worship? Where is My reverence amongst My people, offered up to the praise of His glory, My glory?

Therefore, I am calling My beloved forward, behold I am calling them out of this darkness, so we may be one together, in the sanctuary of My love… You in Him, in Me… Together as one.

For My love endures forever… Long after the glory of men has passed away, with the height of their kingdoms turned to dust, My love endures… Long after the stars, you behold in the heavens, have ceased from shining, My love endures… Deeper and wider than space and time, My love endures…

Even before creation, My love endures… And after, My love remains. For indeed My Love has a name, (for God is love)… The name in which I came, clothed in flesh… YahuShua HaMashiach!… Yes, Immanu El!

Give Him glory, that I may receive glory from amongst you… For I shall be your God, and you shall be My people, as long as My love endures. Amen… And amen.

I know My Sheep & My Ways are Life for All, who walk in them

December 1, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding Trent's question… ‚Lauren admitted that she can't study, trumpet, and do the letters and love her enemies… Do you think that bothers The Lord?'

And regarding Lauren's response to this quote in the Letters… „Therefore, I am coming quickly and will take those who are ready… Those who have treated others as they would be treated, and done to others as they would do unto Me… Yes, all those, in whom I see of Myself, shall be snatched away!""… Lauren said… ‚When I read things like this, my stomach goes in knots. I can't do these things. I try to do unto others as I do unto The Lord, but it has become a burden to me. I can't do it, so if I can't do it, why would God leave me behind for not being able to?'

Thus says The Lord, who has drawn His servant away, pricking him in his spirit, that he might perk up his ears to hear the voice of The Lord, his God and Savior… His Teacher, his Friend, his most Beloved: Who among you have stopped to consider My will or ask Me My heart's desire, concerning this one tormented sheep?

Why did you not stop and pray? How is it none of you were pricked in your spirits, as My servant?… Am I not The Lord close at hand? Have I not revealed My presence, among this flock, many times? Yet all of you rely on your own understanding, and not one of you knows the heart of My weeping child! Not one of you seeks My face as one surrendered, that you might walk in My fullness, in trust with abandonment of self.

And you, Lauren, My beloved treasure, how is it you have come this far with Me, and now endeavor to paint Me as the one who is to blame for your unwillingness, or as the ‚Jesus' of the churches of men?… I AM NOT THAT JESUS! Nor is there a father of flesh, in all the earth, that is anything like Me!… There are none like Me, Lauren! Nor has there ever been one, whose love surpasses all understanding… A love without end!

Therefore, I say to you, and all these gathered here, My precious treasures whom I have gathered from the world… Am I upset when you refuse to walk in Me?… I am, but not as an earthly father would be.

For one who comes to Me, even with many tears, is accepted, for I had paid the price from the beginning… A dowry, the likes of which has never been seen, a bride price from The God of Heaven.

Yet when one comes to Me, bowing down, grasping at My feet, is it not also understood, that this same one should then take My hand, that we might walk together?…

For I am reaching out… Beloved, I have stretched out My hands for you. For I have already bore the weight of your burdens, therefore is My grace sufficient. Yet you must choose to stand up and walk with Me, relying on My strength in your weakness, by which My strength and your trust is made perfect.

And what of our love?… Have I not said… ‚In obedience is your love made perfect' and ‚Who you choose, not what you choose, is wisdom?' Therefore, stop sitting on your hands, beloved little flock… Stand up and walk in My ways, and watch how quickly your trust grows toward perfection.

My ways are life, life in abundance, a blessing for all who walk in them… Even to all with whom you come in contact, from those within your circle, to the passerby. For you have heard it said… ‚Faith without works is dead' and ‚Works without faith are dead also…' Amen…

Yet I tell you, apart from Me, faith can have no life! And works, done without Me, lead to death, for pride has entered in… Lo, it is built upon a deceitful foundation, which despises The Lord, built up according to human power… Stealing from My glory, casting down My love, refusing My strength, making My grace of non-effect.

Therefore I say, choose… Your choice is the whole of the matter. For I am the only Way, the only Truth and the only Life. And when you have chosen Me, is it not also your reasonable service to walk in Me, bearing fruit according to The Vine, from which no one and NOTHING, in all creation, can separate you?

I AM THE LORD!… Make Me your life also… Your only bread and your only drink, the air that you breathe… For this is how I feel about you, beloved.

And when the Day comes… Yes, some of you will be taken and some of you will be left. Yet I say to you, rejoice in that day, for this is the means by which I shall finish you, that we may be completely one. For what is it to you, if a certain one is taken or left?…

I AM THE LORD!… And I cease not, from doing that which is right and good for My sheep.

Make Me not as the hired man, amongst the churches of men! For they lack understanding, and have not known Me… Behold, they shall all come to know Me, in their due season… And the chosen, as I truly am… Therefore, accept Me as I am.

Refinement is no punishment!… Punishment is reserved for the truly wicked of heart… Be deceived by the devil no longer! For as it is written, so shall it be done… ‚As many as I love, I shall surely correct and discipline…'

For I am a God VERY close at hand. I want My people with Me, where I am!

In Union with the Messiah... My glory revealed in you

December 4, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… There is a day coming, when My beloved shall enter My presence and never leave it… A day when you shall behold My face, always, says The Lord. And wheresoever your heart leads you, there shall I be also, always where you are…

Whether you journey to the heights of the mountains, or to the farthest reaches of creation, there I am… With you, where you are…

For all creation is Mine!… And all I have is yours, for you are Mine… And I am yours also… An eternity, together.

For the glory you have seen, and that which you have imagined, has until now been measured in human terms. Yet the glory of The Lord is of such a kind!… Glory which has always been, glory with no beginning and no end… Having neither height nor depth, nor length, nor width… For My glory is revealed in you!…

My glory is life and that Love we share, a gift of understanding which comes by the knowledge of The Holy… Glory which can not be realized in a human way, nor are there words sufficient to open your understanding…

Fulfillment… Which can only come by union.

Escape to the Father's House! Don't look back…

December 7, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for The Lord's little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… Learn the lesson of Lot and his wife. It is simple, yet speaks to that which is to come and must be.

For those whom I have called out of a place shall in no wise return to it, nor shall they look back. They shall continue on toward safety, with their eyes fixed upon The Goal, walking always in line with The Spirit… Praying without ceasing, giving heed to My leading, listening for My voice.

Thus I tell you the truth, there are many who shall seek to flee the coming wrath, yet shall by no means escape it, for this world is condemned!

Behold, many shall stop to look back, and their hearts shall fail them for fear, because of the fierce indignation of The Lord poured out in His fury! For calamity has been purposed against the cities of men; against every city in every land, of every tribe, tongue, people and nation!

And as I have purposed against the cities of men, so also shall I bring against the churches of men; against every denomination of every religion, of every nation, in every corner of this world! Not one polluted sanctuary shall stand before My face, anymore! For I am a jealous God, and I will not share My glory!

For there is but One Sanctuary in which My people are to take refuge, One Shelter against the heat of the Day… Blessed, therefore, are all those who embrace Him fully and strive always to walk in His ways… They shall be hidden under the shadow of His healing wings, high and lifted up!… Says The Lord God.

Conflicts regarding Holidays... There can be no Peace while Abominations stand

December 9, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For Kefa, Trent, and The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding the conflict which arises between those who keep the holidays of men and those who obey the Word of The Lord.

I have not yet answered you, Kefa… For My command is hard, and over it you would stumble, says The Lord.

Trent, My son, you have spoken well according to wisdom, concerning a servant progressing toward perfection in faith, according to purification and the bearing of fruit in The Beloved.

Yet concerning the service I will require of My servants, who shall go for Me in the Day, you have no knowledge… For it has yet to be revealed, though the example has been shown already by My servants of old, whose service is recorded in the Scriptures of Truth… I change not.

For purification of faith starts with the temple, in which I dwell, and ends with the house in which My servant dwells… Then shall I send him, says The Lord.

Therefore, I said… ‚My command is hard, and over it you would stumble'… For the commandment is not to My servant, Kefa, only…

For the Day is approaching quickly, where My servants shall wield a staff and a sword… A staff to break, and a sword to cut and strike through. And wheresoever they walk and wheresoever I send them, in where an idol is found, I will cause a fire to well up in the hearts of My servants and they shall strike with ferocity…

BREAKING EVERY IDOL IN PIECES!… Cutting down every tree, which stands against Me! And striking through every man, who upholds that which pollutes My name or My glory, whether he blasphemes by word or by deed!… EVERY form of idolatry shall be broken in pieces, in the Day of Recompense!… I AM THE LORD!

My sons, you fear a war that is waged already, and a battle which has already come. For indeed I have said, I require peace in the houses of My servants, yet there can be no peace while abominations stand. Therefore, if peace is taken from a house in the name of righteousness, to rectify that which has polluted My way, this is acceptable with Me… For you have shown yourself worthy of Me… Or have you forgotten the sword I bring?…

Yet My words are only for those who are able to accept them, for those who will walk in them… And for those who are the head of their households… Says The Lord.

What is most needful? Do not resist My Words & Flee Foolishness

December 11, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding a question from a Sister in Christ… ‚I saw this video, where this man was tying all the blood moons in the past century, and he went to the NASA website… All the blood moons, that occurred in this century, have all been at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles. In 1949 and 1950 at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles, and 1967 and 1968 (Six Day War) at Pentecost and the Feast of Tabernacles; and again, according to NASA, is 'predicted' in 2015. I was wondering if The Lord will speak to us about the connection of these blood moons to the past Pentecost. I pray He does, according to His will.'

[Timothy] Be careful when partaking of websites who have not the Spirit of The Lord… This is akin to drinking sour milk. You must all ask yourselves, "Would I drink sour milk?" So then, if you would not, then you need only check a website's Statement of Faith, to see the sourness revealed there.

The Lord is saying that He did not have me write to give credence to, nor to strike down, the matter of the blood red moon, but rather to reveal the faith of those who put forth these websites, and for all of us to consider these questions from The Lord… Why do you search elsewhere for knowledge and signs? And what is it you seek, that has not already been given you?

Thus says The Lord… There will indeed be many signs… And unto those whom I have granted wisdom, and eyes to see, will the things of God stand forth, and be understood for what sort they are.

Yet among you, I ask you to discern that which is most needful, and the greatest sign of all, which is received and not seen, and of those blessings put forth already, which are a sign in and of themselves.

Or is your faith still in need of supports to prop it up, due to your doubt and unwilling heart, which causes it always to waver? And what of all these voices around you, who sing songs in fellowship?… Are you in need of

them also? And what of service, is it foremost?… And what of family? Spouses? Your children?… Yourself?… What is most needful?

Indeed My voice is spoken to this generation and among My people, yet few have ears to hear, few stop to be still and listen… Few make time to escape into My love, so they may hear the sound of My voice.

Do not resist My words, nor compare yourselves amongst yourselves, My children… Flee foolishness. For I have told you already, that the language of My love takes many forms…

To one, a strong voice or a soft word, moving them to write My words as they hear them, even as now; and to another, warmth welling up in their spirits, a feeling of peace and safety causing them to worship and give thanks, and yet at other times, causing them to burst forth into singing; still in others, thoughts of good things, right things, coming to mind… Blessings in My name to do toward others.

To each, it is to be a very intimate, personal time with Me… Unique… In not two being the same. For I know what you need, My children… I know who you are and how you see Me, and how you look upon others.

Lo, your lives are full of a multitude of duties to perform… Yet only those, who seek first, to fill themselves up with that which is most needful, will finish the day with strength enough to face tomorrow… Even stopping often to be with Me, also seeking out opportunities to come to Me, whether for a moment or for the hour.

Then, when they are renewed, do they return to those things which they deem necessary, being blessed in their due diligence… Looking always toward The Blessed Hope… Having tasted of it while in waiting.

My Fire burns mighty and terrible, a suffocating Plague

December 13, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The heart of The Lord is angered by what He has seen, and enraged by what He has heard! The heart of The Lord is ablaze! The heat of The Lord shall melt down the high places and turn the wicked to dust, scattering them upon the waste places!

Behold, the devices of men shall be turned to ash, beneath the feet of My witnesses… For the fire of The Lord falls from heaven in front of them, and consumes and destroys behind them! Says The Lord.

The fire of The Most High burns as a mighty terrible one, as a great and dreadful storm rushing down a mountain, which has burst forth from its hold… As roiling clouds and thunder, releasing its fury upon all in the path of its destruction. It is great and terrible!… A suffocating plague covering the cities!

For ages has it been silent, storing up strength in its stillness… For a multitude of days has its terrible heat been restrained, and its great power hidden beneath the weight of the mountain… Ready to break forth in its due season, bringing great calamity at its time appointed…

Thus is the indignation of The Father! Thus is the strength of The Son! For the strength of The Son is manifest in His glory and by the power of His word, poured out in judgment… A sharp double-edged sword unsheathed, striking at all these nations gathered before Him!… Piercing blows, dividing them asunder!…

Consuming wrath from The Almighty, upon all His enemies! The Day is near! The Day has come! And what evil shall prevent the hand of The Mashiach, from gathering His own from among the nations?… For His return is at hand!

The Day of The Almighty is come! And who shall stand?!… Who shall stand against the Day, and prevent The Holy One from coming in His strength?! What army can withstand Him and the power of His sword?!… For they shall all be as wax before the fire, when His brilliance is displayed!

Therefore, fear The Almighty God, and put all your trust in His Holy One. For the power of The God of Israel is displayed in His Holy One…

For He is the express image of The Holy, whose name is Yah!… Whose salvation is YahuShua!… The Mighty One of Jacob!… Whose hand reaches far and wide, whose strength is almighty, whose wisdom holds all creation in His understanding!… Whose love endures forever…

He, whose righteousness comes, and had been stretched out before us, for every eye to see… The end of which shall be as a flood, cleansing the sanctuary of His mercy… Restoring all things, even to a new heavens and a new earth.

Therefore, now is the time appointed!… Now is the time to give Him glory!… Now is the appointed season, for the power of God to be made known… For the name of The Holy One to be glorified above the heights of the mountains, to overshadow every hill. Behold, the whole of creation shall bow and give Him glory! His time has come! The time has come for The King to return and gather, to reveal the glory of His might!… Immanu El!…

Yes, The Rock, The Stone Everlasting, is coming quickly to strike the great image… To break apart every foundation, to spread forth as a flood, until only The Great Mountain remains. Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD!… And The Father and The Son are indeed ONE.

Behold, the earth shall be full of the knowledge of YaHuWaH's glory, as the water covers the depths of the sea. As it was and is written, so shall it be… Says The Lord.

Deplorable Traditions! I hate, what People are doing in My Name

December 15, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Let it be made known to all who sit at My table, says The Lord, regarding these holidays of men, which I hate…

Thus says The Lord… All these things, which these modern people do in MY name, though they are called ‚Christian' or otherwise, I DO HATE!… I loathe the sight of them! They have become as the walking dead before Me, walking always in dead works… Deplorable traditions!… In where they have despised My Word continually.

For all these churches of men do pollute My name, day after day… Even going house to house, to pollute it!… Stealing from My glory, casting it upon all their idols… In this they have despised Me!

Neither will they listen to reason… And of the truth… They have cast it far from them… And of My messengers… They do always persecute and slander them… In where they have hated ME!

Thus says The Lord, to the churches of men… Your worship is in vain, your offerings are rejected, and your prayers shall not be heard until the time be changed… For you have rejected Me and made for yourselves an image, an intricately woven tapestry, using the threads of man-made doctrine and tradition, interlacing sin with

sin… All in the name of your ‚Jesus', another messiah of which you have created in your own image… An affront to My glory! Modern Pharisees! Arrogant children! You know neither Me, nor My word!

Therefore, I said to those whose will is to serve Me, who are also the head of their house… ‚Tear down every whitewashed Wall of Abomination!,

For this is not a light matter with The Lord your God, but carries great weight, filling the cup of My indignation from generation to generation!… And it shall be poured out!… Until My anger is satisfied, and the whole breadth of the whole earth is cleansed and made quiet… With no vestige remaining, of those things by which My wrath was kindled and stored up against the Day.

Thus says The Lord over all creation, The Bearer of your cross… I have cleansed My well beloved and every vessel, as many of all who would receive of Me… I have called My servants to battle, yet who has bowed down before Me?… Who has come to Me naked, that he may be clothed in My righteousness, that I might gird him with My strength?… Who has received and stood up, that he may go for Me? For many are called, yet few are chosen.

My way before Me is not easy. Yet the power of My strength will be fulfilled in your weakness, in accordance with your love for Me, and by your willingness to lay down your life, to receive of Mine fully… As a man in desperate thirst, who refuses every cup from men… A man, whose hunger has brought forth within him a great void, which can not be filled by any earthly bread… A man who lives by every word spoken by The Most High God… A man who carries Christ within him, bearing the scars of his Most Beloved in his heart, always. Therefore press forward, My children… The prize is very near.

My sons, stand up… Be men… Cast off this old man, and put away all these childish things. It is time to be girded with My strength and clothed with My ways…

Men of promise… Spectacles, fools for Christ… Slaves of righteousness… Rejected by the world and men… Rejoiced over by angels… Greatly beloved of God… Accepted… Treasured ones, held fast in the bosom of The Father, The Holy One… Sons restored to the image of God, which was, and is, and has always been, YahuShua…

The express image of God The Father, revealed in The Son of Man… For He came to earth, in the image in which you were created… For He is The Image and The Restoration… Therefore, look to Him… Now is the time.

As in the Days of Noah... The Door will be shut & My Judgment shall fall

December 21, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, for a Sister in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Question asked by a Sister in Christ… I have a family member who is overly concerned about my well-being, and thinks I am in a religious cult for believing that these Letters are the direct Word of God. I am not quite sure how to respond to the threats and accusations that are being spoken toward me.

[The Lord answered] If you have told her the truth and made the truth plain, though she has rejected it… Instead welcoming in unclean spirits, choosing to walk according to their ways… What more shall be done, save that which is done already, and must continue for a time?… For I see all her comings and goings, and know of those things which plague her heart. Therefore, this I tell you… Let her go her way.

And cease from all contact with those who have embraced all this darkness, which now covers them. Make every effort to cut all ties with them, lest evil grab hold of you also, because of fear and sorrow… Do all these things quickly beloved, says The Lord.

[Sister in Christ] My whole family is starting to come against me. There are many who are coming hard against The Lord and the Letters.

[The Lord] Let them come, says The Lord. Let them do all the evil, which is in their hearts to do, says He. Fear not, I AM THE LORD… Only trust and obey… Hesitate not, be separate.

The words of scoffers are chaff, carried away by the wind, brought forth from a hard and troubled heart.

Their plight is like a ship, tossed about by rough seas… A dark sea of confusion, darkness of faces, in which they toil in vain, attempting to sail against every wind, which they perceive opposes them…

The winds of change and righteousness, bringing great conviction, cracking every pillar which upholds the ways of the world, breaking up the fallow ground beneath the feet of the desolate… Destroying the status quo, to the dissolving of every false foundation.

For the coming of The Lord is a terror to all who say they know Me, yet do not really know Me, says The Lord… Sudden destruction upon all who have forsaken Me utterly, swift death to every form of idolatry and all those who commit harlotry, to pollute The Holy Covenant.

Behold, an awful scourging is coming quickly, for all those who oppose The Mashiach… Even to fight against Him and the sword He brings, and that which proceeds from His mouth.

Yet to the elect, His coming is a most delightful song… A blessed hope! A joyful expectation!… Great peace and relief in a world, from which they have already departed, though they must remain in it, for a very short season.

Therefore beloved, oppose them not, nor offer any correction. Be calm and at peace… Hide yourself in The Beloved, under the shadow of His healing wings.

And that which burns, within the dissident, will subside, and turn to mere mocking and laughter at your expense. For I am The Word of Truth, and all I have spoken is established!… My word yields to no man!… Nor can anyone enter My body, save they accept Me as I am, walking in My ways and keeping The Commandments, even to pure testimony in My name.

Therefore, as it was in the days of My servant, Noah, so shall it be with My faithful servants of this day… And as it was then, so shall it be in this day also… The door shall be shut!

And upon the whole of the earth shall I rain down judgment, and from beneath shall I bring up horrible calamity upon the kingdoms of men!… The storehouses of My wrath shall be opened!

And as the great flood so shall My punishment be in the Day of My anger!… Says The Lord, The High and Lofty One… He, who reigns King over all the earth!… He, who comes with justice and recompense for the nations!

A fragile Stalk of Wheat grows into a mighty Oak Tree

December 28, 2010 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and his Wife, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… My servant is a fragile stalk of wheat, being scorched by the noonday sun, yet I shall surely cover him… I shall shelter him from all these winds, which blow against him.

I shall secure his root structure, and he shall grow as a tree, with growth unhindered. He shall grow up very quickly… Ten seasons in one year, and ten handbreadths in a day.

Now look, Beloved, what do you see?… A healthy stalk of wheat, strong and thriving, whose stature shall be as an oak of many years, says The Lord.

For who has seen such a thing?! Who has considered such a sight?!… A grain of wheat, a stalk of wheat, grown up as a mighty oak tree. How can this be? Says The Lord… What manner of plant is this?…

My well-favored stalk of wheat, set up as an oak in the midst of this polluted and diseased field… A field of wild and untamed wheat, growing this way and that… Blighted wheat, overshadowed by the height of the cedars, whose shadows are long, whose roots grow wide.

Yet who has seen such a thing?! What is this that is done, in the sight of all these witnesses?!… Behold!… A strong oak wielding an axe and a sickle! Thus I have spoken it, so shall it be done… CUT DOWN THE CEDARS!… Tread heavily upon them and divide their spoils!

Break down the field! TREAD IT DOWN!… Until every last stalk is broken!… Cut them down, and gather them together for a great harvest! Then burn the residue! Says The Lord God.

Wrath & Mercy... Trumpet My Wrath and cause an Uproar!

January 3, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Sons and For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Behold! The time has come for wrath and for recompense, for the anger of The Lord to be put on open display!…

Therefore, thus says The Lord… My sons, trumpet My wrath and cause an uproar! Trumpet My wrath and reveal My anger; draw back from no man! Indeed serve My words hot, and let their palates be set ablaze by My fierce rebuke, as you strike down every scoffer with the word of My mouth! Show this most wicked generation no mercy in your speech, make no concessions, for My Word yields to no man and the time of ignorance is past!…

Yet in these words alone shall mercy be found, in these words alone is there hope for the penitent… ‚REPENT! And turn from your evil ways!' – And all such similar words, which I have spoken and shall continue to speak. I am The Lord.

My sons, blow this trumpet continually upon the wall, making use of every platform at your disposal. For within you have I stoked the fire; fan these flames! And you, little flock, I call you to band together and take care of one another, uplifting My servants always in prayer. Take care of My lambs and feed My sheep, and provide what is needed for My messengers.

Or did you not believe My words when I said that I will require more, even all you have? For the time of great testing has come, and those who have the voice of The Lord in their midst shall be tried by a greater line;

much will be required of them. And though they be small in number, even smaller still, they shall surely be set on a hill.

Behold, My words are poured out like rain, and My voice shakes the house like thunder!… My every word, a hailstone released from the treasury of hail, which I have reserved for the Time of Trouble, for the Day of Battle and War!…

My wrath, a consuming fire, a mighty earthquake, encompassing the breadth of the whole earth! Yet I ask you, what is the treasury of My mercy reserved for those who repent? And what are the depths of My compassion for the little ones who suffer at the hands of men in this world? Does not My anger burn hot against all those who forsake or do harm to My little ones?!

Are not many millstones prepared for those who have caused them to sin?! For I tell you the truth, their places are prepared in the depths of darkness, unless they repent and repay ten-fold for their evil deeds committed against the innocent! Says The Lord.

A Shout & A Trumpet… The Bridegroom's coming, go out to meet Him!

The Trumpet sounds… Reconcile with God, for there is no Time to tarry!

January 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, during Men's Online Fellowship – For Jason, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Jason asked this question… ‚Is it OK to tell people The Lord is returning very soon to gather, according to The Letters, or is this date-setting?'

[The Lord answered] My son, I have spoken to what My servants ought to say…

Before I gather, say unto them… „Behold, The Bridegroom is coming… Go out to meet Him!"

And after, say unto them… „I am a voice crying out in the midst of desolations and strong judgments, shouting the name of glory and pure righteousness… A trumpet of God until the end… MAKE WAY FOR THE COMING OF THE LORD!"

REPENT!… Call upon your Savior. CALL ON HIS NAME and be spared from the coming tribulation. Wail and lament, you who call yourselves Christians… For the great day of the Lord God Almighty is upon you!

Return to your first love, to Jesus Christ, and fall on your knees at His feet! IT IS TIME!

What is a Prophet?... Gnashing Children, prick up your Ears!

January 10, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… I have spoken, and sent My messengers before My face… Yet this foolish people can in no wise see, nor are they able to hear! They refuse to look past My messengers, and willingly stop their ears from hearing, unable to recognize the voice of The Living God…

For what is the messenger to you, O ignorant and vain peoples?… Why do you consider, so carefully, seeking to find fault with those I send? Why do you concern yourselves with those I choose? And why do you judge those through whom I speak?

And what is a prophet?… Is he not a man, My servant, whom I have chosen and called? And when does My servant become a prophet? And what is the length of time he remains as such?… Lo, he is only a prophet in that self-same moment, in which I speak to him and cause him to hear… Prophesying only as long as I cause him to speak or to write My words… I am The Lord.

For there is no prophecy apart from My will, and without My voice, there can be no prophesying… And without My spirit, no man may hear, nor shall he behold a vision, nor is he able to understand.

Apart from The Holy, there is no knowledge… Only vanities and lies… False glory, evil divinations. Seek therefore true knowledge, and you shall also receive understanding. Get wisdom, and heal these blinded eyes, unstop the deafness which plagues your ears…

Here is wisdom… If I send a message, even two of the same, each to separate houses by way of two different messengers, then what is that to you? Indeed, what are the messengers to the Message?… Am I not The Sender? Have I not the power to speak through whomever I choose, and send whomever I choose?…

Or would you have sin prevent Me?!… Lo, shall I speak through donkeys instead, for they have no sin? Shall I send the birds of the air to be My messengers, for they have no sin? Shall the sins of men prevent Me, in anywise? Shall My voice be stopped by any means?… Behold, by the mouth of Caiaphas I did speak, and declare My will and the means by which you would be saved, though HE had the greater sin!

I AM THE LORD! I DO NOT CHANGE!… And My words declare My glory… My message reveals My majesty and the power of My strength… STOP STARING AT MY MESSENGERS!

Therefore, O ignorant peoples, flee from all these pastors and run from all your teachers… Blind guides, who closely adhere to every form of doctrine and tradition of men, while forsaking Me and My Word. Escape all these chains, by which you are bound by the weight of their false doctrines and their detestable traditions!

Hurry and seek out wisdom, and fill yourselves with knowledge… Seek to buy new oil, from those who sell the pure oil! They will not withhold, for I have sent them… They will gladly pour out. Yea, they have received an abundance of oil from the storehouses, by which you may surely relight your lamps, if you so choose to receive them.

HURRY NOW! Darkness has already fallen!… And soon the fullness of night will come in, where no one will be able to work, save those who will be set up as beacons. These are they who are both seen and unseen, those who will pass through the multitudes barely noticed, yet clearly set on a hill for all to see and hear. I tell you, no man in authority will find them, nor can any device of men track them, nor can any do them harm…

For who can stand against ME or shut MY mouth, once I have begun to speak?!… For the sound of My voice shall not cease, until every high place is broken down and burned with fire!… Until every great mountain is shaken and brought down!… Until every foundation is stripped away!

I AM THE LORD!… No more shall anything high and lofty stand against Me! Nor shall anything, created by the hands of men in their pride, built up in their insatiable greed, continue… All must be torn down!

For their gluttonous appetites shall feed them in their pursuit of evil gain, until they burst! And in the peak of their self-proclaimed glory shall they be brought to utter ruin! The proud shall fall! And no more shall anything, high and lifted up, stand tall before My face, ANYMORE!…

I AM THE LORD! LET MY NAME RESOUND!… Until the blood pours from the ears of the wicked and the depths of the slaughter increases unto the neck! FOR I AM NOT OF THIS WORLD!…

But you, O sons and daughters of men, YOU are of this world! The time of the martyred prophets is past!… The days of the final trumpets have arrived!… The Day of Slaughter has come in!

For many will come, saying… ‚Let us slay them'. And though you slay a thousand, a thousand more will step forward and take their places… For sin can not prevent The Word of God from speaking! Nor shall it stop the mouths of those who bring glory to My name!

Yet I warn you, and to My speech take heed and pay close attention… Indeed, many thousands were slain in times past, and a thousand more were sent… Yet in the Day of The Lord's anger, it shall not be so!

For indeed, many are appointed to the sword and many will be given up, bringing glory to My name… For strong is The Lord, and My will is purposed and established among the nations…

Yet My witnesses shall live! And in My prophets I shall come to dwell as a flame of fire! Their number is not one thousand, but one hundred forty-four times one thousand (144,000)!

Woe to those who come against them! For they are all strong towers, each one with battlements which can not be broken down, whose walls are impenetrable… Each one possessing the power of the trumpets of Jericho, and they shall surely shout! Each one carries the power of My sword to slay, and they shall strike quickly! Each one has a large spear to pierce, and many shall be driven through… Lo, they shall also carry a basin filled with water, by which they shall wash the feet of the penitent, until I come… I am The Lord.

Therefore, I call you to come out, all you wicked!… Come forth, every mocker!… Seek out My witnesses to do them harm, by word and by deed! Come forward, all those who refuse to look past My prophets!… All you who remain blinded in your pride and deafened by your great arrogance. COME OUT! You gnashing children!… For The Lord your God has prepared a great slaughter!

I am risen up, as a Mighty & Terrible One

January 14, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord God of all creation… YaHuWaH, The God of Israel, is My name!… I am risen up, as a mighty and terrible One, to punish the nations!… To the destruction of the cities, to the consuming of all flesh! I AM RISEN UP!… BEHOLD, I AM COME FORTH TO FIGHT AGAINST YOU, O INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH!…

As a terrible storm, a mighty and horrible whirlwind, the likes of which have never been seen! I am calling forth wrath from the storehouses! I am opening every treasury!… Every vessel is filled and overflows!… THE TIME HAS COME!

It shall be poured out! It must be poured out!… Lo, it is time!… MY FACE IS TURNED AGAINST YOU! INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH, MY FACE IS TURNED AGAINST YOU! MY COUNTENANCE IS SET HARD AGAINST THE WICKED AND THE EVIL OF THIS WORLD!

Satan, you are cast down!… O lucifer, persecute this people! Go forth and devour your prey! Call forth your servant, so he may stand up and speak… That he may open his mouth in great blasphemies against The God

of Heaven, blaspheming My name and My tabernacle, speaking against all those who dwell in Heaven… Raging against The Holy Covenant.

Call him forth, O destroying angel!… YOUR TIME HAS COME!… Go to and fro, in all the earth, and gather together your people!… Hurry! Go now, and gather them together! For I declare the times, and I set the seasons! My face is set to punish and to consume!… IT IS TIME!

Set up your troops in battle array! Bring forth all your mighty men! Set your generals in their places!… Give the command, all you evil men in authority!… Yes, band together and rule the nations! I release them to you, O devouring cherub!

And of My people… WEAR THEM OUT! And of My nation, yes, bring all your weapons against it! Call forth a huge army, a great multitude, an astonishing company!… Darken the land!… Come as a devouring swarm, declares The Lord!…

COME FORTH!!!… COME OUT AND CONQUER MY NATION! COME, AND DESTROY MY ISRAEL!… If you are able, declares The Lord.

I am calling you out! Says The Mighty One of Jacob… Bear fruit, in accordance with your every evil thought and intention! Reveal that which has entered into your hearts!… For I am eager to bring forth the slaughter! I am eager to lay My enemies waste!… To paint the mountains of Israel, in the blood of generals and kings and many mighty men!…

In My haste I shall humble the pride of man, bringing all their devices down! In great heaps shall they litter the landscape in all the open fields!… And they shall burn!… With the smoke of their destruction ascending forever, as a testament to My glory!…

FOR STRONG IS THE LORD WHO DEFENDS JACOB!… POWERFUL IS YAHUWAH TZVA'OT, WHO SAVES HIS PEOPLE, ISRAEL!… The One, who dwells in the midst of His olive tree! Am I not He who formed it?!… Shall I not lay hold of My inheritance, and defend, rising up mightily in battle?!…

THEREFORE, LET MY NAME RESOUND! Do you hear it?!… Listen, I say! Do you hear?!… Do you perceive its sound? Do you feel the earth trembling?! Look!… Do you see the waves increasing in their height, at its approach?…

Have your hearts begun to beat faster? Have your spirits been shaken in anticipation?… Pulses racing! Blood boiling! Lo, the beasts of the earth hear and know already! The angels of Heaven have fallen on their faces!…

My beloved, do you hear the sound of My name echoing across the ages?… Building in its strength, increasing in its sound, about to break forth in all the earth?!…

Yea, the whole of creation shall bow down heavily!… At the sound of My voice shall all high places crumble! Before the brightness of My visage shall all darkness be utterly consumed!… For I am YaHuWaH!…

I shall sit upon the throne of My glory, with My face uncovered!… AND EVERY KNEE SHALL BOW TO ME, AND EVERY TONGUE SHALL CONFESS, YAHUSHUA IS YAHUWAH!

Behold, a great noise is heard in Heaven, with all the angels shouting… ‚HOLY! HOLY! HOLY IS THE LORD GOD ALMIGHTY!… HOLY! HOLY! HOLY!' The greatness of My name echoes throughout the ages, and My glory is revealed from one end of creation to the other!… ‚HOLY! HOLY!! HOLY!!!… THE LORD OMNIPOTENT REIGNS!'

I AM RISEN UP!… And I shall speak My name aloud from Heaven!… And from My throne shall the sound of My voice burst forth, in every direction!

THE EARTH SHALL BE STRUCK!… And My every enemy shall be broken, and fall to the ground at the sound of My voice, when I speak but a single word! And My name shall resound loudly in all the earth, rushing through the streets and the waste places, falling hard upon all peoples! Even to the depths of the earth, it shall resound unhindered!… FOR STRONG IS THE LORD!

Listen… For My voice echoes throughout eternity!… Do you hear it? Does your spirit tremble as it closes in, building in the strength of its mighty and terrible sound?!

THE EARTH SHALL BE AWAKENED!… AND ALL SHALL FEAR! And shortly thereafter, the first election of My heart shall be gone from this place… And the wicked and the insolent shall be left alone… Desolate… Says The Lord…

The One and Only True God… The Everlasting, who is from everlasting to everlasting… I AM LORD!

Innermost Intentions of a Soul

January 15, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… What is a man, who seeks to retain control over his life? What trust does a man, such as this, have? And what is a man, who seeks to gain control over the life of another?…

This man is a corrupted, weak vessel… A vessel, which seeks to cover over any crack or blemish on its surface… A plant growing in the dry ground, in which fear has laid hold of it by the roots… A man with little trust, who sees with narrowed vision… One who always looks outwardly, for the means by which he may prop himself up… Instead bringing about his fall, while taking many others down with him.

For he reinforces fear and uses intimidation, as leverage against others… Seeking them out for ruin, until their oil has run dry. And all of this in the name of pride, hiding his heart's true condition… A void within him, where the oil and The Life are lacking… A great emptiness expanding, to the further hardening of his heart… Says The Lord.

A man, such as this, bears many burdens to his own hurt… A man whose self-image has gone far askew, a false image which he carries within his heart. This man knows not the love of a father, nor the comfort given by a mother, and therefore remains hard… Unable to give or to receive, according to that which his soul truly desires.

And still, I have called this man by name… I have called him My own son. My plans for him are made known… And I shall surely tend to him, and supply him with that which is most needful.

I am The Lord… The Faithful and True Witness… The discerner of the heart and of the mind… He who gives to each, according to the intent of their heart.

The healing Hands of God... Come & Drink, until your Cup is running over

January 15, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, for a Sister in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The One who formed you, The One whose love was poured out for you unto death… Daughter, hear My words and pay close attention, engraving each one upon your heart…

Beloved, I have redeemed, and I have chosen… In My wisdom, I have provided you with a family… Lo, even a husband, a husband whose hand fits yours, whose heart is like Mine. According to the good counsel of My will, I have laid for you a solid foundation, of which you have yet to fully realize, yet shall surely be. For all the thoughts and prayers of My beloved enter My ears, even to the innermost. For I know how your heart speaks, even of all you desire. Therefore, this is what I say to you…

Indeed, that which I have prepared for you awaits you in the age to come… As one who has been found and set apart, preordained to enter My Kingdom and My rest…

The Kingdom of My joy… A multitude of blessings, given and received… Even blessing upon blessing, grace upon grace, to the shedding of many tears… Tears of joy and great rejoicing!…

That which no eye has seen, nor ear heard, nor entered into the heart of man… Realized… A vision of such glory, dazzling every eye… A sound of such beauty, soothing every ear… A revelation of such love, healing every heart.

This then is what I ask of you, My beloved… You are to be My bride, yea you are betrothed already, therefore give yourself to no man. For I have made you spotless in the eyes of your Maker, beautiful and holy… Purity then is what I ask of you, until I come for you.

Into your heart I have seen, and lo, there is one I have chosen for you… And it shall be done. Therefore, take much joy in My promises, for they are true! And believe Me when I say, I love you… Never doubt this… For My love is shown in the stars of heaven, which I made for you.

Lo, My love was written in every stripe, I endured for you… Poured out in every drop of blood, I shed for you… And revealed, when you pierced My hands and My feet. I AM MARRIED UNTO YOU!… Our relationship is sealed in the blood we share.

Come now, be My treasure, holy to The Lord… Faithful. Submit to your elders, and be quick to forgive. And of your sister, uplift her, for her heart is tender. And remember, whatsoever you do even to the least of these, My beloved, assuredly I say to you, you have done it to Me… For I live in them.

Build each other up in love, loving one another as I have loved you, for love is foremost. Is it not written, “Love covers a multitude of sins”?… Therefore, love one another is what I command you.

Beloved, when you are in need, come to Me and do not hesitate, for I am there with you. And when you come to lay at My feet, be still and consider My love… Drink Me in.

Beloved, look!… There I am next to you, having never departed! My children are the beating of My heart!…

And when one comes before Me, does not My hand reach down, and touch them gently upon their shoulder as they pray? Shall I not draw them near, so I may comfort them in My love, bestowing grace without ceasing, strengthening them in their time of need?…

Beloved, behold My hands and My feet, and consider My love… For as the scars of My passion remain, so also do you remain united to Me, always… I AM MARRIED UNTO YOU!… A holy, everlasting covenant, written in the blood of The Lamb. Therefore, ask of Me, and I shall surely reveal Myself to you.

Taste and see, beloved… Drink!… Until that which is veiled is veiled no longer… Until this void in your heart is void no longer… Until you come to see with My eyes, loving your neighbor as yourself…

Being renewed and remade in The Beloved… Loving The Lord your God with all your heart, with all your soul, and with all your strength… Your cup running over… Until The Salvation comes.

Sing for Me, My Children! Sing… The Bridegroom approaches

January 20, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, And For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I AM COME!…

From the depths of the earth, from below the foundations… From beyond time and space shall the sound of My voice come forth! I SHALL BE HEARD! I SHALL RESOUND LOUDLY!…

Even within the hearts of men shall My voice burst forth, rushing through their veins, causing each of their members to tingle… A great and wonderful shudder within their spirits, to the purging of their souls!…

For I sit higher than the tallest mountain! I am set above the highest heavens!… Set apart and holy, set apart in great glory. Across the ages I have called to My beloved, and from the beginning have I chosen My elect… The heart of My heart, the flesh of My flesh… Predestined and accepted in The Beloved, to the joy and great satisfaction of The Father.

From before the beginning was My glory declared! From the ends of time was My majesty set upon the stars!… Before the earth was made, I wore the universe as a garment!

Who is like Me?! Declares The Alpha… Who holds all existence together, by the word of His power and by the vastness of His understanding?! Says The Omega… Answer, young children! Answer, if you know!

Speak to them My name! Withhold not the knowledge of My glory! SHOUT, MY SONS AND DAUGHTERS! Let your hearts burst forth with praise! Let every beat resound in your chests, to the praise of My glory!

Yes! Bless the name of pure, unending love! Bless the name of mercy and grace, the name of righteousness! Bless the name of Him, who bore your sins on the tree! Kiss The Son! Says YaHuWaH, The Holy! Kiss Him upon His feet, kiss Him upon His hands, put your hand in His side… TASTE and see! Come close and kiss My wounds, which I received… Yes, each one you gave Me… Kiss Me, and be separated no longer… Partake of His fullness and receive of Me!

AWAKEN YOUR HEARTS! ROUSE FROM YOUR SLUMBER!… YOUR KING COMES TO YOU! He is just, He is your salvation! His garment is righteousness!… Have you grasped it?!… Hurry, lay hold on Him!

He is My heart, says The Father. Press your ear against My chest, and listen to the sound of My love… Every beat of My mercy. Feel the embrace of My arms, strong and gentle. I AM YOUR FATHER!… Your heart's one embrace.

My children, have you heard? Have you truly considered?!… THE DESIRE OF AGES IS COME!!! Therefore, sing!… Sing for Me!… THE BRIDEGROOM APPROACHES!

Blessed are Those who hunger for Righteousness, for they have truly received

January 22, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked, regarding the following verse in The Letters… "One who is awakened can not remain so unless they receive of Me, and also eat of that which I provide. For all those who slumber, slumber because they lack in thirst and no longer wish to eat. For these is there much pain and sorrow, because that which was revived soon falls back to sleep, and eventually dies." (From "Awaken… Partake of the Living Bread" – Volume 5).

I know that salvation can't be lost, but that ‚eventually dies' throws me a curve. So salvation would not be lost, but refinement would be much needed and necessary? So those who don't accept 'once saved, always saved' have misunderstood what it really takes to be saved, not just believing (since satan himself believes), but to thirst and hunger for a relationship?

[The Lord answered] One, who does not have Me, no longer wishes to eat… For one, who truly receives of Me, has caught the scent of My aroma, and within them a great hunger builds…

Yet it is not so, in one who has not truly received of Me. For in them I am only an idea understood by the mind and not realized by the heart. One such as this tires quickly, and wishes to rest. To them partaking of My food involves effort, in which they quickly grow weary. Therefore they soon fall asleep, slowly dying, due to their great lack… A need which remained unknown to them, lost in all their pretense, says The Lord.

Lost in Confusion & Bitterness…Darkness among many Faces

January 24, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

A brother in Christ asked this question… In the Letters, what does ‚darkness of faces' mean?

Thus says The Lord… It is the inner identity of a man, which has been molded and shaped by this world, revealed also in his countenance. The light of his eyes darkened due to his sins, which are many, in which he also revels, leaving the door open to all kinds of evil…

A man whose face is set hard against The Lord, for there is no light in him. A man whose god is his own belly, a man who perceives falsely that he is an island, a lord unto himself, a man void of understanding. (Philippians 3:19)

In his heart he raises himself above Me, yet in truth he remains stuck in the mire of his ways, seeking always to break every pillar which I Myself have risen up and set over him, as he shakes his fist toward Heaven.

He is lost in confusion; in bitterness, he wanders in the midst of deep darkness. And in his rage, thick darkness grabs hold of him leading to many dark speeches and evil deeds… He is ensnared, his face darkened, his eyes blind to the dawning of the day.

And thus men of like minds gather together in their pride, and devise plans in their arrogance… Asserting their false authority to gain control, building up pretense upon pretense in their vain attempt to cloak the void within…

Failing to recognize the darkness which surrounds them and has entered in… Darkness among many faces… Says The Lord.

Understand the Marriage in the Kingdom of God… The Divine Union

January 26, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Marriage, in the Kingdom of God, will not be as you have imagined… For none have truly known what it means to be married under God, with YahuShua as the centerpiece…

The union, which I have prepared for My chosen, is beyond that which your mind, at present, is able to understand…

Yet the day is coming quickly, when many of you shall indeed come to know and understand… Experiencing that which has been long awaited, even from the beginning, when you first walked with Me in the garden.

Therefore, though you lack knowledge, and have yet to fully understand My ways, rejoice! For My promises shall surely be met… Every one shall be fulfilled! And in that day, the glory of My majesty shall never escape your eye!…

For one, who has entered into My glory, knows the depths of My love… Having his understanding opened fully, in the knowledge of The Holy… Says The Lord.

Who has become a Son of the Devil & Who is serving Me

January 28, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding those who say the Letters are from the devil, who cite the Letters regarding Judas as proof

Thus says The Lord… That which glorifies Me can have only one source.

And that which denies My sacrifice, as though it were not enough, steals from My glory, and this also has one source…

For all who deny Me and steal from My sacrifice, to pollute it, have become sons of their father, the devil!

And all who deny Me, by rejecting My Letters, shall by no means escape! Says The Lord God.

Behold, how the false Prophets Hananiah gather

January 29, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding the modern false prophets

Thus says The Lord… The false prophets gather, and the deceitful teachers increase in number like a plague. A great company who pollute My holy name in one accord, to the blaspheming of The Spirit; a multitude whose every word I despise in My zeal!…

Behold the prophets Hananiah! And of his reward, they are fully worthy!… And I shall not withhold, says The Lord God. (Jeremiah 28:12-17)

Only one Fellowship is truly needful… Do you love Me, Beloved?

January 31, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says YahuShua-YaHuWaH… I have mourned… Yet who has offered to wipe My tears? I was poured out, mocked, beaten and scourged, and pierced… Yet who has come forward to kiss My wounds?… My own people have rejected Me!…

And those called by My own name have hated Me, and refuse to walk in My ways, nor will they receive of Me… Pushing out the hand always, in favor of their own way.

Even now they continue in their persecution of My body… Their hearts consumed with a bitter and profound hatred, for Me and My servants and the Word of My mouth. What shall be done, beloved? What shall I speak?… What word will they hear, which has not already been given?

And what of you, beloved?… You have entered in, yet who among you has mourned or stopped to consider?! I tell you the truth, you also push out the hand, refusing to be broken, denying the words I have spoken to you by all you say and do.

Pretense and hypocrisy abound, even among you, My little flock… With judgment, and piety without true knowledge, and trust which is easily swayed.

For each of you look outwardly, leaning upon the faith and knowledge of others. You eat little and accept even less, refusing accountability. And when you partake of My words, you read them as one afar off, as one whose ears hear, yet only slightly, straining to listen only when it suits you… Perverse in your segregation… Partaking of My words, as one devours a piece of fruit…

How then shall I heal you?… How then shall you shed the skin of this world? Little flock, how is it you exalt yourselves above the churches, though your eyes remain dim, and your ears, dull?… Seeing and hearing, yet only in part. Or have you forgotten the line, by which those who have the Word of God in their midst are tried? Have you forgotten the time of testing, which was to come and is now here?

Little flock, the time has passed for the churches of men… Will you also come running at the last moment, only to find the door has been shut to you also?

I tell you the truth, none of you truly believe. Your hearts refuse to accept the whole of My word, the absolute truth of who I am… Not one of you will truly believe without seeing.

Even now, tears run down My cheeks, as I behold your hearts. The Day of The Lord is here, yet not one of you tremble, not one of you have told your neighbor… Even among your own beloved, of whom you say you love, have you yet to speak even one tittle of real truth, concerning the heart of the matter.

You say… ‚Look at us, we have seen and heard… Behold, we are the real church, The Lord's body, a church without walls!'… Yet you have closed yourselves in, rebuilding every wall which I had torn down.

Hard-hearted generation, wealthy people who want for nothing, you have yet to discern your right hand from your left! I tell you the truth, I am about to shut the door to this table, and you shall be left all alone… What then shall you do, My little flock?…

For there is but one fellowship which is most needful, yet who among you has truly sought to know it?… Therefore, I am about to bring these banquets to a close. For I am The Restoration, The Only Way… Therefore must every church be torn down!

I seek not a relationship of convenience, nor a kiss on the cheek as you swiftly pass Me by… I seek union… You are My heart's desire, you were made for Me, to the joy of The Father.

Therefore, I ask you once again, beloved… Do you really love Me?… Am I your heart's desire?… Your one and only consuming passion?

As it is written in Wisdom 68…

True fellowship comes not by words spoken amongst a group of united people… Rather it starts with the heart, and is found in the stillness of My spirit, where My peace mends the broken and My gentle caress gladdens the heart…

For all those found at the feet of The Lord are covered with grace, and those who abide in My love are indeed of one accord… Says The Lord.

My Wrath against Australia cannot be turned back

February 1, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For a Brother in Christ and for The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My wrath can in no wise be turned back… For your leaders are against Me, and your people love the ways of this world and will not turn. Your churches reject Me and My Word, and loathe My messengers… Therefore, I will destroy them.

[A Brother in Christ] Your will be done, Lord… Amen. But have mercy on this people, Lord.

[The Lord] My son, you do not understand now what I am doing, but you will later. Is it not written… ‚I will have mercy on whomever I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whomever I will have compassion?'

Therefore, those appointed to death shall die, and those appointed to live shall escape… And the rest shall be given over to sorrows, says The Lord.

I AM COME!… No one has grasped the Scope of these Words

February 4, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My lovely sons and daughters, have you truly considered?…

Look with eyes wide open, discern while standing in awe!… Consider. Seek to discern with your eyes opened, and your understanding set free.

Hear and consider these three words… ,I AM COME'… Consider the whole of prophecy, and lie down… Consider all My words, even from your foundations, and bow down… Consider My glory and what this means, and worship!

As I AM, so are My words. And so I have spoken this one phrase in your hearing, even many times, yet not one of you have discerned… Not one among you has considered its scope.

For the whole of Scripture speaks to one end… The glory of The Holy… And of The One who was, and is, and is to come… YahuShua.

And the glory of The Mashiach is fulfilled in this… One Way, One Truth and One Life… The whole of The Scriptures in One. And so I have revealed it to you, once again…

The fulfillment of the whole has come, and is revealed in this… ,I AM COME!'…

The One, who was, has come… The One, who is, is come… The One, who is to come, shall fulfill and complete…

HISTORY HAS AN END!… AND HIS NAME IS THE GREAT I AM!… The Holy One!… Immanu El!… YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH!… YaHuWaH!

How long must I suffer your Doubts? Don't seek after Signs in the World!

February 4, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says El Shaddai, The Lord God Almighty… Even I, your Savior, The Blessing which was poured out for you… Where is your faith?! Where is your trust?! How long must I suffer your doubt?… BELIEVE!

Pray a prayer of faith, and ask in all trust, and believe!… And I will surely hear. Behold, I have stretched out My hand… Lo, healing comes down from The Almighty, even in the midst of great travail.

Am I not The Lord who saves?… The Redeemer who heals?… I am The Desire of Ages!… Therefore ask of Me, beloved… And believe!

Stop seeking after signs in the world, and look instead at all I have shown you. Consider all I have revealed to you…

I am YaHuWaH!… Yes, I AM HE, The Mashiach!… YahuShua! THE FATHER AND THE SON ARE ONE! And you are Mine! Therefore ask, and stop your doubting… Cease from praying as one who has no faith. Rather KNOW, as one who trusts, because I AM HE!… KNOW ME!

Reveal our love! Come close and share your heart with Me!… For I am God, who reigns in the hearts of men!… Immanu El! Lo, I am glorified even now, so you may believe.

Pride has opened the Door for the deceiving Spirits

February 8, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for the Lord's little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… Why do you wane in the heat of persecution, little flock? And how is it you are taken aback, when one is led away from the truth, while walking in disobedience?… Has not the pride of men revealed such things?… Where is your trust?!

Or have you forgotten the knowledge of God in which I have taught you, and that which I had put on open display, even of that which is placed before the eyes of this foolish and deceitfully wicked generation?!… I AM THE LORD!

Your brother remains My son, and I shall indeed go out after him… Severely punishing ALL who lead My people astray, even with sickness and death. Yet I tell you this truth, which not one of you have understood: Did I not offer your brother his calling, and give him much correction, as a good father does with his son?… Yet My sons are grown, and they must choose to obey.

And what shall I do, when My sons choose to go their own way, running far away from Me, to squander that which I had given them?… I shall let them go, I shall let them run far away, I shall let them do all they have purposed in their mind to do… Until they can run no further…

Standing still with chests heaving, with all these bitter deceits wearing them out, with their pride weighing them down heavily… Until which time they fall hard upon the ground, consuming dust for their food and sour wine for their drink. Then shall they stop and consider, turning back to look… And there will I be standing, waiting for them, yet only as a small dot on the now distant horizon.

Now hear and understand… The moment pride enters a man, and the moment he stands in front of Me to look elsewhere, is the same moment My hand is removed. For I have shown you, My servants, what is good and that which I require: That you should do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with your God.

Yet how can one behold My face while looking elsewhere, seeking glory for themselves? And how can one who has stepped in front of Me walk in My footsteps?… Beloved, how shall one who runs away from Me, to tread another path, take My hand?

Therefore, I will indeed go out after them, for they have been led astray… With their pride leaving the door wide open to seducing spirits and the lying tongues of men in authority. And so they must first greatly stumble, and be brought to the ground, falling hard with their wind knocked out of them… With the revelation of their error filling their mind, as lightning spreading forth across a darkened sky… Their heart skipping a beat in their thudding chest.

Then, when they cry aloud, and shout My name in true repentance… Watch how fast I rush in! Behold, I shall come upon them quickly, closing the distance in an instant… Crossing this tremendous gulf, which they themselves had fixed between us…

Lo, I shall breathe upon them, and they shall drink Me in! And never again shall they depart from Me, from that time onward and forever! For I am The Lord who reigns!… The Lord who gives and takes away, according to that revealed in the hearts of men… The Lord who exalts and abases… YAHUWAH who causes to be, He who also causes to cease!…

Yes, I am YahuShua, who is mighty to save!… THE RESTORATION OF ALL THINGS!… He, by which all things consist and have life… The only Lord of Hosts… YAHUWAH YIREH!… YAHUWAH TZVA'OT!

Those who walk in My Ways, walk in The Light

Yet Those, who refuse My Ways, abide in the Darkness already

February 9, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Word spoken to Timothy, during an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

[A Brother in Christ] Will you all pray for a sister in Christ?… She is going through hard times, and is convinced that God is trying to kill her, or something along those lines.

Thus says The Lord… I know all My sheep! And though they wander and betray their own hearts, I DO NOT punish them… They punish themselves… For one, who rejects My hand, has brought upon themselves a great emptiness without healing…

And by their own choice have they polluted and brought down this temple, I had given them… Rejecting The Healer, in favor of their own way… Deceiving themselves.

Therefore, I say woe, to all who lay blame at the feet of The Lord! I do not stalk My sheep, as though they were prey. Yet I do call out after them, even leaving the ninety-nine to seek out the one who has gone astray… And those who know My voice come running, even as young lambs leaping about in the open field in the height of summer!

Therefore, let no one pollute My love or cover over My ways with darkness, nor let the remarks of the wayward enter in… Turn to God!… Seek out My ways, that you may walk in them, for in doing so shall you come to know Me, as I truly am.

Walk no more through dry places, save when one calls upon you for a drink. Then shall you run to them, calling out to them also, that they may meet you on your way. Bring with you a basin filled with water to wash their feet, in accordance with their willingness, and a large pitcher of water which you shall pour upon them… Yet bring no towel! (My little flock, laugh with Me)… Yes, pour the whole pitcher of My love upon their heads, and leave them there soaking wet through and through. Do not just cool their tongue! Pour it out, pour it upon them!… For this is My love.

Now picture Me with ALL My sheep, in the kingdom of My joy, and rejoice!… Laugh! Says The Lord… For what is all this darkness to Me? My children, what is all this death to Me?… What is all this pain to Me? What of all this sin?… Am I not The Victory?!… MY VICTORY IS NOT IN PART!… I am The Victory Absolute, for all time!…

By My blood is all sin cleansed! In My love, all hurts are healed and every tear is wiped away! By My death was death put to death, and by My life are you saved! In My glory, evil is consumed and all darkness flees away! I am The Healer!

Sin is dead!… Its power is broken! And all that which remains in the world, bearing fruit in unrighteousness, shall be wiped away at the Last Day!

Therefore, stop giving heed to the illusions of this world, to all its lies! For it is accomplished!… I AM RISEN! Now go, beloved, and seek My face; devour My words and drink deeply from My cup… And bear much fruit in righteousness, says The Lord who is faithful…

He whose love is revealed in the obedience of His own, in all those He sees of Himself… Until the day comes, where you shall be perfected in Me, with The Perfect living fully in you… to the glory of The Father! Amen… And amen.

I am The Lord & This is My Word... Timothy I have chosen

He is My Trumpet and He shall go for Me

February 11, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Hear the Word of The Lord… The pride of man is grievous, and the heart of man is wicked; even the minds of My own people fight against Me… The light of their eyes is darkened, and their bodies are filled with darkness… Oh how the whole world has become a perversion before Me, and the earth, it is meet for disaster.

Therefore shall I bring forth calamity upon this people, destruction upon this final generation of evil men who are set under the authority of evil men… Hidden evil in high places…

Therefore, little flock, I shall speak concerning My servant… Even of that, which he himself will not believe.

From the first time Timothy heard My voice, even to this time, did I choose him to be My trumpet. Lo, I have given him ears to hear My voice, and in all times in which I humble him does he receive wisdom.

Yet from this generation he has been hidden, and no evil man was able to approach him. Even now, all who seek to do him harm shall be struck down; and all who step upon his property, with the intent to harm him or his household, shall be killed with death.

Thus says The Lord… You, My people, retain no knowledge, and your eyes remain covered with the veil of this world, which skews your vision and confounds your understanding.

I tell you the truth, I have set among you a young lion… A sleeping lion, a terror to this generation.

For until now I have had need of him, and until now I have held him down, lest his mind deceive him and he believe himself greater than other men. Therefore have I humbled him, and lo, I will yet bring him down further, until he is broken without hand. For the prophet's reward comes by measure, and the fullness thereof by brokenness… As one offered upon the altar, as one broken atop The Stone.

Therefore, let all take notice, and let the wolves come forth, and let all savage sheep come forward, that they might come close in his weakness, to have their revenge… That they might dull his sword and shut his mouth forever…

Behold, I have made him as a snare, by which I shall catch the rebellious and have the scoffer for a prey… For I am The Lord… And I have taken to Myself a prophet.

He shall go out as John, baptizing with My word and fire, preparing My way before Me. Lo, he shall call down fire as Elijah, and pronounce My judgments over many cities… In him shall be My fullness, and men shall fear. Dread shall break out before his footsteps, and weeping and great mourning after. And all who gnash their teeth against him shall be broken, and those who curse him shall be struck with an awful sickness, until their bowels come out, due to the disease and on account of the sickness… I am The Lord!

And those, who come out to kill him, shall have all their plans quickly turned back upon their own heads. Lo, every weapon they bring against him shall be broken in pieces, causing great harm… For I AM THE LORD! And I tell you, THIS is My servant… And he has brought honor to My name!

Therefore fear, all you who have hearts set against him… Tremble, all you who bring against him a railing accusation… And bow down, all you who have set yourselves above him.

For the zeal of The Lord of Hosts goes with him, and the strength of The Lord shall be his covering… And the word of My mouth shall speak through him, without ceasing, in the day I send him… For in him shall I come to dwell fully.

I have put My words in his mouth, and The Word of God shall speak… As a venomous viper shall My words strike quickly… As a sharp sword, shall it cut down the mighty… And as a whirlwind shall it blow against them, pushing them backward, striking them with astonishment.

Yet you will not believe, and at My words you hesitate, resisting to your own confusion. I tell you, his eyes have seen The King, and his soul has tasted of the divine gift!… Lo, he has seen My holy place!… Cleansed in My glory…

I have shown him visions and revealed to him secrets… Yea, I have spoken to him in his dreams… Lo, I have even spoken with him plainly, uncovering great mysteries.

Yet the people do not fear Me, and have no respect for My messengers… Only contempt comes forth, that they may persecute them. Even My own turn from Me, to seek their own way, that they might receive glory from men. Yet a servant who seeks glory for The One, who alone is YAHUWAH, is true… And his honor shall in no wise depart from him, for he has been set apart, and in My presence shall he sit, forever.

This is My servant, and in him I am well pleased. Even he shall be brought to the front of My table at the Feast, him and all who aided him in his calling. And the hearts of many shall sink, and they shall all give Me glory… And it shall be finished. For his justification is in The Lord, and I shall surely see to it… Lest there be children at My table who have come up to the Feast from among the nations, who yet retain their error.

For I am The Lord, and this is My word… And Timothy I have chosen. He is My beloved servant, and he shall go for Me, for the mouth of The Living God has spoken it… I AM THE LORD!

I AM GOD!… He who gives & He who takes away

February 14, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says YaHuWaH… As I had repented concerning Saul, in where I had made him king over all Israel, so now do I also repent of all I had given to My servant, Jonathan, in where I had made him a prophet to the nations, a mouthpiece for rebuke.

That which was given is taken back again, until he is brought down to the ground. For he refuses to obey the voice of The Lord his God, and speaks falsely in My name… Even stealing from My glory, in where he has also polluted it! For he has brought shame upon himself, and recompense, if he does not turn from his ways and repent… Returning to the first works as means for repentance, in all sincerity and in truth.

For I am The Living God… He who gives and takes away. Do I not have the right to do whatsoever I wish, with all that is Mine?!… And what, I ask you, is not Mine?… All is Mine! Says The Lord. Let not one of you walk in the error of Balaam…

For I tell you the truth, even this day, if My servant Timothy turned from Me, to walk another way, going out to seek glory for himself, disobeying My voice… Failing to recognize Him who stands before him… Timothy also would I cast down, and from him also would I take back all I had given him… I AM THE LORD!…The ONLY Lord of Hosts!

Thus says The Lord… Do not be at all confused by this, beloved… My will shall surely be accomplished… Did I not say that I give and I also take away, according to the hearts of men? Shall I not then also give back that which I have taken, according to the hearts of men?

All My words are true and will not return void… They will accomplish My purpose. And though they seem to darken in your eyes, and though they seem to have passed away, due to the disobedience of men, wait… Wait for it… Wait upon The Lord, and you will see My glory!… For My words never pass away! And My will can not be overturned, for all was known to Me from the beginning.

Therefore, I give to one and take from another… And that taken from the one is also given to the other… I am The Lord. Therefore, there is no need to fear or doubt… Only share in My tears and know, I AM THE LORD.

Wait and see, beloved… Watch, how all that which seemed to tarry in your eyes is fulfilled, fulfilled in ways you had not considered, all to the glory of My name.

Trust in Me, therefore… For all I do is right and good, all I do is to one end… And it shall surely profit, according to My purpose. Therefore wait, and pray… For I AM HE.

My Blood & My Tears pour down, yet My own People remain unclean

February 14, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… Blood pours down, a waterfall of tears flow down… Rivers of tears and blood run through the desolate places! Yet no growth is seen… Nothing at all sprouts forth from the hard and cracked ground.

The sound of the charadrion is not heard, neither do the doves come out of their hiding places in the morning… No song is heard. Blood pours down to cover the mountains… Blood pours down and tears cover the land… Blood and tears fall upon the parched ground!… Yet only dust and ashes remain.

The earth cries out in the morning, and the people mourn at eventide… From dusk until the dawn, the bodies are piled up in heaps. The whole world loves violence, and over all this murder barely a tear is shed… The voice of weeping and lamentation is rarely heard above a whisper.

And the cries of every unborn child is muffled by the sound of their mother's dying womb, as her heart becomes stone… The light of her eyes darkening… Her life, forfeit. Mankind is covered in wickedness…

The breadth of the whole earth is filled with every kind of evil. Every tree is dry and bears bitter fruit. For the heart of man is black, the void within him, deep… A widening chasm filled with deep darkness, sheer cliffs on every side. Every branch withers, no more will leaves appear… Dry and dead branches, ready to be broken off and cast into the fire.

The heart of The Lord your God is very heavy… The heart of The Lord is enraged, and is very heavy… The sorrow of The Lord is deep and infinite. My people, let it be known to you… I take no pleasure at all in what I must do, in what must be done… NO PLEASURE AT ALL! Says The Lord…

As My hand draws back, blood pours down. As I strike the earth in My anger, My tears run down. As famine spreads forth across the land, My heart is rent inside Me over the hardness of men's hearts! As My face fills with the heat of My fury, My eyes are set ablaze with fire, over that which I see!… My tears run down, My blood pours down.

As My own servants turn from Me and run… As My own beloved, whom I have called sons and daughters, turn and fight against Me… as My own body betrays Me… My blood pours down, My tears run down.

As the nations come together, and bind My hands and My feet, My tears run down. As they bruise Me and spit in My eyes, while mocking Me, My tears run down. As they pierce My side, My blood and tears run down together! As My own people drive in the nails still, I am risen up from My place with My arms spread apart, waiting to receive them… My blood runs down, the tears run down. OH MY PEOPLE!… WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?!

Hard generation! Sleeping children! Even My own fall asleep, unable to watch with Me for one hour… Their hearts hardened, unwilling to weep with Me in this last hour… Do you not understand My sorrows, little flock?… They refuse to be healed!

Therefore I must destroy them! My blood runs down, and they refuse it! My tears fall like rain upon the nations, yet they will not lift their head, nor do they hold out their tongue to drink it!… Where have all My children gone?! They choose death!… They choose death!… And at the last day, they shall surely receive it!…

They shall taste of it to the fullest! Therefore do My tears run down! Therefore do the rivers run like death through the waste places! Beloved, they heap up death, only to throw themselves upon the heap! Lo, they have made their covenant with death, and with the grave they are in agreement! They burn candles and make sacrifices to other gods! Yea, they bow down to them!… Behold, they shall be slaughtered and burned together!

The whole field is diseased! Every leaf is blighted and withers, every stalk is rotten even to the roots!… It must be purged and burned with fire! Therefore do My tears run down, therefore does My sorrow continue on, forever. The wound is incurable!… Therefore My love will weep and My heart will wail, forever. Have you not read My words, little flock?! Are your ears yet dull in hearing?!…

Yet My words shall not return void… For the beasts of the earth languish, and the creatures of flight fail to soar, for they know what is coming. Lo, I have nourished and brought forth young children to weep in your places, for you were unwilling.

And still the mighty stand proud, and the feeble follow close behind in their example, refusing to bow down… Covering themselves in pretense, while wearing many disguises… Until the face they behold in the mirror has become unrecognizable to them… THEY DO NOT KNOW ME!

My blood runs down, yet I do not know them! My tears run down, yet My own people remain unclean, hiding always in their deceitful houses! From the least to the greatest, I tell you, they have surely hated Me!

Therefore, I am come down, to take My spoil, to purge and to slaughter!… Blood and fire!… Rivers of blood and pillars of smoke! This world is condemned, and The Father has declared its end!… I AM COME DOWN!… Says The Lord.

I AM HE! Says The Lord

February 17, 2011 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons and daughters, from the beginning I AM WHO I AM, and shall be. Even to the end, I AM HE. From everlasting to everlasting, I AM, says The Lord… In this shall you find rest and know peace.

Therefore, no longer bind yourselves to what you see, nor concern yourselves with the things of this world and its evil ways. Free yourselves by the knowledge I have given you, by the understanding that I AM WHO I AM, freedom in the knowing, I AM HE…

Beloved, I have defeated the world, I have overcome your sins; death is put to death because of Me! Behold, I AM RISEN, death is turned backward; only life is, and shall be!

Lo, I have defeated you also, if you would only surrender your life. For I gave up My life in place of yours, so you may receive of My life. Therefore, I ask you, how long will you withhold? How long will you wait before you let go? When will you fly? When will you believe? BELIEVE, and you shall also know!

Hold onto Me therefore, because I am He who holds onto you… Have I not already told you, „Peace is in the knowing that I AM WHO I AM, and you are in life because of Me?" Beloved, you were made for Me, created for love's purpose. I created you in My image, and gave you My breath, My life.

Therefore, this is life… I AM HE!… Beloved, you worry, yet I AM HE. You weep, yet I AM HE. You stumble, yet I AM HE. Your hearts tear and break over all these sorrows, yet I AM HE.

You struggle and are in turmoil, you feel lost, yet I AM HE. You grasp at the wind and have no understanding, yet I AM HE. You are persecuted by those you love, yet I AM HE. The world hates you, yet I AM HE. Everything you have is passing away, yet I AM HE.

Your Eyes become blind, and your ears deaf, death comes to take you into darkness, yet I AM HE! Do you not understand?! I AM ENOUGH! The One who sees, The One who knows!… Everything you suffer, I suffer; every tear you shed, I cry; Everything you long to be, yet are unable, I shall be for you… You are weak, yet I am strong! You fall apart, yet I restore!

You die, and My life rushes in! You sin, and I overcome! You hate, and I forgive! You hurt, and I heal! You turn from Me, yet I remain faithful… No matter the time or the season, in every moment of your life, I AM HE!… My Beloved, I AM HE!… Says The Lord.

It is Time to shake the Cities of Men, for the Glory of Men must die

February 22, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Did you think My wrath would tarry forever?! Did you think My judgment sleeps?! Are My eyes closed to all these atrocities committed upon the earth, day and night, without ceasing?! Are My ears also stopped from hearing?!… Lo, I have seen and I have heard! My face draws near to this earth!… My eyes are filled with fire and fury!… My forehead wrinkles, and is set hard against you, o inhabitants of the earth!… For it is time!

It is time to shake the cities of men by measure, and to bring up wrath from beneath! City by city shall be punished… One here and another there. Behold, it shall come upon them suddenly, and men shall fear, and with great perplexity shall their hearts fail!… A great trembling shall now come upon all people!…

THE TERROR OF THE LORD IS AT HAND!… It shall come in swiftly, and you shall not know from where it shall come! It shall come upon city after city, without warning!

For I have caused the earth to become angry. Lo, the depths of the earth tremble at My nearness, and soon this planet shall rage!… It shall rage against you, O deceitful generation! It shall devour and consume this generation!… Scouring from the earth all man has made!

The Scriptures do not lie! And My prophets speak, yet the people refuse to hear!… They will not listen. Even My own people will not believe, yet their belief is not at all required… For My will is set, and can in no wise be turned back! The truth of My Word stands! It speaks throughout the generations and echoes throughout eternity!…

For I AM THE LORD!… YaHuWaH!… I am EL Shaddai!… And I shall surely perform all I have spoken. I shall not cease, nor relent, nor shall I be turned back from My purpose!… The kingdoms of men must die! And the evil of men must be destroyed!… All must be wiped away!

Peoples of the earth, you have hated life! You have polluted MY garden! DISEASED AND AWFUL GENERATION, YOU HAVE DESTROYED THE GARDEN!… And so I am come to cleanse! And to wipe away!… I am come down!… MY FACE IS VERY NEAR!

Do you feel the heat of My wrath, O ignorant and vain peoples?!… You retain no knowledge at all! Only greed and wickedness, wickedness upon wickedness, passes before your eyes without ceasing… And oh how you love to have it so!

DEAD GENERATION! Your hearts are stone!… Day after day you build up wrath, the vessels overflow! Day by day, the bodies are stacked up in heaps! Day by day, the unborn are slaughtered!… Whole generations of people murdered without cause! Multitudes of innocent cast off as refuse!… Yet you think Me too harsh, and My punishments too severe, My judgments unfair?! I AM THE LORD, AND THIS IS MY EARTH! THESE ARE MY CHILDREN!…

All you see, from the ground beneath your feet to the farthest reaches of the universe, is MINE!… And I shall do as I please! I shall do according to the counsel of My own will… For I am God!

Therefore, O peoples of the earth, because you have slaughtered the innocent and murdered your neighbor… Lo, you have even made for yourselves laws, that all may do their pleasure in unrighteousness and perform evil at their leisure… So then shall I also declare MY Law, and it shall fall hard upon the backs of all nations!

Yea, I have put forth the decree, and hasten to carry out your sentences, O peoples of the earth! And what is the sentence, you ask?… Look upon the slaughtered innocent, look upon their torn and broken bodies…

Behold how they are torn in pieces! See how their blood pours down and their limbs are strewn about!… LOOK!!! Look how they are scraped out of their mother's womb!… Look upon the works of your hands, you evil and most wicked generation!… LOOK UPON YOUR WICKEDNESS!!! LOOK UPON ALL YOU HAVE DONE!

Thus says The Lord God, Creator of Heaven and Earth… Because of this blood, which remains on your hands, because of all the multitudes of slain you have piled up in heaps, because of the evil works of your hands in where you have agreed together, to both do and allow them, to make them law… THUS SHALL I, IN LIKE MANNER, DO UNTO YOU! IN LIKE MANNER SHALL YOU RECEIVE AT MY HAND!

Lo, even double shall you receive at My hand, and double again, until there is no place found that is not laid waste, until every land is polluted by the stink of rotting corpses. Both man and beast shall lie down in death together!… They shall be as refuse upon the land!

I shall tear down your cities and break apart all your dwelling places!… I shall tear your leaders in pieces, and pour out the blood of your mighty men upon the ground, until it reaches unto the neck!

Behold, all mighty and evil men shall be torn in pieces, with their limbs strewn about in the open fields and in the waste places!

Behold, the great army, the astonishing company, the assemblage of nations who have come together to fight against The Holy One of Israel, shall be broken in pieces without hand!… For strong is The Lord, and sharp is the sword which proceeds from His mouth!

Behold I, even I, The Lord of Hosts, shall scrape every last vestige of man and his inventions from the Earth at the last day!… For I am God, and the glory of My strength is revealed in My Holy One!

The glory of men must die!… Declares The Lord of Hosts, The Only Creator!… The God of Israel! Yes, I AM HE!… YaHuWaH!

Hurry now, those who hear! Hurry now, those who know Me!… Hurry, and kiss The Son! Hurry now, and kiss Me upon My face, all you who know My name!… YahuShua-YaHuWaH!

Your Hearts are revealed... Now is the Time to try your Trust

February 28, 2011 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who is called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Trust is greater than obedience… Yet there can be no obedience without trust…

Therefore I must also remove this table, for My sheep go astray and in them is no belief. They all act as Martha… Even every one of them retains Thomas' error. And still I see among them a greater error than these… I see among them a faith, which is built upon a man, My own servant…

And where do they run?! And to whom do they go to seek wisdom?! And when have they made time for Me, that I should be their Foremost?!… Yet to most, "I am The Lord", but only at their convenience… Foolishness and great folly!

The time has come, and they slide backward! The time is here, and they fall back to sleep! I am come!… And they return to the world at every opportunity! I am poured out… Blood pours down and many tears!… And their hearts harden!

Therefore from among this little flock, who have MY OWN WORD in their midst, shall I gather but a very few. I shall allow them this week, and the next, and then this table shall cease. For it is time for all to choose, it is time for them to make their choice… To decide.

It is time for the whole of My flock, to see their faith for what sort it truly is, for them to discover if they truly believe… It is time to try their trust. I am The Lord… It is time.

It's Time to make your Decision! Choose… Me or the World

March 2, 2011 – From YahuShua HaMashiach – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Little flock, it is time to choose… It is time to be tested, to see whether or not your belief is true… For your trust to be tried, and your faith to be revealed, for what sort it is. Therefore, I am bringing this table to a close.

For you have not sought My face, in all times in which I have called to you. And you did not turn to Me swiftly, when you were troubled. And when I gave you correction, many of you turned to Me a deaf ear; and of My servants, these you have also refused to hear. Instead, you cast judgment and blame upon them for their message, which came from ME.

Therefore, because you have refused Me, and some of you have found fault with My servants, and do continually neigh amongst yourselves, one against the other… In where judgment enters your heart and forgiveness flees away… This table is brought to a close.

And because some of you refuse to be separate, from those who have hated both Me and My Word, who also speak evil of My servants… This table is brought to a close.

And because some of you, still to this day, have refused to reach out the hand and give to those in need, even to My own beloved who I Myself have put in front of you… Even some of you, who do give, do so begrudgingly… Therefore is this table brought to a close.

For those seated at My table are given much… And ALL I have spoken is required of them. And for this reason, some of you have treated My table with contempt, while still others have likened this table unto the detestable churches of men, following in their way.

And worse still, some of you have built your faiths upon My servants and this table… Then Me… I WILL NOT SHARE MY GLORY! Nor is there any other Stone, upon which one shall be broken! Nor any other Foundation upon which one shall stand!… For The Foundation is One! Purely One!… I am that foundation! I alone am He!

For I am a Great King!… Whose power has no limits, whose love is without end!… And I will surely correct and discipline all those I love. Therefore is this table brought to a close. Therefore are you left alone, without My shepherds, with My chief husbandman hidden from you… My mouthpiece removed from your hearing…

Yet you are not alone, and you must choose… Coming face to face with the image you see in the mirror, so your eyes may be opened to the truth of who you really are… So you may acknowledge your need and confess all these hidden things you have concealed by pretense, in where you have deceived yourselves.

It is time to truly bring your hearts forward, and be healed… Or to My bitter sadness, fall away, and return to the world and the evils thereof.

It is time to choose, it is time to fall… To fall into Me unreservedly, or to fall away from Me and walk through dry places. It is time for all to be revealed and your decisions to be made… For I can tarry no longer.

Consider My Words and prepare, for the Day of Refinement is here

March 7, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… I, The Lord your God, have brought you up as My own children… Lo, I have nourished you with good food, with very fine food, and with satisfying drink. I have come to dwell in the midst of you, and among you I have performed signs and humbled many… Yea, among you I did speak and reveal My voice to you…

Behold, My heart was laid open before your eyes, and into your ears I did speak… As a harpist playing soft music, beautiful music, plucking each string with delicate fingers, I revealed the song of My heart to you… With precise strokes, in gentle tones of healing, with many notes of unending love, and by soothing vibrations of peace, did the sound of My love speak… And I, even I, The Lord of Hosts, did not withhold from you.

For among you did I also display My words of wrath and My words of great sorrow. Even the fierceness of My anger was not hidden from you; neither did I hide the full measure of My recompense. The full weight of My judgment, I did not withhold from you, for I caused it to pass before your eyes. And into the ears of My servants did I speak of My indignation, which I must bring against all peoples of the earth… And still, I am not known… I am hidden from your eyes, for you will not believe.

I am The Lord, and I do not change. I nourish My young children, I strengthen the backs of My servants; and I uphold the old and heavy-laden, and stand them up straight… And still, I am made to stand outside, My own people push Me to the side. In the outer rooms, I am made to wait for My due time.

Lo, among those who are called by My own name, I am made into an idol!… There is no life in it! Foolish children! The glory of this people is a dead flower… There is no life in it! The sun has gone down on their false glory, and no more shall any light shine upon them… The light has darkened, their eyes are darkened…

Behold, the kingdoms of men will rise and they shall raise themselves up, though night has fallen. And out of deep darkness the kingdoms of men will rise, and make themselves one by treason. And by many deceits and false promises, by vanities and vain flatteries, shall they come together in one… By the heaping up of lies, one upon another.

Even unto heaven shall they raise themselves up, until their pride has risen high and their arrogance is puffed up beyond compare, until their loftiness flies high above all kingdoms of the earth… From those of ancient times, even to this day, they shall raise themselves up. For no kingdom has seen such loftiness, such expressions of vanity and loftiness, exhortations of unity and peace, expectations of safety from wrath… Protection against the hand of The Almighty, from Him who sits on high.

Yet I shall bring calamity in waves! And by the strength of My hand shall the weight of calamity pile up, one atop another!… The full measure of My punishment bringing forth destruction without respite! Escape shall flee away, safety shall be a distant memory, and shelter shall not be found!… Forcing the rebellious into the rocks, the mighty into the clefts of the rocks, and the kings of the earth into the caves of the mountains. Under the

crags of the rocks shall they seek shelter… From the least of them to the greatest, they shall seek to hide themselves from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of The Lamb!

There shall be no peace at all! And the unity of the nations shall be eaten up, as the caterpillar devours the newly sprouted vine, as the worms beneath the ground eat up the roots. All of it shall wither, until the spark of the fire comes and sets the whole field ablaze!… By a spark and by a flame of fire, by a strike from the dark clouds, shall the flame be kindled by My own hand!…

FOR I AM GOD!… Even I am He who formed the earth and all you see in the heavens… He who set all the foundations and called creation forth, by the word of My power and the vastness of My knowledge… Causing all things to be.

Lo, I made the matrix, and placed all things in their proper places, setting all things in order… I am He who formed it. I know all the hidden parts… Even the most minute detail, by which all things are made, is known to Me. Behold, I see the inward parts… From the innermost depths, to that which can not be seen by man, all is known to Me.

Before Me is the whole of creation, at all times… For no distance is far from Me, no measure is too great for Me, and no weight is too heavy for Me. And that which is beyond your comprehension is known to Me every morning, and every evening I behold the whole of creation and consider.

Who are these I have made? And what man have I brought forth from the dust of the earth, that I might share My glory with him?… There are none worthy. There is none, formed from the dust of the earth, who know Me. There is not one who is righteous… No, not one… Not one who is like Me. All seek to return to that from which they came.

Yet I came down to them, in the image in which I formed them, so they might receive of Me and have life… That they might share in My wisdom and find healing, great peace in My love, exchanging their life for Mine… That they might roam free in My creation, close to Me, at My side, always…

Until their first days are called ancient, and their latter days, laughter… Years beyond number… Thousands of years passing as the setting of the sun… Millions of days passing by, as a breeze caressing the face of the forever young… Each one remembered as yesterday.

Little flock, seek My glory and look to My Righteousness, for The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand!… Look into My eyes! Open your ears to My voice! For the mouth of The Lord has spoken! Return to the first works… It is time to be consumed in your First Love.

For indeed I have taken from you My lampstand; and this table, from you it must pass away… For I do what is right by My children… That you may now come to Me without reservation, that you might put away all these childish things. Are you still without knowledge? Are you still without understanding?… The humble receive of My gifts, and the pure in heart shall behold My face, forever.

Yet among you I see some who seek elsewhere for fulfillment, who run to and fro in the earth, even in the heart and in the mind, seeking here a little and there a little… That they might find peace to calm their minds, to ease their troubled hearts… That their lusts might be fulfilled and their desires met, leaving them empty once again. This should not be, little children… This should not be.

And what is this I see also? And what is this, which has entered into My ears from among you?… I see a flock seeking always after something new, as though you had itching ears. And when I grow quiet, and remove My mouthpiece from you, how is it you seek to fill it with another, and bring forth another to speak in his place, though I have not spoken? Yet from the overflow of the heart, it was brought forth. For you are not yet able to

discern the voice of The Lord from your own, nor are you able to discern the voice of recollection from that which I speak into the air.

For into the air I have indeed spoken, that the world may hear and be warned. And though their ears are very dull, and their hearts are like adamant stones, it has surely entered in! Yet by My Spirit, I speak into the ears of My appointed prophets… And behold, My song is heard, and My indignation is written. For I am The Lord, and I do not change… From The beginning I am God, and to the end I AM HE!

Therefore, I have moved backward, for YOU have moved backward, O faithless children… Yes, I have stepped back from you… That you might strain to hear and stumble in your walk, that you might lose your strength and fall down heavily… That you might break… That you might choose Me in your need… That you might rush forward in your anxiety, and grab hold of Me, and remember.

For I have called to you many times, yet you have not come to Me without condition. I have spoken a multitude of words, yet you retain no knowledge, nor have you given heed. I have served you food and much drink from My own table, yet you are not satisfied.

Therefore these scales must fall from your eyes, and these stumbling blocks must be removed, lest My name be further polluted among you… For My name is holy! And My food, holy! And the liquid in My cup, holy and without blame. If I do not remove these things, you will be forever striving, yet making no ground. If I do not remove these things, upon which you lean so heavily, your cracked reed shall break, and you shall be severely injured when it pierces your side as you fall upon it.

Yet My words are pure and set beneath the feet of My beloved… A solid foundation, a sure Way for all who believe. My words are a strong staff in the hand of all who do them, and those who place all their trust in Me will never falter… For though My words pierce, they also bring healing, and when My Word speaks, the ears of the deaf are opened; when the light of My Word shines, sight is restored to the blind.

Yes, the word of My mouth convicts, to set your steps aright… Behold, The word of The Lord straightens the paths of all who give heed to My words and do them… For I am The Lord, and My wisdom produces a bounty, preparing My way before Me.

Therefore, I will now cease from speaking, for you are not yet able to partake of the fullness of My words, nor can you endure the length of My speech. Therefore I will pause now, so you may consider and prepare your hearts, so you may consider your God and the name of The Lord, and the works that I have done from everlasting even to this time… Declaring that which has passed as though it were present, and that which is to come as though it was fulfilled already… Even from the beginning.

Consider the fear of The Lord and gain wisdom; consider the knowledge of The Lord, so your understanding may be full… Partake of the fullness of this tree, and consider the root thereof.

Little flock, see the word of The Lord!.. Drink deeply from this vine… And consider My Mercy and the name of My Love, that you may know Him, that we may be one. Consider, for it is time!… The Kingdom of Heaven is at hand! The Day of Refinement is here! Says The Lord.

My Messengers cannot be cracked, for I have established them

March 7, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Thus says The Lord… Why do My people step backward in astonishment? Why are they taken aback by My words spoken to this generation, as though I have now become their enemy?

Is it not rather you who have made yourselves enemies of God?! For I tell you the truth, by your many adulteries you have revealed who is first, and by your rebellion you have declared your allegiance. Yet you can only serve one master!… Thus you, My people, have made your choice, for you are not My people!

Yet those who remain in My love have chosen their need, even of that which is most needful, in where My clay must be remolded fully, until every last vessel of honor is completed and set upright…

Yet the vessels of wrath shall never be established; they shall be ground to dust beneath My feet! Behold, even now their life pours out of them!

For pride strangles the strongest among them, arrogance eats the flesh of the mighty man, and the proud look of the oppressor shall bring desolations and plagues upon him! For The Lord your God is great in power, and the strength of The Lord is made ready!

The Word of The Lord has spoken, and shall surely strike through, from the piercing of the heart to the stealing of the breath! For this most wicked generation has surely robbed Me; thus I shall also rob them! Says The Lord…

Their lives are forfeit, and shall be required of them in one day! Behold, in a day they did not look for and at a time they did not expect, their hearts shall be stilled in death, and their breath shall flee away!

For their foreheads are hardened, and with their mouths they strike at My messengers; as a stonecutter strikes the stone, so do these strike at My witnesses; in the strength of their pride, they strike with the hammer. Yet I shall make their arms heavy, and their mallets shall never find the mark; nor shall their chisel break the surface, and their wedge shall have no place. Scoring shall be of no help to them, nor shall their technique yield any result.

For My messengers can not be cracked, nor is there one able to break them. From The Rock are they forged, and with a heart like adamant stone have I made them unwavering in My purpose. For the zeal of The Lord of Hosts has established them, and upon their foreheads the name of The Father and The Son are written.

Therefore, I shall dash the rebellious in pieces upon the rocks, and send the jackals to carry away their carcasses!… For they have trusted in false glory and wear shame as a garment, cursing My name without ceasing! And against My servants they bring railing accusations of every kind!…

Yet My servants are established still… Says The Lord.

Come & Fly with Me!… Make Me your one and only consuming Passion

March 12, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy and Jayse, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Light, thus says The Lord of All Creation, thus says The Giver of Life and Pure Love… The God who is salvation… He who is The First and The Last, The Author of Life… He who causes to be… Do you know Me? Do you know Me, young children?! Do you remember Me?… Do you know Me?!…

Beloved, look upon Me!… Behold the face of The Lord, your God! Look upon Me! Do you see Me upon the tree?!… Behold, I am come down!

I have come down! I have broken death's hold forever!… It is broken and put beneath My feet! And though the dead yet sleep, I cease not from beholding their place… I know where they are. They are not forgotten, they have not passed away… I know exactly where they are! Behold, I was lifted up and I am come down… I am risen up!… And all those who sleep shall also rise!

Therefore, again I ask you, do you know Me?… Do you know who I am?!… Look upon Me! Look upon the face of your Redeemer, your Life, your God!… STOP! Stop looking elsewhere!… Look upon the face of pure love! Look upon the face of LIFE without end!

Look! LOOK! LOOK upon Me! My blood pours down still… Drink of it! This is not the end! This is but the beginning!… COME TO ME! Do you thirst? Are you in need? What is it you wait for? Why are your countenances downcast?… Look upon Me!…

I am here! I have not yet departed!… This is the beginning!… This is where we begin, says The Lord.

Therefore beloved, draw very near, and grow rapidly under the shadow of My healing wings, in where I shall surely lift you up. Beloved, we shall fly away together, as you behold My face and look upon your Redeemer. As you search My heart and touch My scars, our joy shall be fulfilled, and your hunger shall be satisfied and your thirst quenched.

Therefore, now is the time to begin again in Me… To walk in Me, making Me your treasure, Your one and only consuming passion… Your First Love… Says The Lord.

The Day of the Lord is here & The Pangs must increase quickly

March 14, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

What is the high branch of the palm tree to that of the weeping willow? For they know not each other's place. Each bears seed after its own kind, yet the ground beneath remains unyielding. And without the rain, their leaves fade and their seeds flee back into the dust of the ground, unable to rise again. They know nothing of their need, nor are they able to speak, they are only trees.

Therefore are they cut down as the cedars; they are broken and they are toppled when calamity comes to claim them, washed away. And who will mourn their passing or search out their seed, that they might be revived in another place?

My People, hear My words and be very sad… Yea, mourn for yourselves… Wail for your neighbors and family, and let your hearts be very heavy over all these nations and peoples who have forgotten Me.

O peoples of the earth, hear the word of the Lord. Stop and consider and be broken… For as I have spoken, so I speak, as I have done, so shall it be again.

And though you make an uproar, and band together and make for yourselves a name, you shall surely be broken in pieces! Yes arm yourselves, prepare and come out, stand up and fight, yet you will surely be broken in pieces! For I am The Lord, and I do not change!

Behold, a mournful cry is heard in the midst of every nation, bitter weeping comes forth from the coastlands, and the sound of gnashing teeth breaks out in every corner.

For the Day of The Lord has come! The peoples of the earth have forgotten Me, the nations have forsaken Me, and My own people hate the sound of My voice; indeed they refuse to walk in My ways, neither will they receive correction!

Therefore the pangs must increase, the bearing down must come quickly, lest the seed be lost and the child fail to come forth. For if I do not bring forth, says The Lord, the child shall surely die before seeing the light of day… It is time.

I shall shake the Earth mightily & Grab hold of the Pacific Plate

March 15, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to all peoples who dwell upon the earth… I have seen and I have heard!…

Behold, I am He who knows all your goings out and comings in!… I have seen and I have heard! I know all your doings, even your every thought and intention! Your ways are evil and your hearts black, O most wicked generation!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… I am come down to grab hold of you, O inhabitants of My garden… I shall grab hold of My people swiftly… And with the strength of My Right Hand shall they ascend out of your sight… And behold!… With My left hand I shall shake the earth mightily!… And all shall fear!

Behold, I shall grab hold of the Pacific plate, and I shall twist it! Lo, I shall press down upon it heavily, and it shall tip, it shall crack!… It shall surely buckle!…

Behold, many waters shall flow backward in that day. No more shall I cause the ocean to know its place. No more shall I say to the waters… ‚You shall proceed no further.' For I shall strike the northernmost parts, until they are no more. I shall reach down to the south, into the great treasuries of ice and snow, and push them into the sea in one day.

And the seas shall increase by measure before the eyes of all these multitudes, before the eyes of all those who dwell near the coastlines, and before the paled faces of the wealthy, who by greed and evil gain have constructed tall towers and built extravagant houses upon the shores. Watch! Be awestruck in astonishment, O foolish people who build upon the sand! Watch how swiftly calamity overtakes you, and how the waters inundate and swallow up the shores, how the land shrinks back at the power of the sea!…

Then shall they know, I am The Lord! For the word of the wisest among them shall fail, and the knowledge of the most learned among them shall be accounted as dung, when calamity upon calamity breaks out upon every nation… For I AM HE, God who formed it!

Yet I shall set My foot over Israel, and in My shadow shall they be protected against all their enemies…

With a backward swipe of My hand shall I make a great slaughter! I shall tread upon the land of the north, and bring up calamity from the south. Even she who dwells there shall fight against them, yet she shall have no authority, and retain no strength through her agreement; nor shall the kings of the south gain any ground against those who sit at ease upon their self-appointed thrones. And war shall break out, to the launching of many devices, bringing much destruction and death.

Behold, My footsteps shall quake upon the earth, and bring up fervent heat from beneath, causing a great shaking upon the land!… Great pillars of smoke shall be seen! The sky shall be blackened, and the moon shall be red like blood!…

Great outcries shall be heard from every land!… For the wrath in The Lord's cup is full, and the measure of His indignation overflows!

Satan's strongholds shall be swallowed up, and the vines of wickedness shall be overcome by the sea! Says The Lord God in His fury. City by city shall be oppressed and broken down by the blast of My nostrils, when I call nature to rise up and fight against the peoples of the earth!…

Every burning tear you have caused Me shall rain down in torrents of flooding rain, with a great multitude of hail mixed with fire and blood, falling upon all the green places!…

Lo, the sweat of My brow shall inundate the cities and the towns, while still other places shall be left utterly desolate!

The heat of My face shall burn against the inhabitants, and by the hotness of My anger shall I scorch the earth! Behold, the dry and cracked ground shall speak in the hollows of the waste places, as a testament against them! The heat shall be very oppressive, and desolations shall overtake them at noonday!…

For who can hide from the face of The Almighty in the heat of His wrath, or escape the strength of His arm when it is outstretched in His anger?! Who shall be able to stand in the Day of The Lord, when His footsteps tread heavily upon the earth?! And who shall not bow down at the sound of His voice, when it speaks like thunder, with the sound of many waters?!… For it is a mighty wind rushing through all the earth, resounding even unto the deepest depths!

Hear Me! For I am God alone! There is none besides Me!… YaHuWaH, He who causes to be!… He who is from everlasting and shall be!… I AM!

Therefore, put no trust in any idol, nor in any image made from stone or marble, nor of wood, nor of brass or gold, nor of fine metal… For there is no life in them. They can not speak or walk, they have no power at all. Yea, men bear them upon their shoulders, for they can not move from their places. They have no strength, they are helpless, worthless images carved in futility, and must be borne. Look how they topple when the earth is shaken by the strength of My hand, and break apart beneath the weight of My footsteps!

Neither put your trust in any man, though he speaks with a clever tongue, with many enticing words, with words of unity and peace, with many great promises. And though others bow down to him, and give him glory, you shall not place your trust in any man… For man is but flesh, easily crushed beneath the weight of a single branch falling from a tree.

Yet the whole of the earth is My footstool. And the vastness of the universe is but a garment declaring My glory… And who among men is able to comprehend its scope? Says The Glorious One of Israel, The Creator of Heaven and Earth… The God of All, even of all your fathers… Your Maker, even of the first man Adam, the father of all.

Therefore, again I call upon you, to kiss The Son, and bow down before your King… For He alone is your Salvation.

He alone is your only escape. He is The Light… The Only Way and The Only Truth. There is no life apart from Him… Apart from Him is only great darkness and deceits, the way into destruction and death.

YahuShua-YaHuWaH is His name!… THE MASHIACH!… The Bearer of your cross… The Lover of your soul… The Risen One!… The Mighty One of Jacob!… Yes, Immanu El!… THE HOLY ONE OF ISRAEL! Give Him all glory! For He is worthy! Says The Lord.

My Predestination… I do with My Children, as I please

March 19, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Regarding her concerns about a child's testimony of Heaven, which was written in a book. Beloved, why do you doubt the testimony of a young child? Says The Lord…

The answer to your query is this… I am The Lord. And if I am He, shall I not do as I please with My created ones? Therefore all I have spoken is true, and that revealed is true also. Tell Me, what is faith and what answers do you require?

Let not the greed of others skew your vision, nor cloud your discernment when presented with the truth. Rather lean upon My grace and receive of My spirit, and be at peace, for all shall be made clear in due time. For all I do is right and good, every word I speak is Truth. I am The Lord.

Therefore, Beloved, let it be known to you… If I take a child from the womb, or a child is lost to a mother, the child does indeed return to Me; even those murdered are Mine and dwell with Me where I am. Yet once they return to Me, I do with them as I please. I am The Lord.

Yet here is wisdom and understanding, you have not yet considered… Look upon your husband, Beloved. What is he? Who is he? When was he formed, and when did he come into being? Consider, if you are able… Timothy is My son who I formed in the womb of his mother, yet his existence was known to Me from the beginning. Even before time was time did I know him and create him in My mind; and by My understanding was his existence written and his name placed in My book… A son of God and a son of men, a man of God and a man of the earth, My own beloved who I had placed in My garden, made alive by My breath.

From the beginning until time has lost all meaning, he is Timothy, My son, a man. Even when the time comes for his transformation his identity shall in no wise change, though his body shall be transformed.

Therefore, before he was formed in his mother's womb, he was with Me… A light, a boy to become a man, My servant, a prophet. And if during gestation he was lost, he would have returned to Me, to stay or to return as he was at the first, a boy who would become a man, a living soul, unique… And so it is with all My sons and daughters. I am The Lord.

The Widow's Mite & A blessed Servant of Mine

March 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, During an Online Fellowship – For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Blessed is that servant of Mine who seeks out the poor, whose heart is eager to help the needy, for they know My ways and seek to please Me. Blessed also is My servant who gives out of the abundance they have received, for they walk in My ways. Yet most blessed is My servant who gives from their lack, for they do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly with their God… Lo, they have understood.

Yet woe to the servant who ignores the poor, and draws back their hand from reaching out to the needy, while they sit at ease in their abundance. For great lack and much desolation are coming, coming quickly, to take from their abundance and to leave their houses desolate, to remove all they withheld!… That their eyes might be opened and their hearts softened, for these have yet to truly know Me.

Woe also to My servant who feels they are in lack, and have refused to give even the smallest amount, for only tears and great sorrow await them… For they have not known Me, having learned nothing from the poor widow.

Little flock, have you learned nothing from My Word?! Have you so quickly forgotten all My Letters, in where I have written to you by the pen of My prophets?! For indeed, who you choose defines what you do, as I have already taught you. And who are the poor and the needy?… How have you treated them, while entreating Me?

Do not lie to yourselves, little children. Every one of you who live in these United States, who have sat at this table, want for nothing. And every one of you who live in the modern cities and towns, with their many luxuries and devices, also lack for nothing…

Shall you mince words over a dollar, while others sit upon the ground and seek to draw water from a pit?! Shall you covet five dollars or even ten while you drive about in your automobiles, and yet your brothers and sisters overseas willingly walk miles to preach My Word, with joy, even unto their dying breath?!

And still, some of you sit at ease in your padded chairs, punching the keys, saying within yourselves… ‚I am delivered'… You are NOT delivered! From the power of sin, yes My children, I have delivered you… Yet some of you remain married to this world! And those married must remain so. For no bride is to be shared, nor shall any spotted garment be worn at the wedding.

For I am come to gather My bride, and I will surely marry her at the time appointed… Yet those who remain married to another, even to themselves, can by no means be joined unto Me, lest adultery be brought into the house of The Lord.

Choose therefore!… Choose Me wholeheartedly, and in truth, with fervent love, and entreat Me at every opportunity… That our joy may be full!

My beloved, you are My treasure! Yet some of you count yourselves as first, having loved another more than Me, therefore you must be last. For The Lord your God is no respecter of persons. I search the hearts and minds of all people! And that discipline reserved for the churches of men, is it not also for you, even to a greater degree? Or have you never read the Scripture, where I said, "For everyone, to whom much is given, from him much will be required; and to whom much has been committed, of him they will ask the more"?… Therefore choose, make your decision… It is time!

Beloved, I want you to be with Me, where I am! I want My servants to fly away with Me!… But first, there are many broken wings which need mending. I am The Lord.

As it is written in Marc 12:41-44... And sitting opposite the treasury, He saw how the people put copper into the treasury. And many rich ones put in much. And a poor widow came and threw in two small coins, which amount to a quarter. And calling near His disciples, He said to them… ‚Truly, I say to you that this poor widow has put in more than all those putting into the treasury, for they all put in out of their abundance, but she out of her poverty put in all that she had, her entire livelihood.'

Come out from the Churches of Men, you are starving!

March 26, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, against the churches of men… These people are foolish!… A very foolish people, dwelling in houses made of brick and wood. Look how they set their foundations and erect every beam and support, as they close the walls in around themselves. Brick by brick they build the walls, dollar by dollar they build up their high walls.

Lo, they have built a multitude of very fine houses for themselves. Look how they sit at ease in their new palaces, while the poor gather in the waste places, and the needy drift into silence.

These people of faith, as they are called among men, are a trapped people!… A people whose wisdom shall bring them to shame, whose vanity shall bring upon them swift calamity!…

For I hate all their fine houses! I loathe the sight of them!… They are cut off, an ensnared people, trapped behind the walls of their own houses!

Look how these people wear their churches as a garment! For they take much pride in their own names, they are puffed up. See how they walk about, with their heads held high, speaking proudly, taking no time to stop and listen… THEY REFUSE TO HEAR!

I tell you the truth, their faces are covered in shame! Their nakedness is uncovered, their rebellion is made plain! Their ears are full of their perverse doctrines, and their detestable traditions are always upon their lips! There is no light in them and darkness covers them… They are unable to see. The light has faded, dark days have come in, for the sun has already set upon this generation. I tell you, the sun has surely went down upon this age of men!

Behold, the day ends!… And still they refuse to be healed! They refuse Me at every opportunity! They deny Me day after day! And yet the people say… ‚Where have we refused You, and by what means have we denied Your name?‘

Foolish people, fallen houses! You know neither Me nor My Father! For if you truly knew Me, then you would have known The Father also… To know Me is to know The Father, for I am your Father!

How is it then, you have not entreated Me?! And when I came to you, why did you not sit at My feet to listen?… You have hated both Me and My Father! For the way of The Lord is foreign to you, and The God of Israel is an offense in your eyes!

Therefore, return to your molded god and worship this other Jesus, seeing as how you do revel in him! For I tell you the truth, though many of you have built no statue, nor have you bowed the knee to any graven image, you have surely sinned against Me! You have surely committed idolatry! For you have made for yourself another god, and recreated The Savior in your own image!…

HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME! FOR I AM WHO I AM, AND I SHALL NOT BE MOLDED BY YOU! NOR SHALL MY WAYS BE CORRUPTED BY YOU, ANYMORE! NOR SHALL MY NAME BE POLLUTED BY YOU, ANYMORE!

For you have given the wicked cause to blaspheme, and your traditions bring forth laughter among the pagan and the heathen… And by your doctrines do you bring harm to My people everyday, O churches of men!

YOU have forsaken Me! You want no part with Me as I truly am!… You have turned to Me the back and not the front!

Your eyes are fixed straight ahead, gazing always upon that which is of men and this world… The way of God you have forgotten.

And when I write to you, you will not look upon My words. Even My words from aforetime you segregate, embracing some while casting off others, reshaping it and molding it to your own liking…

YOU SHALL NOT ADD TO, OR TAKE AWAY FROM, THE WORD OF THE LORD MOST HIGH! You shall obey all My commands, yes every Commandment!… You shall live by My every word!

How is it you are still searching for new ways to elevate yourselves, seeking always to fulfill your unending need?!… And oh, how great is your need!… Lusts of every kind, and vanities!… Self-delusion, caught up in a world of unbridled sin! You are starving! You are dying of thirst! Even now you are slowly suffocating in all your fine houses, fading into darkness in all these condemned churches!

I have given you many warnings, and I have blown the trumpet by My prophets… The watchmen have delivered My messages… And still you refuse Me, preferring your own way, holding fast to your own deceptions…

Therefore you have chosen… Therefore you are given up, and must now walk through a great and dark valley… In the shadow of death shall you walk, through the fire you must pass…

For by no other means shall you come to know Me, to see Me as I truly am. Come out from among them, therefore! And be separate! Says The Lord… Touch no more all these unclean things, and I will receive you!

Who consumes My Words like a starving Man consumes Bread?

The Latter Rains have been poured out... Yet who has opened their Mouth to receive? Says The Lord

March 26, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His little flock… Obey My word! Seek My heart! For only those who obey My Word know Me, and only those who follow Me shall walk in safety. Go your own way, in spite of My words, and you shall surely stumble… Troubles shall overtake you, and many tears.

Beloved, I have removed this table, and commanded My servant to be silent, save when I command him to speak or cause him to write My words. And still some of you have yet to truly seek Me, that you might confess your heart, that I might heal your need.

Nor do you consume My words as the starving man consumes bread, nor is your thirst like that of the man lost in the desert, seeking to quench his thirst.

Neither have you rushed forward to take My hand, that I may lead you out of this darkness, out of this desolate land. For darkness has come to consume this world, and desolations shall shortly overtake this land… And still, some of you do not believe.

Therefore, I will no more speak to you in the former manner, and that which I have spoken already shall no more be placed before your eyes in fellowship, until the time be changed. And that which remains shall be made complete, it shall be finished and put on open display… If you so choose to partake of it, if you so choose to obey it, if you so choose to write My words upon your hearts.

No more shall you seek out My teachers in My stead. For I command them to be silent, unless The Word of My mouth speaks and commands them, or My Spirit moves them to answer. No more shall you go round about… No more shall you place your trust in any man.

Seek My face only, and abide in steadfast trust… Trust which must be… The kind of which you have not known, the kind of which only I can give, the kind of which comes from KNOWING, I AM THE LORD…

Rejoicing always in My will, no matter the time or the season… Saying Amen and giving thanks without ceasing, to the praise of My glory. Remember My words, write them upon your hearts, both the former and the latter… For I do not change.

True Faith & Trust... Not one Word of My Prophets will fall to the Ground

April 4, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have spoken and will answer yet again, so you may obey My voice and know My will in these small matters… And though these matters may be small, the matters of the heart are by no means small in My eyes. For I know the needs of the many and the needs of the few, even of this very small flock which stumbles and seeks always to be accepted.

They have yet to understand My ways, nor have they seen with the new eyes I have given them, nor are they able to look upon My glory, so they may understand of what sort it truly is… For I have indeed revealed My glory… Yet who, upon this earth, accepts Me as I am?

Therefore, the needs of the many are the same as the needs of the few, yet neither understand their need, nor are they able to receive it when it comes. Yet I will speak to these small matters, for they are worthy to be used for edification in faith.

And I will speak for the sake of My servants who ask, so they may perform My will as I set it forth, exactly as I speak it to them, even as I have spoken it plainly already. And though their brothers and sisters do not cease from adding to it and taking from it, to justify themselves, from among them also have I reserved a remnant.

Of My servants I require obedience, servants who obey My voice, with a sincere willingness to follow My every word, as it is… Servants who walk always in trust, in accordance with their knowledge of The Holy, and by the love and grace of The Blessed, in which they are accepted, receiving strength in their times of weakness.

For I am The Lord… And My ways are high above. Yet your ways are from below… Your understanding, linear. By no means can My ways be understood by human power, nor are men able to measure them by human means. My ways need only be trusted and followed… This is faith. For whatsoever I think, is. And whatsoever I decree bears fruit in righteousness, whether I speak by My strength in sternness, or in the softness of My love to reveal My favor… I am The Lord.

For from one I take, and behold, I give to another; or from one I remove, that another may receive. Lo, I block the way of some, while opening the way for others… I am The Lord, and I shall do My pleasure.

For before Me is all creation, at all times, the beginning and the end I know… Yea, all of human history is before My eyes… Yes, from the dawning of Adam, to the new day without end, I have beheld it and considered… Eternity, I know.

Therefore, those who trust in idols shall die with them, and those who forsake My ways shall walk in darkness, and those who know of Me, yet go their own way, shall wail and bring forth many tears…

Yet those who know Me, and seek to walk with Me, shall mount up with wings like eagles and fly with Me.

Now consider My servant, Timothy, for he shall travel far and wide when his day comes. And in that day he shall turn away from his own people, he shall forsake his countrymen and travel to far nations, to those who sincerely hunger and thirst for Me and My Word.

Yet before I snatch him away to distant lands and peoples, his legacy shall be fire and brimstone, and great destruction upon the cities; even upon the houses of all who fight against him shall he leave his mark by fire, hail and flooding rains. And the places of the false prophets, who withstand him, shall be made into dung hills, places for flies to gather, refuse piled up in heaps in the waste places… Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD, and a prophet of God had walked among them!

For the word of MY prophets shall by no means fall to the ground. I will perform every word I cause them to speak!… And the glory of men shall be severely humbled! The pride of men shall be broken down heavily! And the arrogance of men shall bring ruin upon their own heads!

For I, even I, AM THE LORD!… The Lord of Hosts is My name!

Deliverance of the first Election… Then will My Judgments be poured out upon Cities & Nations

April 11, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… My heart is so very heavy, My eyes shed tears without end… What shall I say then?… Shall I turn My face from all this evil, from all this murder and violence which has come, and shall break forth quickly as a flood of blood and tears, to cover the land in death and great mourning? Shall I turn back from My purpose? Shall I turn My back on Israel and let them burn?…

For I tell you, Jacob is about to stumble, Israel is about to make a grave error. Behold, the nations shall turn their backs as her enemies gather, and shut their eyes as they seek to strike her from existence. Yet I shall not turn My back, nor will I turn My face from My purpose. And though it greatly pains My heart, for I take no pleasure in the destruction of the wicked, My wrath shall be satisfied! My anger must be felt!… Let My name resound!

For many shall cry for peace, yet there shall be no peace; and many shall seek safety, yet there is no refuge to be found. For the hearts of all men shall sink, and many hearts shall fail them for fear; profound confusion shall overtake them, because of those things coming to pass before their eyes… Lo, even many will turn aside and depart from Me, while still others who have hated Me shall bow down and give Me glory.

For there is but One Refuge and One Way to be found… In Mashiach ONLY shall you find refuge from all these troubles, through Him ONLY have I opened the way.

Yet in the world you will not find Him, nor is your place of rest and worship here on Earth, nor is it in any of these houses made of brick and wood, all these abominable temples and churches made by human hands. For what I have prepared can not be seen with the eyes, nor can it be attained by human means or mere

proclamation. Yet within the hearts of My own it is clearly seen, and upon the lips of My bride the testimony is clearly heard, for The Kingdom of Heaven dwells there!

For that which has entered into the hearts of the chosen shall soon be realized; and that which has entered into the hearts of the wicked shall return upon their own heads, for hate brings forth suffering and violence. Yet the love of The Son brings Salvation…

Escape upon healing wings! For those of the world must be left in the world, and those not of the world must be taken out of the world, that My wrath may fully come upon the cities and high places of men.

The short reign of evil has come! Lo, it shall reach new heights of wickedness, and darkness shall overflow! Yet the name of The Lord God of Israel shall resound loudly in all the earth! For the power of God shall be put on open display, before all peoples! The judgments of God shall fall hard upon every nation!…

My people, call upon the name of The Lord in your darkest hour! For it is time for the name of mercy and pure righteousness to be glorified!… It is time for God's Salvation to be revealed to the first election, For the supplications of His people to be heard and fulfilled to the fullest!…

„YahuShua is My shepherd, I shall have no want… He makes me lie down in green pastures, He leads me beside the still waters, He restores my soul, He leads me in the paths of righteousness for His name's sake. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil, for You are with me; Your rod and Your staff, they comfort me.

You prepare a table before me in the presence of my enemies, You anoint my head with oil, My cup runs over… Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life, and I will dwell in the house of YaHuWaH, forever,"

Let them be delivered! Says The Lord.

Put all your Trust in The Holy One! Shout His Name

April 18, 2011 – From Timothy, Moved by The Spirit of God

The Lord God has spoken and speaks still, and shall come down with a shout. Therefore, cup your ears and listen, hear the word of The Lord Most High, and heed all of His Commandments. Seek out His presence, that you may abide under the shadow of His power, that you may dwell in His goodness, with thanksgiving… Pure worship in love…

The Presence of The Almighty is a consuming fire, a purifying flame. The cloud of The Almighty is a covering for all who put their trust in Him… The Sanctuary of His peace is in His Holy One, and none shall fear who abide in Him.

Though the terror of The Lord comes upon all nations, it shall not approach the penitent, nor shall the trembling of the humble continue without comfort…

For The Lord God has a Holy One, and in Him is the loving mercy of God revealed. In His bosom are healing tears and laughter, joy beyond compare, the fullness of love… Life without end.

Behold… The Lord has come down to look upon the rage of the nations, to behold the hearts of men.

The Mighty One has come down to gather His own, to take from among them the penitent, the humble of heart… Those who do justly and have loved mercy, whose eyes long to look upon their King…

Those whose hands reach out for His healing touch, whose fingers know His wounds, whose lips have tasted of the divine gift… Drinking from His cup, always.

Therefore, take pleasure in all His words, whether soft or hard, for He is a great King and His mercy has no end. His love is complete, His fullness is life without end… His power and truth, absolute… His knowledge surpasses time and space, His wisdom is older than the stars. Put all your trust in The Holy One, therefore! There is no other!… It is time! SHOUT HIS NAME!

A Wellspring of Love, where broken Wings are healed

April 18, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse – For a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears To Hear

Thus says The Lord to His well beloved, those who seek to be cared for and comforted in the presence of The Almighty, where loving-kindness overflows, where broken wings are tended in grace, mended in love, and prepared for flight… Beloved, My love for you is great! My love is without end! You are My treasure, the apple of My eye, long-awaited.

Beloved, hear the voice of your Redeemer, and accept My warm embrace. Open your eyes also, so you may see and behold My image. For I was marred more than any man, the blood of the holy sacrifice covered Me, yet I am risen up in glory, clothed in grace, and seated forever at the right hand of The Father! For My love was put on open display, that My beloved might be unified in My body, even as the love of My passion continues on forever, revealed in the endurance of these scars.

Daughter, come close and partake of Me fully, for My love is never withheld; yea, reach out your hand and place it in Mine. Open your heart to Me and come and lay yourself upon this altar, rest upon this Living Stone, for I am He… Beloved, I AM HE!

Withhold not, and reveal this love I have given you. Take it, and with arms outstretched bestow it upon all who are willing to receive of it. For many are coming from near and far to share in My Gospel, to find peace in the midst of great chaos… Behold the great multitude who seeks shelter, who have come forth from the midst of all these crumbling walls, crying out… ‚Lord, why have you not delivered us?! Why do troubles surround us on every side?!‘

Look how the ill of the flock seek out their Shepherd, yet the desolate fail to call upon Me in their time of need… Therefore, let all those who return to Me bear fruit worthy of repentance, and let all those who forsake Me toil in the valley, until darkness closes in.

Yet let those who return to Me as little children be taken and hidden, that they may drink deeply of grace, being restored as they behold My glory. Let their hearts be healed, every rent mended fully. For this is The Love of God, His Salvation, Life Without End, He who is steadfast in His purpose and never-changing, whose love abides forever… YahuShua HaMashiach, The Only King and Lord of Hosts!… The Loving Mercy of God, who was and is and is to come, The Almighty… Immanu El… I AM.

Therefore, beloved, prepare for My coming, and speak of My love without ceasing, and make room… For the storm is already overhead, and many are about to seek shelter… Says The Lord.

Warning regarding Easter... Join not in the Error of the People!

April 22, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord YahuShua… Those who knowingly celebrate Easter and its deplorable traditions, hate My resurrection.

Therefore, join not in the error of the people, have no part in their sin.

For those who refuse My correction are foolish and must walk through dry places, and those who refuse to repent have secured their place in the valley of death.

For the pride of men is a heavy stone, which increases in weight each day it remains unbroken.

Join NOT in the error of the people. Have NO part in their sin!… Says The One who sees, The One who knows.

I know My Own & These Letters are Mine

April 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, I have taken My word, which is My own, and have placed it upon the page once again, in accordance with My will… That it should bring forth praise to My glory. See how I have made it one, by these two, and have placed it in My book, that I may now receive glory and much praise among My own… And that it may also bring forth many heated faces among the arrogant, and gnashing of teeth among the rebellious, and scoffing among the insolent and the wayward.

And from these Letters of My choosing, I have removed the names of My servants, lest they take My glory to themselves, and further stumble on account of that which I have caused them to hear… I will not share My glory. And woe to those who take My words to themselves for evil gain, or speak them in their own names for their own glory… Lo, punishment is reserved for those who take from My words or add thereto!

For these Letters are Mine; all these Volumes are truth. For that which proceeds from Me is truth, even as the Scriptures… One Author, One Source, the same… And I shall surely do whatsoever I choose with all that is Mine.

For I am The Lord… I AM HE… He who swears by Himself, for there is none greater, He who does all things in accordance with the counsel of His own will.

For My jealousy has not subsided over My beloved, nor has My love abated for My servants… I shall defend My own fiercely! Neither are My sons, whom I have called unto great service, forsaken; neither have they escaped My eye… For as many as I love I rebuke and chasten, making them meet for The Master's use, once again.

For I tell you plainly… Some have went their own way, while others stumble, bruising themselves. And still others have taken up a bitter cause against My servant, Timothy, in where they have lifted up their hand against Me to their own hurt, while kicking their foot against a stone…

Let them fall! Says The Lord. Let them be brought down to the ground! Declares The Lord. For I know My own… And they shall surely stand up again, when I see fit to uplift them…

When their heart is made empty, by a heart bled dry… By a spirit which is fully broken, whereby they have placed themselves upon the altar.

I am The Lord… And that which is required shall be, and that which I have purposed shall be established. Yet let not your imaginations fool you, nor consider in your own mind the outcome, for My way is perfect… The end of which can not be known by those of the flesh, until it is accomplished… Looked upon with new eyes, and understood by a heart in union with The Mashiach.

Therefore, I am calling those, who have departed in heart and in mind, to return!… For by evil speech and unwarranted clamor have they removed themselves far from Me… I am calling them to lay themselves down, to repent fully, not only in heart, but in action…

That I may receive them to Myself… That they may be fully renewed in The Beloved. Yet if they will not return, they shall surely be cut off, and others shall stand in their places… I AM THE LORD.

You have hated Me!… Thus you have been cut off and will surely die

The Lord has turned His Back to the World

April 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – For all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord, to this accursed generation… You brood of vipers! YOU nailed Him to the tree!… And still you crucify your King, again and again! Even now you drive in the nails! Even now you refuse to drink the blood, which was poured out to heal you!…

ACCURSED GENERATION, YOU SHALL DIE! Verily I say unto you, you shall ALL surely die!… Unless you bow to The Son, whom YOU had pierced.

Therefore My servants, do not cease from telling this dying people what I have done for them, for it shall be for a testament against them… For The Lord their God has turned His face away from them! They shall not see Me again, until the day they all bow down before Me, saying… „Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord."

Therefore, all who protest, DEPART FROM ME!… For The Lord your God is a Great King! And His glory shall surely be revealed!… With His wrath poured out upon this wicked, lying and corrupt generation!…

For I have looked upon you… I have seen all your reveling, in where you have taken much pleasure in all your lusts… Lusts of every kind! And DEBAUCHERY!… Walking always in your pride…

YOU SHALL SURELY DIE! Declares The Lord. For The Son of Man has spoken it, lo I have declared it before the nations… Death shall chase you into the corner! It shall be found among you, and in all the high places shall it come to dwell! For yes, I have spoken it, and I say it once again… „I HAVE SEEN IT!"

Therefore, thus says The Lord… No more shall MY name be profaned among you! You are all as dogs before Me!… BE REMOVED! You are cast down!… Be removed from My holy city, all you squawking birds! For your God has surely spit you out! You are a trapped and confined people…

CAPTIVE CHILDREN! You shall not see My hand giving you bread, anymore! You are all cut off, and My hand is removed! Hence, you are given up to the fire! And it shall burn you… Yea, it shall assault you, seven times!

This wicked generation is accursed in My sight! They are deaf, they refuse to listen!… Look! Behold! They have hated Me! They have no love for God in their hearts. Therefore did I send My servants to prophesy to them, yet they will not listen… They are cut off!

I do love them, yet they refuse to hear My voice… And when I speak to them, they surely reproach The Living God! Therefore, they shall all, from the least even unto the greatest, perish!… Says The Lord.

The wicked shall be consumed! In the heat of My indignation, they shall all be removed! Yet I shall not make a total end… For I have reserved to Myself a remnant, a great harvest among the second… And as gold in a raging fire, so shall these be purified… Says The Lord.

I will provoke them to Anger, for they have provoked Me!

April 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… I dare this people to speak against My servants. I call them out, that they may bring their hard words against My witnesses. Yes, I will provoke them to anger, that they may come out and speak harshly toward My servants. For they have provoked Me to anger, therefore shall I also provoke them… That I may slay them and cut them down, as tares harvested for the fire!…

Thus says The Lord, to all those of the provocation… YOU SHALL ALL SURELY DIE! ALL SHALL BE PIERCED!… As YOU had pierced Me, even as you pierce Me now, so shall the multitudes receive of the same. They shall all be pierced and struck through! For you have fought against Me… You have hated My name and My Holy One, He who is the glory of My majesty…

Therefore, I am sending My servants, the prophets, against you! They shall prophesy against you viciously… They shall tear at you, tearing you as a lion devours his prey! For I have given them claws, and with them they shall strike, penetrating deep into your flesh… And you shall be torn! Yea, they shall roar in that Day, a great multitude of roaring lions!

Behold, they shall roar, with the breath of The Almighty in their nostrils!… And your every pillar shall break! Your four walls shall crumble! Your every foundation, upon which you have highly esteemed yourselves, shall buckle! Lo, the weight of your pride shall no more be upheld by your false glory, born of your vanities! It shall all come down, collapsing under the weight of the Truth, which I shall declare through My witnesses! For strong is The Lord's proclamation against you!… For My Word is fire! A fire already kindled! And you shall ALL be made to pass through its flame!

Thus says The Lord, your Redeemer… Perk up your ears and listen, for I shall speak and tell you the truth of who I am…

I walked these roads with the wicked, with My heart heavy over all this sin, which led God's people astray at all times and in every season. I was destined to die, before the foundation of the world. And though I am King, I came to be your slave. Before any of you had entered into your mother's womb, I knew you and loved you…

As water spilled upon the ground, so had sin made My people unrecoverable to The Father, unless a sacrifice sufficient to receive you back again was made… A pure and holy sacrifice, greater than any man of the earth could offer. For the sacrifice of God in the flesh was the only means by which you could be reconciled… He

having the power to turn back death, the power to break death's hold, which sin had placed upon His people. For your God is holy, your God is just, your God is righteous and pure…

HOLY, HOLY, HOLY IS YAHUWAH! He laid the rules of righteousness and set the foundations of holiness… Thus I AM HE! THE TRUE SALVATION OF GOD!… YAHUSHUA HAMASHIACH! Bow therefore, and give Me glory! BOW, ALL YOU WICKED!… Before all creation is made to bow before The King!

Thus says The Lord to His servants… Prophesy, My sons… PROPHESY, O SONS OF SERVICE! For I have purposed for you to anger many. You shall incite them, and the heat of their lividity shall be shown in their faces. And many shall be slain by the words, which I shall place in your mouths…

Their number is 144,000, My holy elect, who shall subdue entire nations and humble multitudes of people. For My witnesses go wheresoever I lead them, having the seal of The Living God upon their foreheads, saying… „Holiness to The Lord!"… And shouting… „MAKE WAY FOR THE COMING OF THE LORD!"

Behold, this generation has been made subject to My servants, to their every word… Not one word proceeding from their lips, at My commandment, shall fall to the ground! Oh yes, they are indeed set above you, all you foolish leaders, all you haughty men in authority! They are set high above all these self-righteous, modern pharisees… To humble, to bring down and to break! Declares The Lord.

For I have called to them, I have shouted to them in a loud voice… Yea, My word screams at them!… Yet their ears remain stopped, they REFUSE to hear! Behold, I am come forth in My power! And in the strength of My might, I shall cause the wicked to hear and the high-minded to listen!… All you wicked and deaf children!

You would not come to Me for healing! Therefore you, every last one of you, shall be made subject to My Word! And you shall hear the voice of The Holy One of Israel when He arises mightily in battle!… BEHOLD! THE SWORD OF HIS MOUTH SHALL SLAY YOU! And you shall cease from before Me! You shall be no more!… No more shall you dwell before My face! FOREVER!

And still you ask… „But why?"… Thus says The Lord… If you would have left all your doomed houses, obeying My voice and My command to come out, you would have known why, for I had said… „The atheist shall have it far better than you, when the wrath of The Great and Dreadful God has come"… For you had sought to lay hold of My throne, O acolytes of satan.

And as you endeavored to ascend above My Holy Mountain, I stepped down and crushed your wicked climbing! I halted your evil aspirations! I smashed your satanic fingers, O vicars of Christ!… You abominable vines! Roots of rottenness!… I AM AGAINST YOU! Says The Lord.

For you have hated Me, returning to Me evil for good! You would not kiss The Son as part of the holy convocation, nor would you drink from My cup; nor would you sip the elixir, which I had freely offered for your cleansing, by which the remnants of Eve and Adam's error was to be purged… Even of all your sins, whereby you do continually sin against The Lord your God, and pollute My name, and spit upon The Glory of My Majesty!… YOU HAVE COVERED ME IN THE KISSES OF JUDAS!… EVIL WORKERS! RAVENOUS WOLVES!…

Therefore, I am come down!… And I shall surely put an end to all of satan's work! For it was all for naught!… Thus I have declared it! And I am He who shall also do it! Says The Lord.

My sons, they do not love Me! They have no love for God in their hearts!… Though their words are full of praise, and they speak many high and lofty words, with many prepared speeches, I tell you the truth, they do not love Me! Therefore, let them take their flatteries and all their filthy pretense, and wipe their own rear ends!…

For they are NOT My children, neither do I know them… And due to the multitude of their foolish and contemptible acts, and because of this great measure of insolence I have found within them, are they left alone in the wilderness… Far removed from their God… Abandoned in these desolate lands!

Yet I have reserved to Myself a remnant, a precious remnant who shall be hidden from this world, though they remain in the midst of it. They shall be sheltered from all this hissing, from all these murderous aspirations brought forth against My elect, and they shall learn holiness for a time and times and half a time… While the world, and all who remain in it, run quickly toward their destruction.

Yet all those who continually profess in their pride, to be the true ‚remnant church', shall surely come to know the meaning of the word! For they have adorned themselves as queens, high and lofty, in their extravagant churches!… Therefore, thus says The Lord… THEY SHALL ALL BE AS WIDOWS!

I shall divide them as spoils! I shall serve them strong correction, and purge their numbers! I will discipline them harshly, and send many of them to die in that day! Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD!… And truly, I have made of them a remnant.

Yet even now, there is indeed a small number among them, who I do know, and in whom I see of Myself… These shall come to Me, so I may receive them… For My love had been completed in them before the time. For most assuredly, I say unto you… If I had not shortened these days, no flesh would be saved… Says The Lord.

My Word is subject to no Man & It does not need Man's Approval

April 29, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Self-appointed Prophet, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding someone who added ‚prophet' to his name, and spoke against the Word of The Lord in The Letters

Thus says The Lord… Is My Word in need of confirmation by men without knowledge? Is the Word of My mouth subject to the words of men, whose understanding remains lacking, whose power is of no use at all? Shall My words be made subject to the approval of any self-appointed prophet, teacher, pastor, or preacher?

Shall flesh usurp the things of God? Can mortal man ascend above the throne of The Eternal? Shall the created rule over The Creator, or the corrupt sit as judge over The Holy? Shall the churches of men attempt to occupy My throne and not be cast down?

For I tell you, ALL flesh shall be humbled in the Day of The Lord! The whole world shall be bowed down!… For all creation is subject to The Word of God! And every living creature is put into subjection to The Authority from on high!… Nothing in the earth beneath, or in the heavens above, can escape the will of The Sovereign Lord!…

For I AM!… From everlasting to everlasting, I AM YAHUWAH!

Therefore, O son of men, tell Me now if you are able… What are the names of My servants, and by what name are they called? Have they come out to honor Me in their own names? By what name have I called to them? Or have they so highly esteemed themselves, as to name themselves according to the gift? Are they so skilled in knowledge and cleverness of speech, that they may now appoint themselves to a certain office, without first being called?…

The gift is Mine! And I bestow it upon whomever I wish, whenever I choose! For I call My servants out from among them, I appoint every office, and I Myself number their steps before them! For My gifts are given through the Spirit, and must also be received in Me! They are in no wise open to claim, nor shall anyone on Earth assign them! For only those in union with The Messiah are able to walk in them!… I AM THE LORD! I, ALONE, SEARCH THE HEARTS AND MINDS! I, ALONE, KNOW THE HEARTS OF ALL MEN!…

For indeed, many are called, yet few are chosen. Therefore give heed to My speech, for thus declares The Lord… The highly esteemed shall be abandoned, the self-appointed shall be severely abased, and shall become slaves in the Day of The Lord's anger.

My Word shall be heard by All & My Voice shall resound

May 2, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, for a brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Regarding the hateful and violent reaction he received, while reading The Lord's Letters outside a church

Thus says The Lord… It is written… ‚The heart of this people has waxed gross, their ears are very dull of hearing and their eyes they have shut; lest at any time they should see with their eyes and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and be fully converted… And I should heal them.'

Therefore My son, return not again to that place. For the ground upon which you have walked shall remain, but that which was before your eyes shall not remain… Even all of it shall be consumed! Says The Lord.

For I shall take that which belongs to Me, and that remaining shall be removed!… Removed from My sight! For I am The Lord who sees, The One who knows.

And in the day, which comes quickly, I shall rise up in My witnesses and in them My voice shall resound… Behold, My words shall burst forth from their lips, a strong wind pushing the hearers backward! And the people shall be oppressed!… For the word of The Lord shall be heard and weigh heavily upon them!

In that day, My servants shall have no need of scripts or prepared speeches; they shall take nothing with them. And the devices of men shall be of no use to them; for one in the inner rooms will hear, even as those who stand outside. And when My servants speak, My words shall strike the people hard upon their chests, sinking deep into the heart of every hearer… Behold, My words shall pass through the multitudes, as the hidden strength of the sun passes through the earth unseen.

Behold! Those afar off and those behind shall hear!… For even that which I speak in a whisper, or in quiet passion, shall enter into every ear… For I AM THE LORD.

This Doctrine is detestable & A Stain on the Garment of Truth

May 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear – Regarding a Request for Funds for an Evangelist Meeting in India

Thus says The Lord… I have nourished and brought up many children… Yet the nourishment of men I despise, and the doctrines of men I do hate…

Therefore, concerning the fellowship and the meeting of elders, I say this… Fellowship in My name is always well and good in My eyes, yet the corrupt doctrines of the churches of men have crept into every corner. And behold, whether near or far the doctrine of hell and eternal torment is spoken of widely amongst the people, this doctrine which I loathe with a passion and detest in My zeal.

For by it is the name of The Lord polluted and the glory of My majesty desecrated!… A loathsome spot on every garment worn in the name of truth! A detestable wrinkle within the tapestry of My glory! A horrible, interwoven thread by which those who call of themselves Christian pollute My name and mar My image before the people, propagating that which came forth from the mouth of the dragon!

My son, the doctrine of hell and eternal torment, as taught within the churches of men, is evil, and must be opposed by all who have received the love of the truth. For I have indeed spoken to this generation, even as I spoke in all times past to the men of Israel, all veils removed from the faces of My messengers… For I AM THE LORD, The Light in whom there is no darkness at all! Behold, I shall destroy it utterly in the day My glory is revealed!

Therefore, My son, let no more be contributed to the cause of your elders… For it remains My will that all which My little flock gives is to be used for the declaration of The Gospel, and to aid the poor and help the needy, and to feed and clothe the little ones… Therefore, let all those who have received of Me pray, And use what I have given them wisely…

The Planting of The Lord

May 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

[A Brother in Christ] Amen to The Lord's word. Brother, are we going to stop this meeting?

Thus says The Lord… Let the congregation of believers fellowship in The Lord. Let all take solace in My name, taking refuge in My glory, receiving peace according to My majesty, in which My love was and is revealed… The blood of which pours down still.

Discern wisely, therefore, and depart not from My commandment… For I am He who sees, The Lord who knows. Walk in the paths which are established by My footsteps, and I will surely uphold you, and among all men you shall be blessed above measure. I am The Lord.

Tread the path of men, walk in their footsteps along the wide and heavy-laden path, and I swear by Myself, says The Lord, you shall surely fall. And from you My glory shall depart, until the day I restore you by tears of heavy sorrows, in the day I make Israel My jewel… For the apple of The Lord's eye is Jacob, and My people are called Israel.

Behold, I had sent forth The Branch, The One who is called Beloved… He whose grace is beyond measure, whose love reaches across the ages, both the former and the latter. And all who seek to stain His robes, by doctrines born of men and the deceiver, will be cast off; all those who endeavor to reconcile torment with mercy, and darkness with light, shall be broken off!… FOR I AM HE, The Lord of Glory! And My vesture is praise!… My name shall be exalted high among the nations!

Therefore, do not be confused by My speech… Be set free! For I am come down to abase the proud and the lofty, and to give the meek their reward! To gather from among all nations the light which I have planted!… It shall be removed!

Blessed is the planting of The Lord, for in them there is no compromise… Only praise to My glory! They are lights, shining bright in this present darkness!… And in them, I am well known… Says The Lord.

The Breach… Therefore, says The Lord… FALL

May 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel, to the generation of the slaughter… I have come down to you. And with brevity I speak to you; with shortness of speech and in a very stern voice I proclaim your error…

Is not the will of The Most High God written in His Book? Are not all My decrees made known, even My Law?… Lo, within you did I place discernment, so you may know right from wrong, that you may choose the good and refuse the evil. Yet what is this before My eyes, day and night?! What is this you have chosen?!… Look at what you embrace, O most wicked generation!…

You have hated justice, and The Promise is a loathsome sore in your eyes!… You rage against My covenants, and My people you do hate!… My messengers are loathed in all the earth!

The cause of the needy and the widow you have not known, and from the fatherless you withdraw your hand. You have forsaken and murdered the innocent!… Your feet stand in pools of their blood! Your sins gather in strength; night and day they increase and testify to your demise. The stain of death covers you, the pit beckons you… Behold, the gash is severe, the wound incurable.

Behold, a fissure has formed beneath your feet, the gap widens quickly. Lo, in the midst of you a great valley has emerged, deep darkness and death spreads forth in every direction… Multitudes of dead and dry bones dwell there! Yet you refuse to see, neither will you listen. For you have loved the sound of wailing; and the silence of death, it pleases you. Therefore… FALL! Says the Lord

It is Time to fly! Forget your lives in this World…Let go!

May 8, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

This is what The Lord your God says, even I, the counsel of your hearts… If each, in My flock, would only listen… The sound of My voice is heard by My prophets, and that which My Spirit speaks is heard deep within, even within all My sheep.

For the voice of The Lord is not as man's voice, neither is the Spirit of The Most Holy like man's spirit. For though you were created in the image of The Christ, The Image of God, and in you have I placed the substance of The Most Holy, it remains the choice of every child under Heaven to embrace that which is given, and to do good… Seeking always The Way.

Therefore, beloved little flock, I have tested you and removed from you everything upon which you lean, pulling out from beneath you those things upon which you rested… To reveal your faith, to bring your hearts forward.

For The Way is clear, yet so many fall backward, so many fade back into slumber, falling headlong back into the ways of the world. And so it is revealed in this last hour, it is laid upon the table for each one to consider… Surely it is time.

Little flock, it is time to realize your need, and to forget your lives in this world… To give up and to let go… It is time to fly, to take flight and to fly away!

Oh My beloved, let go and grab hold of Me tightly!… LET GO OF THIS WORLD! Why do you hold fast to that which keeps you bound to this world?… LET GO! I have overcome. It's time to let go and believe. It's time to trust with all abandonment, without reservation… To embrace the full revelation of WHO I AM… And believe!

Beloved, there is one among you, who has left everything and traveled far; there is one who trusts in Me, without reservation… Your sister. Behold, there are some among you whose days are their own, and still I wait for you to ask of Me, to offer yourselves upon the altar.

Lo, I wait for you all to rush forward and serve Me!… For those daughters to give up their time, in favor of another who is not their own, to serve Me without reservation, to gladly go wheresoever need is revealed.

How long shall you be biased? How long shall self-servience blind your eyes to My ways, and stop your ears to My voice? How long will you resist doing that which is well pleasing to Me? How long shall false judgment harden your hearts against My cause?… Little flock, stop lying to yourselves!… Selfish children!

It is time! This is the last hour!… Yet many of you do not believe, many of you remained chained… My doves, when will you fly?!

When will you break free from these snares, in which you have caught yourself, ensnared by your own selfish desires?… Beloved, I AM HE! This I have already told you, this I have revealed to you… And still, deep within I see unbelief…

Captive children with chained hearts, enclosed in a room of locked doors, your eyes are blinded by this world, and your hands reach out but only for your own. Deceived and foolish children, you understand nothing of My blood or how it flows; nor have you fully embraced the bonds which I have forged in love… You lack knowledge, and understanding remains just outside your reach.

For My way is freedom, love in action, bearing much fruit in righteousness… And when it is finished, deep and profound peace.

Yet when I look through your eyes, I see only constraints. And when I feel with your hearts, there is a tightness, an unwillingness to move, and much fear…

Know you not, perfect love casts out fear?!… How is it you have yet to know Me?! Why do you depart in your hearts? How is it you have forgotten the first works, your First Love, that first moment you realized?… The revelation that indeed, I AM WHO I AM?… Sins forgiven, all burdens lifted?… My children, WHO IS LIKE ME?!

Beloved, awake!… A prophet is not required; a teacher is not the way. Yea, a book on a table can not save you; nor are words on a screen, or voices reading, the way into Salvation; nor can fellowship bring you real peace or heal your hearts. All these things I have given you to bless you, to point the way… Helpers to open your understanding, vessels by which your knowledge in The Holy could be increased… For I love you… I am in love with you!

Beloved, I am The Only Way! I am The Only Truth! I am The Only Life!… The Living Word! The Revelation of Glory!… Love defined… Now walk in Me!… And do unto others, as you would do unto Me, preparing My way before Me…Says The Lord.

They admire the Fallen, but the Fear of God is forgotten

May 15, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, by His servant, Timothy… Worry not, nor consider the things of the world, that you might acquire them, says The Lord. For all which you gain in the world shall soon pass from you, and all which is before your eyes shall soon crumble…

For the destroyer is come out of his place, lo he is set free, and I shall not restrain him until the time… Behold, he sits upon his mount of white. Look how all these men in authority uplift him, see how the world places him upon his mount, high and lifted up. He carries his bow and conceals his arrows, and war follows close behind him. Death and destruction increase before him, with which he shall bridle many. And when opposed, he shall wield a whip and pull hard upon the reins, reaching even unto the ends of the earth…

For he is the first of the four riders, with the others following close behind… Building in their strength, increasing in his wake. And still the people say… ‚We see no evil, we hear no evil'. Yet evil shall surely consume them, and calamity shall overtake them as a flood.

They are a desolate people, dry branches ready to be broken off. For the fear of The Lord is rarely found, not one of them trembles, yet the admiration of men is clearly seen… It is well accepted. Therefore, their false admiration shall become a thick rope, with which they hang themselves from the rafters, at noonday.

Behold, the admiration of men shall fall. And as the evening shadow grows in length, until it has darkened the land, so shall the multitudes receive his strange counsel and believe his dark speeches. For I shall harden their hearts, that they should believe the lie… Until the cloak of their sin is worn without shame, until their nakedness is uncovered and their lewdness exposed.

Then great violence shall break out in every corner, and perversion shall desecrate and pollute the land, even unto the holy city… Until the blood flows as in Egypt, and death overcomes them as in Sodom. For I know the hearts of men… Their evils are not hidden.

Yet those who lay hold on Salvation, and grab hold of The Holy One of Israel, shall shine like the sun at noonday, though night has fallen… Yes! They shall mount up, with wings like eagles, and fly!

And those who remain, with the seal of God upon their foreheads, shall run! They shall run to and fro in all the earth, and none shall hinder them!… I am The Lord. They shall leap upon the hills and tread them down! They shall scale high and jagged mountains, and break them in pieces!… Lo, every stronghold of man, even every tall tower which he has built up in his arrogance, and every city where satan dwells, shall hear their shout and lay down in death!

They shall crumble under the weight of fierce calamity! For I am The Lord, and I shall do this!… Yes, I shall surely perform it, according to the words of My witnesses, which I shall cause them to speak.

THE WRATH OF GOD SHALL FALL FROM HEAVEN! Fire shall rain down from above, and a terrible sound shall rise up from beneath!… A VIOLENT SHAKING!…

And still other places shall be beaten down in the height of summer!… Lo, ice shall be there! The treasuries shall be opened, and ALL which I have stored up shall fall hard upon the cities of men!

Even those who flee into the open field shall not escape, for the wrath of God is full!… I am very wroth in My anger! Thus says The Lord, by His servant, Jayse… The seasons and new moons shall go awry! Confusion shall break out amongst the multitudes, spreading forth throughout every land!… DISTRESS OF ALL NATIONS!

The seas shall rage, and the powers of heaven shall be shaken! Nature shall rise up and fight against the kingdoms of men!… Lo, it is risen up already… AND THEY SHALL FALL! Collapse shall surely ensue, and great shall be the sound of it!…

Yet the people shall not know from where it has come or where it is going… For the fear of The Lord is forgotten, and the knowledge of The Lord is hidden from their eyes… Yet it shall surely come to pass, it shall surely be accomplished… Even all I have purposed to do against them shall be… Says The Lord of Hosts.

I have set you apart to testify against them, even as Rocks of Offense

May 23, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For Timothy and Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have removed you from this people, I have set you apart from all those married to this world; behold, I have set you against them, yes, I have set you apart to testify against them!… Even as rocks of offense, for My name's sake.

For this generation does not know Me, nor do I see of Myself in them; lo, they have rebelled against Me, and from Me they are far removed! Says The Lord. Therefore I shall correct them sharply, and discipline them with a mighty hand.

And for this reason have I called you out, drawing you very close; that you may be set apart from this evil generation and made meet for The Master's use… Filling you with The Spirit of truth, as you enter deeper and deeper into My holy place, which is in Me and of Me.

Yet that which I offer must be fully accepted, fully embraced, for this cup is not to be taken lightly once offered. For the cup of The Lord must be fully consumed; and if it is not, it shall be given to another. For those who merely sip from it have shown themselves unworthy, and in them a bitterness shall well up.

Yet in those who drink deeply, even to the last drop, in them shall My strength be perfected… Thus all My servants must choose.

Therefore, again I say to you, I have indeed removed you, and I shall do so again. And when you have truly made your decision, with all other possibilities cut off from before you, your path made straight, then shall the first half of your journey be fulfilled.

And when your countenance is changed, and your heart is made ready, I shall send you back again, and you shall strike at this people; and they shall be awestruck at that which proceeds from your mouth. For through My witnesses shall I bring forth strong rebuke, and send swift punishment upon them for all their forsaking of Me, and for all their murders and abominations which they have heaped up against the Day!…

Behold, with great testimony and proclamation, with mighty signs and wonders, I shall show this wayward people, this most wicked generation, that I AM THE LORD, The Only God of Hosts! Therefore, let all My enemies fear; let all the inhabitants of the earth be cast down before Me! Says The Lord.

My sons, hear the word of My mouth And grow wise in the hearing… Prepare your hearts, for I am coming quickly. Embrace that which has been given you and withhold not, nor hesitate…

For behold, the trumpet shall sound!… And the Great and Terrible Day of The Lord shall rush in! I AM THE LORD.

Earth... Hear the Voice of The Living God

May 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother in Christ in India, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Lo, the day has come, even as I had spoken it to My servant that it should indeed come…

For the hardness of the hearts of men is very grievous, and injustice grows swiftly throughout the land. Lo, evil men in authority worship and serve the gods of the earth, and bring harm against My beloved. Because of them the love of My servants is withheld, and the hand of My elect is prevented from reaching out… Locked doors at every turn. Yet I tell you, REJOICE! For the hand of The Lord is not prevented by any means, the arm of The Lord is in no way shortened!

It is time!… I hold the whirlwind in My fingers! The breath of The Lord blows upon the waste places! The name of The Lord shall be exalted! The name of the Lord shall be spoken aloud, and all in the earth shall tremble! For the cause of the widow I know, and the plight of the needy is before My eyes… Their cries have entered into My ears! Lo, the outcry is very great, and The Lord of Heaven and Earth has heard!…

Behold, I am sent down! I am come down!… I am in the earth, and I shall gather all My sheep! And all My lambs shall be snatched away, held fast at My bosom! We shall ascend together, high and lifted up!… Yes! High and lifted up upon healing wings!

For The Lord your God has spoken, and the might of The Holy One is known among My people. For the power of My love is insurmountable! My loving mercies are shown in My zeal!… The unending grace, by which I laid down in death and am risen up in glory… Behold, death lies down! The pain of death is defeated, the power of sin is broken! And God's Salvation reigns in the hearts of the chosen!

Life bursts forth in the bodies of the dead and sleeping! The Glory of God breaks through the clouds!… Behold! A great light is shown forth in all the earth! A loud voice is heard, even unto the heights of the mountains! The call goes out and reaches to the depths of the sea!… A MIGHTY TRUMPET BLAST!…

EARTH! Hear the voice of The Living God! Hear the call of your Redeemer!… GIVE UP YOUR DEAD! BRIDE OF THE BLESSED!… COME UP HERE!

I speak to the Generation of My Wrath

May 27, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of Hosts, to the generation of His wrath… You know not the anger of The Lord, nor of My jealousy which burns in the fierceness of My wrath! The Way of The Lord is not known, and the atrocities committed against the innocent you have hidden from your eyes!… You refuse to see!

Therefore calamity shall not cease from before your eyes, and destruction shall increase in every corner! The destruction from on high shall increase before you, and the wrath of The Lord shall chase you from behind! The strength of your heart shall give way, and you shall lie down heavily, until death comes to take you and darkness closes in… And still The Way of The Lord is not known, for the light of your eyes is darkened.

For these people are grossly wicked!… This generation hates the glory of My majesty, having turned their backs to their Creator!… They want no part with Him who has given them breath. Not one has heard the weeping of The Holy One… No one thirsts…

Who has come out to drink?! Who has eaten from this Tree?! Who among this lying generation has opened their mouth in truth?!… Who among you knows?! Who has seen and knows?!… Who has seen the form of The Holy? And who has been made to understand the way of The Everlasting?…

My messengers know, My prophets have seen. Lo, I have given them drink, for they were thirsty; and from The Tree I have nourished them, for they were hungry… We have wept together!… And from their mouths I have poured out knowledge, and upon their lips is truth. And still The Way of The Lord is not known among this people.

Deceived generation! Your arrogance is an evil cord wound tightly about your necks! Your pride has the strength of the anaconda, and it shall crush you! It slithered in while you slept, while you were deep in your slumber, it came in the night to grab hold of its prey. He hisses at you, yet your ears welcome the sound… You are not at all terrified, neither have you roused to take flight…

Yet the anger of The Lord is fully aroused! My indignation slumbers not!… I am wide awake as I look upon all your atrocities! I behold all your sins as they increase beyond measure! And with little restraint they break down the walls and inundate the cities and towns! They flow into your houses, reaching unto the neck! Your schools are not protected, and your churches have fallen asleep! The mire of your ways deepens, the way ahead cut off from before you! The alarm has been sounded, the trumpet blares in the streets, and still you sleep!… Scarcely one among you rouses to take flight.

For the prophets of The Lord are hated, and the servants of The Lord remain lukewarm… Lo, My messengers are hated by My own people, and in the world they are cast off with rarely a mention. For The Way of The Lord is not known, and the fear of The Lord is forgotten… This generation has no love for God in their hearts!

Therefore, thus says The Lord God… Behold the generation of My wrath! Look upon the generation of all these condemned peoples, look deep into this darkness. Take a lantern and search, go from house to house, and see if there is one who has remembered My Way… Look and see if there is any who know Me.

Behold, all light is removed, every lamb taken… Deep darkness ensues, and it covers as the darkest night. It falls down heavily upon them, yet the people say, “Where has all this darkness come from? And for what cause has all this violence come upon us?… For what reason is all this devastation come upon us?!”…

Thus says The Lord… Is not this The Day which was spoken of?… Is this not The Day prophesied throughout the generations, even from the very beginning, that it should come?… Is this not The Day of The Lord?!… For I tell you, it has come!… ALL HAVE ENTERED IN!

The outcry of the prophets has come forth… The word of The Lord is here! It comes to pass before your eyes, it increases and fills the earth… The outcry is come forth! It has come! HEAR THE WORD OF THE LORD!… Hear the voice of your maker, The God of Heaven, Creator of Heaven and Earth! Hear The Word of The Lord from afore time, even unto this day! Hear the call and the testimony, and tremble in fear at the proclamation of The Lord!

For the decree is sent down, the judgment is set and is ready to be poured out. Lo, calamity breaks forth already, announcing the coming of The Holy One. His messengers prepare His way before Him, the earth trembles at His nearness. Lo, His hands gather His flock together, and His soft voice calls for His lambs… The house is broken into, yet who is aware of it?

The bundles are tied and prepared, the flocks are gathered together, and still the people mock. And those called Christian say… ,Are we not the chosen? Yes, we are the elect of God'…

WOE! Woe to you, O arrogant houses! Stop deceiving yourselves! Bow down and depart from your filthy houses, and I may yet receive you. Repent of every doctrine you have made, and forsake every tradition of men you have created, and I may yet receive you. Embrace those I send, and turn from your persecutions and cease from your mocking… Run and fill your empty lamps!

For the sluggard is at ease among you, the "faithful" worship themselves, and the "devout" follow after men… Am I not The Lord God who sees, The One who knows?! Yet My people hide their faces from Me, and cover their shame in an effort to appear righteous before men… Do I not search the hearts and the minds, even to the innermost?!

Therefore, who is it you seek to please, and for what cause do you wear this fine apparel? For what reason do you wear these masks and cover your heads?… For what purpose is this masquerade?!

Am I not The Lord?… And if I am The Lord, YOUR GOD, then how is it you seek after vain glories and forget your God?! For vanity is a rope, and pride builds the gallows. Is not Haman your brother and Cain your close friend?… And of their reward you are fully worthy, you shall surely share in it!

Is not wisdom justified by her children, and wickedness the delight of fools? For I tell you, death's mouth is wide open, the pit is dug deep, and the grave is never full. Gei-Hinnom waits patiently and Sh'ol is made ready, and the wicked shall fall into it… The evil of heart shall surely descend into it!

For death and wickedness are married. By evil deeds do they consummate their union, by their every word do they confirm their agreement, until the fire consumes them and darkness hides them forever… For the place of the deceased is known, yet those worthy of the flame shall cease and never be found!… They are blotted out!

Hear therefore, The Lord's complaint… The foot of oppression weighs heavily upon the poor, and the needy are crushed beneath the power of evil men. For the heart of men in authority is evil, and the hardness thereof seeks only to take and to consume, until their ravenous appetites are satisfied. Yet their hunger only increases in their pursuit of evil gain, and their thirst deepens with every drop of blood they consume…

Therefore, thus says The Lord… They shall have their fill!… Evil shall reign and wickedness shall overtake them! And blood shall I give them to drink! And in the midst of their fullness they shall starve! And at the height of their transgression I SHALL CONSUME THEM! Behold, I shall oppress them day and night!… The hand of The Lord shall weigh heavily upon them! The power of My judgment shall crush them under the foot of My punishment!… I SHALL TREAD THEM DOWN!

Behold, as grapes in the winepress of the wrath of My fury, I shall tread them down!… The back of the high man shall be bent down, and the neck of the evil man shall be broken…

ALL IN AUTHORITY SHALL BOW DOWN! FOR I AM THE ONLY LORD OF HOSTS!

Do you delight in My Ways… Are you foolish or wise?

May 30, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have offered and bestowed many gifts, lo the small of My flock have received knowledge and revelation beyond compare, yet who has truly given Me thanks?…

Who has taken joy in My gifts? Who has blessed the name of The Lord, for His generosity? And who among you has been blessed in joy, when I give a gift to another?

And who has blessed My name on account of My will, or taken pleasure in another's joy, saying… ‚Amen, Lord… I delight in you and your ways. I am blessed in your will, even when I see your will done in another. And when a brother or sister of mine is blessed, I am blessed also, for all your ways are right and good, O Lord. Bless your people as you see fit, for in your will I am blessed also, at all times and in every season?'

Yet My people remain foolish, and My little flock, envious… Unrighteous jealousy is the companion of fools. For those who envy also grab hold of jealousy, walking hand in hand with covetousness. Still others refuse to let go of past hurts, creating in themselves unreasonable expectations of others, while leaving those who are the focus of their desire ignorant to their unjust cause.

For there is only One who knows, and only One who sees, who searches the hearts and minds… Yes He who gives to each, according to the good pleasure of His own will.

How is it then, that My people still sit in judgment of others, judging also My word and My will, resisting My ways?… Shall you also seek to ascend above The Most High?! Shall you take My throne?! For I tell you, each time you sit in judgment and question My ways, you walk in satan's aspirations… You follow in lucifer's way.

When I bless another, why do you not take joy in it? When I correct you, why do you question and resist, and seek the same for another?… Am I not The Lord? Do I not give to each according to their faith, according to that which I see in their heart?

Why do you, in your arrogance, set a line for Me to follow? Or assume in your pride, that there is a better way? And how is it, you continually compare yourselves amongst yourselves, knowing this is unwise?…

I HAVE PREPARED YOUR PLACES!… Offer up thanksgiving, and cease from your complaints! Forgive and bless, let go and obey… LOVE ONE ANOTHER!

Take joy in ALL I do, especially in that which I bestow upon another. And when I feed you, eat from your own plate, and give thanks.

Little flock, it is the last hour, yet many of you step backwards, as though it is not the last hour. You tread the path up and down, you step on and off at your convenience, yet let it be known to you: The one who strays and runs backward, or steps on and off the path, does not tread the path but water. And by no means can the power of their own strength keep their head above water, nor shall their determination deliver them in the day of calamity.

Therefore, heed My words, and also do them. Be very wise in your dealings with Me… Humble yourselves… And remember… Blessed are those who run to Me, for they shall be blessed in My presence.

Even more blessed are those who run to Me, then obey My word, for their blessing is complete and they are at peace… Deliverance they shall surely know… It is time.

I have taken to Myself a Prophet

June 2, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

I am The Lord your God, and I have spoken by My servant, and behold, in him shall I increase. I shall be with him as I was with My servant, Moses. I shall speak with him face to face, and he shall go out and he shall come in. I shall be with him like the pillar of the cloud by day, and as the pillar of fire by night… Behold, The Authority From On High shall dwell with men, and The Lord your God shall heed the voice of a man in that day!

Yet the people say, "What man is this who exalts himself by his own words, and speaks with the authority of God?" And thus they shall surely deny Me and persecute him. Hate shall well up within their hearts, and they shall seek to destroy him. Yet the Word of God shall speak, and the signs of The Almighty shall testify on his behalf… Behold, the cloud of The Almighty shall hide him, and fire shall fall from Heaven and consume his enemies roundabout! Says The Lord.

And though you yet resist My words, My Word shall speak and My judgments shall shout. For I have taken to Myself a prophet, and he shall go for Me. He shall prepare My way before Me, even as I have prepared his way before him. He is not holy, nor is he righteous; he is but a man, a man after My own heart. And though he stumbles as all men and fear grabs hold of him, for he is but flesh, I tell you the truth, I have surely purchased him from among men as part of the special offering. I am The Lord.

Therefore, again I say to you, Timothy is My prophet, and through him have I made My plans known, for I do not change…

Thus he shall go for Me, and a number like him, and they shall declare My judgments and warn the people…

For the Day of The Lord is here, and the Great and Dreadful Day is about to begin!… Says The Lord.

I sent a spiritual Famine, but I hear no Outcry!

June 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I HAVE SENT FAMINE UPON THE LAND!… Even as in the day I caused a famine throughout the land of Israel… No, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of The Lord… As it was then, so it is this day also…

From the churches of men and from the devout I have removed My hand, and from My people I have taken back My spirit… Lo, one full day has passed since I left them desolate (1 year since Pentecost 2010), in severe thirst, with nothing at all to nourish them… I have left them in darkness, with no light to guide them… The still small voice, silent.

And what is this I hear among the churches of men and those devout in Israel, even among those who have recognized Mashiach in Israel? What voice do I hear lifted up to heaven, crying out for guidance, longing for My presence and The Word of The Lord? What sound from the people has entered into the ears of The Holy One?!… I HEAR NOTHING! Not a word is spoken, no outcry is made!

No Repentance is offered!… No Plea is lifted up! No one thirsts, not one hungers, not one of them seeks The Light or grasps My robe, that I might guide them through this darkness! Through this desolate land!… None listen for My voice.

Behold! I have spoken a multitude of words, a great number of speeches!… Letter after Letter, Volume after Volume. Yet they will not eat of this bread, for they are already full; nor will they drink from this cup, for they are drunken; nor can they lift their heads to look upon this glory, for the weight of their sin remains upon them…

They refuse to see, their eyes are blinded! They will not listen, their ears are unclean!… They cover their faces and stop their ears!… Foolish people! Most wicked Generation… I DO NOT KNOW YOU!… Fill up then, the full measure of your error, according to the perverse doctrines of your fathers! Bear the sin of your heresies! Drink from the cup of your blasphemies, to the fullest!

Yes, I hear your songs and your spiritual hymns, offered up to God… HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME! I see your uplifted hands, and I hear all these prayers offered up in the name of Christ… HE LOOKS NOTHING LIKE ME! PERVERSE GENERATION!

The Day of The Lord is here! Yes, I have declared it! In these very Letters, and by My servants, I have made it known. Lo, through this man I have spoken it, for he does seek to honor Me… I HAVE BROUGHT GLORY TO MY NAME!…

Yet you have hated both Me and My word! YOU HAVE REJECTED THE VOICE OF THE LIVING GOD! YOU HAVE LOATHED THE MESSENGERS OF THE MOST HIGH! Therefore shall I also reject you, for your ways are loathsome in My sight! I have left you in famine, and now I shall leave you utterly desolate…

For I have called to My lambs, their hearts sing in anticipation… I have called to My sheep, they have embraced My voice… Yea, I have entered in and gathered them together… Behold, the harvest is separated! All is ready, the door is shut.

I have but to call out, and the first election shall pass from your sight… And the gate shall be shut. For the door is shut already, the time has passed… No more shall pass through.

I tell you the truth… You have done this! You have decided, your decision is made!… Yes, YOU have shut the door to ME!… Therefore is it also shut to you.

And it shall not be opened again, until you breathe your last breath, testifying to the name of Glory and Him crucified… Until the time I open it anew… Behold, I shall open the gates of the city, and the dead shall pass through!… The martyrs of The Lord lifted up to glory!

Pentecost has been fulfilled!… It has passed them by unawares

June 6, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Little flock, hear and understand the will and discipline of The Lord Most High. For I tell you the truth, Pentecost has been fulfilled. Behold, it has passed them by unawares. Yet for some it remains, and shall also continue until the time. For many are called, yet few are chosen.

Therefore, have compassion and pray for them, beloved. For in the same way, you also looked to the time and waited for My words, yet they did not come. And some of you took it upon yourselves to run ahead, impatient, lacking trust, while still others waited patiently; yet all were unaware of My will, save one. Beloved, here is wisdom… The penitent wait and bow down in thanksgiving.

Yet the arrogant and false righteous stand up proudly, declaring their deliverance, a deliverance which has already passed and shall not come. For My hand is removed and My spirit taken.

For only those in whom I see of Myself shall escape, and only those caught in My embrace shall fly away.

Thus as you were made to wait, so shall these within the churches of men wait. For they wait for a sound they no longer recognize, for a call to which they have shut their ears, for a shout from Him whom they have not known, a voice they have altogether rejected.

For how can one who rejects My voice then heed the call? And how can anyone who turns away from Me, in favor of another, then embrace Me when the shout is made?

For they have surely joined themselves to another, they embrace another Jesus, a false christ, a messiah who looks nothing like Me! Therefore they shall surely pass through the fire, for by no other means shall they be saved.

This then is what I command you, little flock… Have compassion, and pray for your brothers and sisters in the churches of men and for the unbelieving of Israel. For they must endure much for the sake of My name.

And though the day has passed, lo it has ceased for many, it has not altogether passed away. For My spirit remains with the first election, and shall be restored to the penitent after.

Thus you shall surely honor this holy day, and give thanks for the gift of My spirit… Yes, you shall honor Pentecost and give thanks, as I have commanded you… I, Myself, shall be with you. Watch, My beloved ones, for I am indeed coming quickly!… Says The Holy One of Israel, your Redeemer.

Children of Wisdom... Life & Death, Blessing and Cursing, One Way & One Truth

June 7, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Given to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked of The Lord… Lord, what does this mean… „Wisdom is justified by her children?"

[The Lord answered] Wisdom can be a person or an idea, yet The Source is the same. For it is written… „No one can have anything unless God gives it." Therefore, the only true wisdom comes from God and is God. Apart from this is vanity and foolishness.

For all earthly wisdom is but dust blowing in the wind, and all knowledge born of men is mere kindling ready to be burned in the fire… For the glory of men is a quickly fading flower, and the kingdoms of men are at an end.

So then when wisdom bears children, or gathers them by adoption, they walk by that which they receive. And because wisdom and truth are married, all those of the truth shall be justified by what they do, according to the wisdom they had received.

For in the end there is but One Way and One Truth… And to live according to that Truth and that Way is pure wisdom, and shall lead to Life Everlasting. For this is their due reward, and shall also be their justification before the foolish and the hateful at the last day.

Remember what I said… „Who you choose, not what you choose, is the answer. For who you choose defines what you do. And whosoever chooses another, and not Me in truth, has chosen themselves, and has done according to their own will."

As there is only One Way and only One Truth, and only One Life, there can be only One Wisdom also… Blessed are all those who choose Him…

For today I call heaven and Earth as witnesses against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing…Therefore, choose Life.

Gifts in Service & The Presence of the Lord

June 8, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy, For Masilamani, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Hear My voice, My son, and do according to The Word of The Lord, of which I shall give you and shall be yours. Come to Me, and bow down… Pray, and be still and listen.

And when you stand up, you shall know all you should do, and by this little flock shall it be provided for, for a very short season. Then all you have shall pass from your sight, and you also shall be no more as you are.

For the presence of The Lord is a consuming fire, and the glory of The Lord, a purifying flame… And all My beloved shall dwell in it.

And those replanted shall be filled with, and drink from, The Water of Life freely…

And though they walk in the midst of desolate lands, through vast expanses which are laid waste, I shall be with them and in them, as never before!

YaHuWaH is My Name!… I come to repay & There is no hiding Place!

June 8, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The love of man has grown cold, and the heart of man has become increasingly wicked… Their hands work evil everyday, and with their feet they run swiftly to commit violence against their neighbor!

Lo, they make plans and devise evil schemes against their neighbors! They murder the innocent without cause and rob the poor! Behold! They murder and dismember the helpless! And the heartless applaud them!… And every night, they love to lie down in their abominations…

Therefore My face is set to consume them from off the land!… TO DESTROY THEM IN ALL THE EARTH! Wrath shall increase, and recompense shall overflow by measure! It shall come down like flooding rain, and the tears shall flow like streams of water in the waste places!… THE FACE OF WRATH IS SHOWN UP! THE HEAT OF VENGEANCE HAS COME FORTH TO KILL THE INHABITANTS OF THE EARTH!

The Lord of Hosts has come out of His temple!… He has stepped down from His dwelling place to look upon the evil works of men, and to repay all this wickedness done by their hands! The Lord God of Hosts is come down!… To make the west as Sodom and the east as Gomorrah!

The hand of The Lord is raised in battle! The arm of The Lord is stretched out to destroy! The army of The Lord rushes forward to slay His enemies and to deliver every captive!

Behold! There shall be a great war declared against The Holy One of Israel, yet He shall strike through, laying their armies waste, slaying every last one of them with the sword of His mouth, consuming them in the brightness of His coming!

Even all, who raise their fists against Him, shall surely perish in that day! For I am God!… AND I AM TO BE GREATLY FEARED! My reverence shall last throughout all generations, even forever! For I am Yah!… YaHuWaH is My name!

Hear now, the indignation of The Lord God of Israel. Hear Me, you disgusting multitude… I SHALL CONSUME YOU! As the locust consumes the vine, as the swarm eats up the field and every green thing, so shall I consume the wicked from off the land!… I shall consume you utterly, destroying you in all the earth!… For the places of the wicked shall never be found!

Peoples of the earth, I had given you dominion over My good Earth and over every animal… Now I give the earth and every animal dominion over you! To destroy, to kill and to consume!

There shall be no hiding place! There shall be no place of refuge!… If you hide in the depths of the earth, the hand of The Lord shall plunge down to meet you! (Revelation 6:15-17)

If you climb high into the mountains, the face of The Almighty in His anger will be there waiting! If you dive into the depths of the sea, I shall call leviathan to open his mouth and swallow you! If you run out into the desert, lo it shall open up and bury you at My command! And if you fly higher than the eagle, the breath of My nostrils shall bring you down to the earth, in a heap!

Yet the complaint of the people increases against The Lord, and in their unbelief they question, saying… ‚How can this be?!' Behold, The God of Heaven shall give answer!… I AM LORD!

The Continents will break apart, when My Wrath comes!

Peoples of the Earth… Behold My Word & Take the Warning seriously

June 11, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold the power and majesty of The Lord! Hear and understand!… Peoples of the Earth, SEE the word of The Lord!

Behold My words, and heed the warning! Receive My words, and bow down heavily! Speak My name aloud… And repent! Depart swiftly from your wicked ways; Run quickly, and I may yet have mercy upon you.

O ignorant and vain peoples, you lack knowledge, and all wisdom has departed from you! Have you forgotten it is I, who was and is and is to come, The One who made Heaven and Earth, The Almighty?!…

Yes, I AM HE! The Everlasting!… FROM THE BEGINNING IT WAS I WHO HAD DONE IT! Are not the depths broken up, when I speak but a single word in My anger?! Do not the mountains bow down and the islands flee away at My presence?! Are not the mountains torn and the rocks broken in pieces when I pass by?! Is it not I who brings forth the earthquake and kindles the fire?!…

Behold! The continents shall break apart, when My anger is fully aroused! When I step down, they shall give way! They shall surely crumble and break apart violently, and great shall be the sound of it! Awesome and terrible shall it be in that day!… The power and might of The Lord put on open display!

For I am come down to execute My Word! And when the feet of Him, called Holy and True, step upon the mountains and stand fast upon the mount, oh how great and terrible shall it be on that day!… Who shall endure His coming?! Who will be able to stand?!…

Blessed therefore are the sons and daughters of men who bow down… Blessed are all those who fear The Lord… Blessed are those who truly know Me, who give heed to My words, to do them…

Blessed also are all those who say… ‚Yes, Lord', to My every decree and proclamation, seeking always to obey My every command… For their reward is coming… It is coming very quickly.

The Days of the martyred Prophets are at an End... True & False Prophets revealed

June 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… The days of the martyred prophets are over! The Day of The Lord is here! The anger of The Almighty is put on open display! And the might of The Holy One shall be made fully known! Therefore, sing amen to The Holy One of Israel, all you, My elect! Bow down and give Me perfect praise, all you, My holy ones! Break forth into singing, all you, My chosen!… PRAISE YOUR KING!

Peoples of the Earth, I am come down!… And I have searched. I have went from house to house, and peered into every temple, that I might behold the ways of man, that I may look upon his works, and discern his heart and know his mind… For I am The Lord, and I love judgment!

Justice shall be poured out and punishment sent down! For I am The God of Judgment, The God of Recompense! Behold! The God of Vengeance is risen up in His fierce anger! And is come down in His overflowing indignation!… TO REPAY! TO TAKE VENGEANCE ON ALL HIS ENEMIES!… AMEN AND AMEN!

Let it be done, let it come to pass quickly… With great swiftness let wrath overflow, until evil is swept away and the wickedness of men is wiped clean!… Until every tower crumbles and every city is consumed with fire! Until I have utterly destroyed all the works of man!… UNTIL I HAVE BLOTTED OUT THE KINGDOMS OF MEN!

Let their temples come down with a great crash! And let every religion be crushed beneath the weight of their idols! Let them pine away in their lies, and waste away in their deceptions!… UNTIL THEY ARE NO MORE!

I call to the prophets of every religion, to every prophet of the wicked one, to every soothsayer and prognosticator, to every scoffer and evil man who seek to harm My anointed, even to every person who plots ill will in their hearts against My messengers, come forward and fight against My witnesses! COME OUT AND FIGHT AGAINST ME!…

That I may cut you down and purge you from your places, that you may be no more before My face!… Behold, I shall make of you a great slaughter!

Yes, come and make plans and devise your evil schemes! And come and strike at My prophets that you might kill them and do them great harm! For the days of the martyred prophets are at an end! And The God of Recompense is here!

Hurry now! Come forward!… That I may strike you down where you stand, that I may take your life from you in a moment, when you come out to kill My messengers!… That I may litter the streets with your rotting corpses! Says The Lord God.

Thus shall the prophets of The Lord be made plain, and the prophets of the wicked one be exposed! For the false prophets shall become rotting corpses in every land, scattered across every nation! Yet the prophets of The Lord shall march free, undaunted…

Behold, they shall fly! They shall be given eagle's wings! Lo, the strength of Samson shall be theirs! And the power of The Lord shall proceed from their nostrils!

The word of The Lord shall blow mightily in all the earth! For I have put My words in their mouths!… And I shall dwell in them fully! Says YahuShua-YaHuWaH!

All shall come to pass very quickly… Increase beyond measure!

June 28, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for Timothy, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Timothy, again I say to you, ask. Ask of Me any question, hesitate not… Ask, and I shall give answer, for nothing is too great or too small that you should not bring it before Me.

I know your thoughts, and how you remember Moses. Fear not, I am with you, and I never grow tired… Nothing wearies Me. And all I have shown you I shall surely perform. And that which is yours to accomplish, this I shall do also. Lo, I shall accomplish it through you…

Each witness according to their task, each servant according to his service, and every warrior according to his place in the battle… With the presence of The Lord on every side, in front and behind, within and without, above and beneath… The Spirit of The Lord increasing, the hand of The Lord reaching down to gather, the arm of The Lord stretched out in His anger, with wide sweeping blows.

Therefore ask, and it shall be done, for The Lord of Hosts is with you, and The Holy One is sent down… He shall surely gather and enter in. Behold! All shall come to pass very quickly! Increase beyond measure! Bringing great glory to My name in all the earth! I AM THE LORD.

In the Bosom of The Father

June 28, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Timothy, ask of Me any question, and I shall answer in accordance with your understanding. For that which cannot be explained in human terms shall be shown you, and that which you cannot understand shall be given you, and you shall understand.

For there are languages which use no speech, and communication which comes by sight, even by touch, yet what I shall give you surpasses all of these.

For there is a place… A place beyond space and time where eternity dwells and life has no end, where light takes its form and goodness is revealed, where the eyes of the redeemed may look upon The glory of God and see His face…

Where Heaven meets the Earth and The Eternal dwells with men… A place where Everlasting Love can be embraced, and healing flows like a gentle stream…

A place where time has no meaning and the stars flee away, where the brightness is excellent and the warmth thereof very soothing…

A place, where joy comes by knowledge, with pure understanding, where fulfillment comes by a strong embrace and love's completion is met with great satisfaction, through many tears, flowing down the cheeks of the forever young…

A place where understanding bursts forth in realization! Revelation beyond words!…

A place where the hearts of the chosen are revealed… Behold! They are uncovered, revealing their true form!… The image in which I created them, restored…

A simple quiet place… Set apart… In the arms of The King.

There is but One Way! All Knowledge apart from Him is a Lie

July 1, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… The days of Noah are here! The Day of The Lord has come in!… Behold! The great and most dreadful Day is very near!

Hear now and gain wisdom… Are not the mountains risen up at My command? Says The Lord. Are not the highest peaks brought above the clouds, at the word of My mouth? Are not the depths carved out by My knowledge, and the seas filled with water, according to My will?

Who has brought forth the rain, and who has caused the clouds to gather together? Who calls forth the wind from its place? Who stirs up the hurricane, and speaks to the horrible mountain, causing it to burst forth, to spew its fervent heat?!…

IT IS I, THE LORD, WHO HAS DONE IT! EVEN I, THE ONE TRUE GOD AND SAVIOR!… YES, I HAVE FORMED IT!

Look upon the stars, upon the whole of the heavens. Consider the vastness thereof, and KNOW… IT IS I, WHO FORMED IT!… IT IS I, WHO CAUSED IT TO BE!… YAH has spoken it into being! YaHuWaH has caused it to be!

Behold, I have spread out life like a blanket, and caused it to multiply in all the earth… Life fills every corner!… And still people seek out its beginnings and long to know its source, asking in vain… ‚Where did I come from, and why are we here? From what source did all this life come, and how did it get here? What is the beginning and how will it end?'…

Ignorant and hard peoples, deceived and blind people! Foolish children!… LIFE HAS A NAME! The Beginning and The End has walked among you! The Source and The Reason is here!…

And shall also come in great power and glory! From Him did you come forth, and to Him must you return… All you, His beloved. There is no other! There is no other answer, no other way. All knowledge apart from Him is a lie… Great vanity and evil arrogance, the disease of human pride.

His names are many and wonderful… That which He is has no end! For as I AM, so is He!… The Father and The Son are One! And our name, One!… YAHUSHUA-YAHUWAH!

In the beginning was The Word… And The Word was with God, and The Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God… Through Him all things came into being. And nothing, in all creation, was made apart from Him. In Him was life, and The Life was the light of men…

The Light shines in the darkness, and the darkness shall not overcome it. Behold! The Word became flesh!… Immanu El!

The End of a Nation is terrible… Prepare your Hearts for Death!

July 2, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have shown wonders and written many words by the pen of My prophets. Lo, I had come down in the flesh, I have spoken with My people face to face…

Behold! In one day, the sins of all people were purged! In one moment was the pain of death overcome! And after forty days, The Glorious One of Israel was taken up to My right hand before the eyes of many witnesses.

I have declared the end from the beginning, and spoken of many things to come, many wondrous and terrible things… Behold! I have set up kings and taken them down! I have called forth armies to conquer; and I, Myself, have conquered great armies! For I AM THE LORD!…

Behold! I have sent My angels into battle! They have slaughtered whole armies in one night, while sparing others at My command. For I AM THE LORD!… Behold! I have taken down whole nations, and scattered their peoples! And lo, I have also brought them back again, causing them to be reborn in one day. For I AM THE LORD!

And thus I speak to you now, even as I have spoken to My servant, Timothy… All of you have stumbled, and some of you have departed, while still others have fled from safety, returning to the world…

To a world which hates Me and blasphemes My name at every turn, a world and a people who pollute My name without ceasing!… A world which loathes its Creator, a world which hates LIFE!… A world which even

now breathes its last, while killing one another!… A world which destroys MY EARTH AND MY CHILDREN! A world which MURDERS WITHOUT REMORSE!… I weep, My heart is rent inside Me.

And what of your country and people, little flock? What of this mighty nation?… Prepare your hearts, beloved… Prepare your hearts for death! For the end of all things is at hand!… For the Day of The Lord shall declare it, in the Day it shall surely be made plain.

Therefore, I commanded My servant that he not celebrate this holiday (the 4th of July… Independence Day in the U.S.) with his peers, nor with his community, for he must remain separate. For if he was to join them in their celebration, I tell you the truth, it would be death he celebrates and great captivity he honors… For this nation's independence is lost, and its freedom revoked! Says The God of Heaven.

Thus says The Lord… Your nation is come to its bitter end! Lo, I give it over! No more shall I defend its people and protect its borders! Nor shall I hear the cries of its people when it comes!… FOR THEY HAVE FORSAKEN ME! AND NOW MUST I ALSO FORSAKE THEM!

Cry bitter tears therefore, little flock… Weep in deep sorrow, and return quickly to Safety! For the end of a nation is a terrible thing. It is wrought with much betrayal and falls with a mighty crash, bringing forth much death… The sound of which shall shake every land and every people! And they too shall fall… A Collapse as has never been seen!

Yet from ruin they shall arise and band together. And they shall make a covenant and sign a desperate agreement. And once again they shall blaspheme the name of The Most High, and walk proudly… And upon the heels of desolation shall their final destruction be written, in the blood of the slain.

And though three repent, and turn back from their agreement and fight, they also shall be destroyed!… They shall be overcome. Yet out of them shall The Lord your God make a great harvest, even in the midst of great devastation.

And My witnesses shall be sent out, they shall walk and give a shout… Lo, they shall run… Declaring My judgments in all the earth, going from city to city. Thus shall I bring calamity upon the cities of men, until My wrath is satisfied and My fierce anger is abated… Until The Holy One of Israel steps upon the Mount, bringing forth the consummation unto victory absolute… FOR I AM THE LORD!

The Parable of The Great Landowner & his beloved Sheep

July 23, 2011 – From Timothy, inspired in The Spirit – For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

The Kingdom of Heaven is like a great landowner, who had a large field full of many sheep. In his field there were sheep of all kinds and many young lambs. The landowner loved his sheep and treasured his young lambs…

The day came when the landowner decided to take his sheep from the field, and every lamb. For in his field he noticed that many sheep had become ill, and many others had wandered off. Behold, many wolves were there, troubling his sheep and killing his lambs.

Therefore he sent his chief shepherd into the field, at the time appointed, to call to his sheep and to every lamb, to gather them together. He was told to wait as long as he could, that every sheep who had wandered afar off might have a chance to hear his voice and return.

And when the number of which the landowner had set was reached, the shepherd took them from the field. And at the moment they passed through the gate, the disease of the field no longer affected them, nor were the wolves able to trouble them or kill them, anymore.

Also at that time, the landowner came forth from his house, bringing many servants with him, and he slew every wolf and burned the field with fire, purging it of all disease. And many sheep, who had been left in the field, cried out and were delivered; some taken to a place of safety and some were removed and hidden. And every dead sheep, beloved of the shepherd, was also taken from the field.

Therefore let those, who have ears to hear, hear, and also understand… The Chief Shepherd is sent into the field already, and will also come a second time to finish His work… Lo, He has entered the field and gathers them together…

Yet the sheep do not leave the field, until The Shepherd calls them through the gate… Then shall they be gone from this place.

I've summoned you as well as the Scoffers & the Wicked alike

July 25, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy during an Online Fellowship, for The Lord's little Flock, and for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… I have summoned the scoffers and the wicked alike, that they might come forward and declare their evil thoughts, that they might come out from their places and display their hate openly before others… That they might walk openly in their rebellion!… And thus they have answered, they have surely come out, that I may now punish them.

Yet of The Called, they have not come out. Few have rushed forward to embrace Me as I truly am, nor has one declared their heartfelt love for Me, without condition. Few have come out of their hiding places to display their love for Me openly… And few have come out to walk with Me in real trust, that I may now reward them, that I may now increase in them quickly.

Behold, I have waited for them… I have called to them, day after day; Page after page have I written to them… I have offered them many gifts… With My outstretched hand, I have continually sought to uphold them and guide them.

Yet they refuse My voice and draw back the hand. They have departed from Me in heart and in mind, turning to Me the back, that they may better embrace the world and their own selfish desires, without hindrance.

And My prophet, him they have treated as Micah, for the thoughts of their hearts betray them, and by their actions have they shown themselves to be in agreement with the insolent king. My children have forsaken Me!

Not one of them truly seeks to remain in My love! They have all become unprofitable servants! Each one seeks their own way! And when I send to them a prophet, they despise him on account of his words, which are not his own, treating My words as binding cords about their hands and their feet! For they do dishonor Me, without ceasing!… Therefore shall all these cords, of which they had sought to cast off, bind them indeed…

To the Day are they bound! They shall not be gathered, neither shall they escape… Until the day comes when they are truly broken, until they willingly place themselves upon the altar, in where real freedom comes by sacrifice and true understanding, by letting go…

Behold! In that day I shall burst their bonds asunder and free them from the chains of their captivity! For I AM THE LORD, and I shall not lose any of those who are Mine… All shall be delivered in their due season!

Repent & Return to Me! For Abasement is coming & It shall be very severe

July 26, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord of Hosts to all the sons and daughters of this, the last generation of men… You have all inherited the error of your fathers! You have altogether become like them! Behold, you have surpassed the sins of ancient Egypt, when I poured out My wrath upon them! Your wickedness has increased beyond every tribe, people, and nation, which has dwelled upon the earth!… THIS GENERATION IS WICKED BEYOND MEASURE!

Thus great wrath is stirred up and My indignation has come to the full! My anger is fully aroused and shall surely be poured out!… RECOMPENSE for all nations! RECOMPENSE for all these churches of men who have spoken presumptuously in My name! RECOMPENSE for all these corrupt workers who have done falsely on My behalf!… I HAVE NOT SENT YOU!

And you, O peoples of the earth, I have seen how you perform every form of evil at your leisure! You cease not from reveling in that which I hate! Behold, you murder the innocent day and night and plot evil against your neighbor! You stand up for the rights of those who commit abomination and clap your hands as wickedness is celebrated openly in the streets!… O MOST PERVERSE AND ABOMINABLE GENERATION, SHALL I NOT REPAY?!

Behold, My body is persecuted in every land, and My bride is murdered at the hands of idolaters! My people are bruised and beaten; My servants slandered and hated, without cause! Therefore I am come down to take vengeance, to pour out wrath upon this people for all their wickedness!… I SHALL IMPART RECOMPENSE IN FULL!…

For I am The Lord, He who stretched out the heavens and hung the earth upon nothing! I am He who created all these worlds, He who causes all things to be! I am He who formed man from the dust of the earth and gave him breath, and he became a living soul! Behold, I spoke all life into existence; yes, I am He who called all things into existence, saying, “Arise and declare My glory”, for all creation obeys the sound of My voice! Yea, the whole universe declares My glory, for I am He who commanded the stars to shine their light and the galaxies to take their form!

Behold, My voice reaches across the universe, and reverence is spread out before Me, says The Lord… For I command the hills to bow down and the mountains to be brought low, and it is so. Yea, the whole earth trembles when I pass by, for I am great in power and My glory has no equal!… Thus the fear of The Lord goes before Me, and obedience follows after Me, says The Lord… Yet you peoples of the earth have turned from Me, and have rebelled against Me, days without end!

Thus I call upon the sons of men, even all who dwell upon the earth, to repent, to turn from your wicked ways, to bring forth new works worthy of repentance… Oh that justice would well up like water and righteousness as an ever-flowing stream… Yet you will not listen, you refuse to hear! WAYWARD GENERATION!

Yes even you, O churches of men, have run far from Me, seeking always to be loosed from all accountability, as you build yourselves up in your own false glory, that you might receive praise and recognition from men! Behold, in your arrogance you have taken it upon yourselves to preach MY Word from the pulpit, polluting it, as though My words were subject to you and your own private interpretation!…

O most arrogant and deceived generation, how long must I suffer you?! How long shall you attempt to rebuild Babylon and raise up Babel?! For you have restored Sodom and revived Gomorrah from the dead! Surely the days of Noah have come in!

Therefore, thus declares The Lord God… As surely as the sun sets and night follows, so shall the light of this world be taken. And as a closing door darkens a room, so shall I leave those who remain to all their darkened temples in which they sought to hide themselves. For I know the thoughts of the mind, and I have heard what their hearts have spoken in secret, saying, "Let us hide from The God of Israel and cast off His Word sent to us; let us persecute His messengers and cast stones at His prophets, that we may remain at ease in our deceptions.

For we shall never be made the fool, nor shall we let any of our words fall to the ground, nor shall we allow any of our works to burn in the Day. Hush now; let us continue in secret, and let us hide the truth from the people concerning our error, lest our congregation depart from us. For we shall continue to wear our pretense as a garment and our false righteousness as a cloak, and we shall wear it well.

Therefore, because you have brought forth such a great number of false accusations against My prophets, and have utterly rejected this Word which I have spoken to this generation, and because you have endeavored to cover your intentions by pretense and sway My people with many empty words and lofty speeches, and because you have lulled them to sleep by all your vain practices, so too shall I bring forth charges and declare all your wrongdoings before the people!…

Behold, I shall bring forth judgment against you and My words shall strip you naked! For My power shall sway ALL people, and all will know I am The Lord; yet many shall fall asleep! Says The Lord. Yes, I shall reveal all your secret parts, and you shall walk naked through the streets in that day, shamefully exposed! In that day humiliation shall be your only garment, and death your only hiding place!… Therefore, let repentance come forth from your lips and righteous works flow from your hands, as your feet seek to regain the line.

Yet you continue to forsake The Living God! And still you cast off My every decree, in favor of your own way! You continue to corrupt MY Word and profane MY Commandments! Behold, you justify your sins, in the name of grace, and spit upon My glory everyday!

Thus you shall surely be made to pass through the fire, for you have made yourselves fully worthy!… Refinement in The Day of The Lord! YOU ARE ALL AS LUKEWARM WATER! Your churches are as stagnant pools, which sour My stomach! Your doctrines are foul, an awful smell in My nostrils, and your traditions leave a bitter taste in My mouth!… Thus I must spit you out! I shall surely vomit you from My mouth!

Thus says The Lord… The folly of this people is great, for they have sought to raise themselves above Me! They have no fear of God in their hearts! They mislead the penitent, as they push the sincere of heart far from Me! They hold fast to their own selfish desires, and refuse to let go of even one of their false doctrines… And as a babe clings to its mother's breast, so also do these people amongst the churches of men cling to all their perverse traditions, of which I hate.

At every turn they hide their faces from Me, as they sink deeper and deeper into the mire of their fornications!… Yet I remain faithful, and My Word true! Says The Lord… Therefore recompense has risen up, and The Lord's rebuke is sent down!… And with strong discipline shall I feed them, and with swift judgment shall I fill their cups, for the day has surely come!

Did you think I had not seen it, O sons and daughters of men?! Nothing escapes My sight, nor do My eyes rest when the sun sets beneath the horizon; there is no hiding place from the knowledge of The Lord! And what is man, that he should liken himself to ME; or the glory of man, that he should raise himself above Me?!

Foolish people, godless generation, you do not know Me at all! Nor do you have any love for the truth, that you might really know Me! You care not to learn My ways, lest you feel obligated to walk in them! Instead you cast them off, yea you hide them under false pretenses, claiming they have passed away!… Ignorant and deceived generation, vain peoples, that which you have cast off has come to claim you, and you shall not escape, for your own words have ensnared you; behold, that which you claim has entrapped you, and on account of all this filthy pretense are you held captive!

Therefore, thus says The Lord… CHURCHES OF MEN, AWAKEN FROM YOUR SLUMBER! Your service to Me is in vain! For you have grown very tired, and with heavy-laden eyes have you looked upon My people, closing your eyes to My Word as it really is, as anger builds within your hearts over that which I have sent to you! Behold, with false righteousness you judge others and push out the hand! And with great arrogance you cast My words asunder, as though you were above reproach!… Yet I tell you, you have mistaken pride for wisdom and much learning for understanding!

WOE TO YOU! Says The Lord… Woe to the learned! Woe to every high-minded scoffer who is wise in his own eyes! Woe to every arrogant pastor and prideful preacher! YOUR ABASEMENT IS COMING AND SHALL BE VERY SEVERE!

Behold, with a shout and with a mighty trumpet blast it comes very quickly! And though your ears do not hear and your eyes do not see, that which I have declared shall surely come!… And woe to those who are left!

For in a moment, and on a day you do not expect, your hearts shall be pierced and your every false expectation struck through!… For as the scythe cuts through the stalk, as the sweeping blow falls many plants at once, so shall the sharpness of realization cut to the heart of this people!…

And in that same moment, the loftiness of many shall be brought down!… Behold! Multitudes shall fall hard upon the ground!… Declares The Lord.

I am the God of Judgment & I will make of them a great Slaughter

July 27, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God of Israel… Who are these who betray Me and turn against My servants, who seek to devour My prophets and attack My faithful servants?… As a lion, they seek out My servants and attack them as the prey; as a starving lion, they turn on those sent to them; in their fierce hunger they seek to devour their own, for they are in great famine.

Who are all these who have despised Me, whose indignation is risen up against My servants, without cause?!… Behold! Each one seeks to devour his own brother and steal from his own Father! They do greatly dishonor their Father, and lift up their hand to destroy their brother! They trample upon their neighbor, and slander their close friend!

In this time of famine, their hearts have hardened, and in them a heart like a beast has taken form… Yea, they are not alone, wickedness dwells there…

And like a beast in the wilderness, who is without inhibition, as one who has no master, they lash out without thought or consideration.

Behold! They stalk their prey and attack their neighbor, without cause! They bear false witness against their neighbor and slander their own brother!… They seek justice without cause! Therefore shall MY justice be swift, MY judgment shall fall hard upon them! FOR I AM COME OUT!

Behold! I am come down to make of them a great slaughter! For The God of Heaven, The Lord over all the Earth, shall punish them! I shall strike this world for its iniquity, severely oppressing every inhabitant in My judgment! The whole world shall be struck in My fierce indignation! Says The Lord.

For the wicked gather like locusts, and their sin spreads forth like a swarm, devouring and polluting the land! Therefore shall their pain be great, and their affliction intolerable!… And who will be able to endure it?!

Their distress shall surpass Egypt, as in the days of Moses, when I severely afflicted them! Behold! They shall choke in their affliction! They shall gasp for air in their distress!… Until darkness comes to claim them.

For the wicked increase in their iniquity everyday, and their sin is always before My face! See how they do revel in it, look at how they bask in it!… To their own destruction!

For they have all become as brute beasts! They have made themselves fully worthy!… Yes, they are worthy and made ready!… THEY ARE PREPARED FOR THE SLAUGHTER!

Thus says The God of Heaven, The Lord over all creation… My hand is stretched out and shall not be withdrawn!… Until the light of His eyes burns bright in the fierceness of His wrath! Until the sword of His mouth strikes them down!… Until His robe is fully dipped in blood, and it is finished…

Strike them down!… Devour them in the brightness of Your coming, O ImmanuEl! Plunder the Earth, devour the prey, and consume the wicked! Punish the kings of the Earth! Destroy all their devices!…

Defend Your people, and take Your vengeance upon all Your enemies, until they are no more! Let this great multitude and their tumultuous noise be silenced!

Strike down the host of the high ones!… Consume them by the power of Your name, and in the brightness of Your coming! Tear all the terrible ones in pieces, O God! Judge the earth, O King of Kings!… Behold, the whole Earth is made Your footstool… Says YaHuWaH.

Obey My Voice or leave… But no longer fight against Me

Let the Passionate walk uprightly before Me, and let the Lukewarm depart – Yet let not One of you fight against Me any longer, Says The Lord

July 28, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for The Lord's Little Flock, and for All Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… Obey My voice and no more fight against Me, nor seek to justify your doings by any means. Rather receive My correction and follow your Beloved's lead… As I have done toward the churches of men, so shall you do also.

For I have turned My back to the churches of men and removed My hand from their members… Lo, My spirit has departed from them. Therefore, you also shall not touch the unclean thing. You shall not welcome them in by any means, nor shall you listen to any word they speak. You shall accept nothing from their hands, for My face is set hard against them… Against their walls, against their speech, against their leaders… Yes, even against their members. For they are all daughters with one mother.

I Myself have sent many messengers to them, even My own Spirit has spoken to each one of them, yet they choose their own way and worship their own god… They do continually deny Me!… Therefore, they are forsaken for a time.

Beloved, obey My voice and seek not to justify your doings by any means. Speak not one word against MY prophet, in open or in secret. Let not one insult burst forth from your mouth, for he is MY prophet… To insult the messenger is to insult The One who sent Him.

How long shall this little flock resist Me and question My ways? How long shall they refuse to be broken?… They hear My words, but they will not do them!

For I see no real belief in them, and their root grows from that which I have not planted… They believe only in that which they can see, according to their own expectation, and their root is grounded firmly in the world and grows contrary to God… How then shall I gather them?

I will be with you thru the Valley, where the Winds will be harsh

July 28, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons and daughters, do not be angry or upset over that which I am about to do. Let not your forehead wrinkle or your heart wax cold inside you, says The Lord…

For I have a great vineyard, with many grapes… Lo, I have provided abundant rain and attended every vine, I have pruned them with delicate and sure hands.

Yet many wither, while others fail to produce, and still others are very slow to ripen. Therefore, I am come into My field, and I have walked up and down. I have inspected each plant thoroughly, having done all I can do.

Lo, I have provided both the early and latter rains in abundance, and tilled the soil. I have sprinkled much fertilizer, in an effort to strengthen the root… And still, many plants wither, with the grapes thereof falling to the ground. I have even planted new vines in their places, yet these also have produced no fruit.

I have waited patiently and tended My vineyard, doing all that was necessary to produce a fair crop… And now it is time for the first harvest. Yet I tell you plainly, it shall be a very lowly crop… A very small harvest.

For few grapes have ripened to maturity, they must be left to ripen in their season… And though the winds will be harsh, and the rains will be a rare thing indeed, even all manner of plagues shall come, I must not gather them until their due season.

And though My voice is quieted, and I speak to you no more in this manner (for My prophet must be cut off from before you, he must go out from among you), and though this bundle endeavors to loosen its bonds, I will not forsake you utterly… I am with you still.

And though I pull back My hand, I will not forsake you in your time of great need. Though many of you have yet to harken to My voice, and fail to reach out your hand, I am with you still.

In your time of need and through your many tears, when calamity and great devastation is on every side, I will be there to guide you… I will not forsake you utterly.

Behold, I have left you a multitude of words to guide you, many lamps to light your path… And after, many husbandmen to point the way… You will not be alone in the valley.

Trust in My ways therefore, and embrace all My correction. Do not turn away from My discipline… For I love you, says The Lord.

It is Time to depart from the World, even if you are slandered

August 1, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Men's Fellowship, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

You have all spoken well, My sons, says The Lord. For My thoughts are not altogether hidden from you, for My plans have been made known through My prophets. Yet that which I am about to do is done already, and will yet be. And that which I have spoken from the beginning, even to this day, is true. For the will of God can not be broken, even as The Scriptures… And if every word I speak is Scripture, then how shall even one word fail?

Yet My people fall away, and My little flock grows smaller still. For they seek to loosen their bonds in an attempt to flee this bundle, for My way is not known to them and My words have ceased from blessing them. And so they flee back into the world, in an effort to escape from themselves, as in all times past, for they have no root. Yet My Father has made it possible for all those who are Mine to come to Me, each in their time appointed, each to their appointed harvest.

I tell you the truth, none shall escape their bundle… For all bundles lie in the field already, and each one is tied securely, awaiting the harvesters.

Yet the error of the people is great. For they see themselves always in a false light, in where they also appoint themselves to a certain bundle, though I Myself have bundled them already, even from the beginning… For I am The Lord. Therefore, as one attempts to flee from this bundle in which they perceive themselves to be, the truth is revealed in their departure, when they come to see that they have not departed at all, but remain in the bundle in which I had bundled them at the very first.

For I search the hearts and minds… Even the innermost thoughts I know!… Even from the foundation of the world did I know each one of you, setting you in your places from the beginning.

Yet some will say… ‚What of free will and our right to choose?'… To them I say, you have chosen and the will of your heart has spoken, and thus were you bundled and prepared. For I know My own! And in My own I am known. And I will not marry one who has betrothed themselves to another.

For I am holy! And My Bride, holy. My blood runs through her veins, My image is shown upon her face, and the light of My coming is reflected in her eyes. For I have captured her gaze, and she will by no means look away or seek after another.

Thus are some plucked from this world already… And these shall also be taken, they shall surely be gone from this place… For their hearts have departed from this world, and I have plucked them from the midst of their brethren.

Therefore, do not make for yourselves any private interpretation, according to your own understanding, nor set before yourselves a ‚reasonable' expectation, as though I should adhere to your desires and follow the line you have set for Me… For there is no one like Me! I am holy! I alone stretch out the measuring line over the nations! I alone set the plumb line in the midst of all peoples!

Therefore wait upon Me, beloved!… Wait upon your Lord! Trust in the love I have shown you, and depart fully from this evil generation, and humble yourselves. Let your hearts be plucked from your chests, that I may look upon them, and no more hide from Me. For I have already come down to you… The Scriptures are being fulfilled, even every Letter!

Wait upon your Lord, and embrace all I have taught you, as a child would embrace it… Yes, as a child would embrace Me. Behold, I have plucked some of you from this world already. Your hearts are Mine, and your spirit ascends even now… Every moment you yearn for Me, it ascends to The Father.

Beloved! I am gathering you now!… I have but to call out your name, and we together shall pass through the gate. Have you understood My words? Have I not, in this last hour, spoken to you plainly, using few figures of speech? Have I not treated you as My own, even as the twelve?… My love does not change. And though I reveal My displeasure and My anger is aroused, My love does not change. I do not conceal the thoughts of My heart toward you, I speak them openly… Why then do each of you withhold?

It is time to depart from this world, yet who among you has departed already?… My sons, it is time!… And though your thoughts betray you, and your actions bring you pain, it is time. Though your friends and loved ones hate you, and bring against you all manner of false and hateful slander, it is time. Though you are shunned and looked upon as evil, it is time. For their belief is not at all required, neither is their approval needful.

For I am holy… And faithfulness is written in My vesture…Says The Lord.

Slander & Bearing false Witness... Idle Words spoken with Serpents Tongues

August 2, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord, spoken to Timothy, for All Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Who are these who speak dark counsel, without knowledge? Who are these who walk about in arrogant accord, with their foreheads wrinkled and their hearts hardened? Who are all these who speak with serpents tongues?!… I do not know them! From them My spirit is far removed! Their houses shall be devastated, for they have brought swift destruction upon their own heads!

Yes, I am The Lord who is bringing swift destruction upon the houses of the wicked!… Even upon every one who has come out to fight against Me! The cleverest among them shall be made the fool, and the most cunning shall be left to their own devices… And who shall deliver them?!

Therefore, come out against Me, all you mockers! Says The Lord. For behold, this dying generation ceases not from mocking MY word and those sent to them. Come forward therefore, and secure yourself among their ranks, that you may share in their reward!

Be set apart in your unjust cause, set yourself hard against My will, until it consumes you! Increase your slander and continue in your false witnessing, that I may repay you!… Prepare yourself for death! For all those who rebel against Me, and seek harm against My messengers, have made themselves meet for destruction!

For I have prepared a fire! Behold, it is already kindled!… Lo, within the mouths of My witnesses I have placed coals from the altar, and I shall surely increase their flame, until every scoffer is put to shame, and everyone who slanders is uncovered and sent away in their nakedness.

For the pride of the wicked is a hook by which they catch themselves, and their arrogance is a bridle by which they lead themselves into rebellion against The Lord. Therefore, because you have raged against Me and your tumult has come up into My ears, I will put My hook in your nose and My bridle in your lips, and I will turn you back by the way which you came… Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord to all those who call of themselves Christian, yet never cease from pushing out the lip against The Lord's anointed… Your error is very grievous! Hold your tongue! Lest all I have spoken concerning the scoffer and the wicked come upon you, leaving your houses utterly devastated and your sanctuaries in ruinous heaps! For it shall surely be accounted to you, in accordance with your every idle word, says The Lord your God.

REPENT THEREFORE! And turn back from this wicked way you have chosen… And I may yet have mercy upon you.

A right Heart bridles the Tongue

And a forgiving Heart absolves every Hurt, bringing Peace to the Mind

August 8, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For Timothy and His Wife, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servants… You have been faithful, and from your mouths have you testified of My glory. Yet I tell you, let judgment be no more upon your lips and cause unforgiveness to pass from your hearts. For I do see these things in you, I tell you, they are there.

When a brother or sister has went astray, and done that which I said they shall not do, I ask you, what is that to you? Do they not answer to their own Master?… Judge not another's servant, but to your own Master be true.

Speak not one word concerning those who have hurt you. Say not one more word against those who have betrayed you… Forgive them, pray for them, and seek good things for them when you are alone in My presence… Then let them go their way.

Love your enemies and your brothers and sisters in Christ, and pray for those who fight against you, for all answer to Me… And not one has done right; no, not one. Therefore, stumble no more in your heart, neither let your tongue cause you to stumble on their account. For all you do shall be accounted to you, whether another hurts you or blesses you. Each is accountable for their own heart and that which flows from it; each is accountable for every idle word they speak.

BE MY EXAMPLES! Turn not one away in your heart, not one. For even many of these, of which you now call enemy, for indeed they have made themselves enemies of God, shall in time come to stand with you, even at your side… For I am He who humbles the proud and breaks down the haughty, and punishes the evil of heart.

I am separating you out for the harvest and for great service in My name. Let not your hearts lag behind, nor let your countenances change… Bring your hearts forward and the rest of you shall follow! Order your speech like David, and conduct yourselves as Daniel. Let your speech express your love for Me in every situation, and let your conduct reveal My life in you in open and in secret. Prepare as though I were coming to take you this very day… Walk with Me, as though we walk together in the garden already.

My servants, I love you, even as I love them… Reveal My love in yourselves!… Let My countenance be shown upon your faces. Let your knowledge of Me speak loudly, by word and by deed. Let your lips sing My praises without ceasing… And wait upon your Lord.

My 2 Lampstands ELIJAH & MOSES are about to come down

August 15, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… I have looked upon all the souls who dwell under Heaven, I have waited upon those who call of themselves by My name, calling to them, yet only blasphemy is heard… Many harsh and unfeeling answers. Therefore, let the dead care for the dead, and let the mocker fall in the midst of their calamity; let every scoffer walk in the valley with the desolate. For My anger sleeps no longer, and the fire of The Lord is kindled! For the cities of men have raged against Me!… And the city of innocent blood shall be torn in pieces! Says The Lord.

Behold, I called to the sea, to the great multitude of waters, and there was no answer. I shouted to the Earth and blew the trumpet upon the four winds of heaven, yet no cry was heard, no response was lifted up to Heaven. Only raised fists were seen, many milling about gnashing upon their teeth, lashing out against their neighbor. So I turned My face away from them, and set My back against the sea… And the Earth, it was forsaken.

Then was a great cry lifted up, and oh such a sorrowful sound was heard. So I said to My two lampstands… ,Take a coal from the fire which surrounds the altar, and eat of it… Consume it fully and go down. For I have made these people as kindling, and this multitude as wood, that they may come and fight against you, that they may be given up to the flame… Open your mouths wide, that they may be consumed!' For I have prepared an offering, lo it is prepared and waits for its time, says The Lord God of Israel…

For indeed I tell you… The Lord your God reveals it to you… Elijah and Moses are about to come down! Says YaHuWaH.

The necessary Steps to your Freedom in Me

August 16, 2011 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For a Brother and Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

A brother in Christ asked this question… Demons are messing with my wife. Lord, what should I do? Lead me, YahuShua. Help me, O Lord. Lord, You see. She thinks You hate her, she fears Your rebuke… YahuShua, please.

[The Lord answered] My son, she has no demon. For one to move forward, for one to break these binding ties, one must first accept what they have done and bring it forward, taking full responsibility for their sins… Then shall I burst their bonds asunder!

For one who does not take responsibility for their wrong-doings can by no means place them at My feet, and until one faces their hurts by no means can I heal them. For the placing of blame turns the shoulder, and reluctancy hinders the heart.

Yet perfect love casts out fear, and the one who truly knows Me trusts in My ways and embraces My correction.

For indeed My strong rebuke is for the rebellious, and My judgment falls upon the insolent, yet My punishment is reserved for the wicked, and My wrath is stored up against all those who fight against Me or do harm to My beloved…

Yet as many as I love I rebuke and chasten, for I am The Lord and I do not change. Beloved daughter, you have read My words and looked upon My correction. It is high time you receive it, it is high time you walk in it, for the day is far spent. Beloved, seek My approval only, and let My gaze be sufficient for you. Let My words heal your heart and want only for My attention, for My love does not change.

And in all things obey your husband. For if one can not obey their earthly husband who they have seen, how can they obey their Heavenly Husband who they have not seen?…

Quiet your mind therefore, and speak no more of hate, nor push out your hand against Me, nor act out in pretense. For I know all your doings, I know your every desire and intention, I know all your sins, even those of tomorrow… This is why I came down in the flesh, this is why I gave up My life, commending My spirit to The Father…

My love does not change!… And in this are all your concerns answered, for I am risen!… And when I am enough, then shall you truly see, then shall you have peace. For I AM WHO I AM, and there is none like Me, says The Lord.

I am a just God & Savior

August 20, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, for all those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord God… My people do greatly err, for they believe that I have altogether become like them… Yet I AM HOLY! My thoughts are not human thoughts, My ways are not human ways… My thoughts are from everlasting!

When I consider, all creation is in front of Me… I see everything! Not one thing is hidden from My eyes! The infinitely small is known to Me; even the greatest of things is held within My understanding… Behold, the whole of this universe is but a dark speck on the end of My finger, FOR I AM LORD AND GOD!…

Have I now become unjust in your eyes?!… Shall My ways be questioned by you, because I speak to the few in the same manner I spoke to My people, Israel, in the desert?… I do not change!

And who is Israel? Is he a home-born slave?… For I tell you, those of My Olive Tree are free! Only those who go astray remain bound, and only those who seek their own way in this world are slaves. For only one master can be served at any given time… Or have you forgotten My words, which I have set before you, and My way which I have shown you?

Therefore, I shall treat the one who has seen My way, and pollutes it, as the multitudes who forsake it. For those, who have seen, must now walk in that which I have laid before them. And if they will not walk, then by their own choice they have chosen to walk through the valley, until they are broken… Atop or beneath, ALL shall be broken! Says The Lord.

For the Great Day is very near! All is prepared! And I tell you, ALL paths lead to the foot of My throne!… ALL must stand before the judgment seat of Mashiach! For there is no other God besides Me! A just God and a Savior!… There is none besides Me!

Therefore, those who receive of Me are made worthy and shall continue… They shall walk with Me, forever. And those who remain void, who reject My gifts, shall cease. They shall be separated from Me, forever… They are broken off… I AM THE LORD.

Rebellion, Disobedience & The Hypocrite's Portion

August 20, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Word Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, against every church of men, against all those who falsely call themselves by My name… I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against Me! They have altogether forsaken Me for their own way!… Foolish and disobedient children!…

They refuse to listen, for by their own hearts are they led. Yes, they follow the dictates of their own hearts and give heed to their own self-serving desires. To their own voices they give heed, they listen only to the sound of their own voices… Therefore all, I have spoken against them, shall surely come upon them.

My children are foolish and have gone astray, with no one to lead them. They have released their grasp and hold fast to one another… They are married to their own expectations! They know not how to discern their right hand from their left… Therefore all, I have spoken against them, shall surely come upon them.

I had called them to be blameless in the world and to be at peace, to do justly and love mercy… To walk humbly with their God. Yet they could by no means sit still, nor were they at ease. Rather, they have gone out polluting My name and desecrating My words in Scripture!

For they have hated both Me and My will, and in their hearts My prophet has altogether become as Micah, who was hated by the king for speaking the truth as he heard from God… Therefore all, I have spoken against them, shall surely come upon them!

Behold! They walk in the valley of their own choosing, and have rejected that which I Myself had provided for them! And one who mistreats My gifts shall by no means retain them. And that which is given shall not be owned, as though one had received it by their own power… Rather, it is to be cherished with thanksgiving. And one who takes and corrupts My gifts, for their own gain, shall be left desolate.

And who are all these who ignore good and wise counsel, while seeking to assert their own authority? I did not send them, yet they went out. I Myself called to them, yet voices on the wind drew them away. And who are all these who have raised their voices against My servants, while polluting My name and Scripture?!… Have you not also departed from your Husband, even as the unbeliever?

Thus those, who were to be without blame, have given many others cause to blaspheme My name… To disregard My prophet, ON THEIR ACCOUNT!… This should not be. Yet what place do the disobedient have with Me? And what portion do the insolent share in? Have they not made their decisions clear and their unbelief known? Is it not revealed plainly, as though it were worn upon the sleeve?…

For I tell you, all who disobey My voice, in favor of their own way, shall not hear My voice when the shout is made. And all, who forsake the little ones, shall also be forsaken… Yet every lamb is Mine. Yes, every lamb shall be gone from this place!

And who, in all the Earth, is able to prevent Me? Who is able to move ME aside?!… For I shall surely do My own pleasure; I shall surely uphold My every word and complete MY will!… MY name shall be exalted in all the earth!

Each one of you goes his own Way… My Will is forgotten

August 20, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Is there a prophet of Israel, that you might seek him out to ask the will of The Lord? Can you raise the prophets of old from the dead, that you might inquire of them to speak on My behalf? Are any of you prophets of Israel? Who is and shall be called a prophet of The Most High?… Who have I declared?! And who among this generation has spoken for Me?!

Is there one of Israel among you, who has written and spoken the Word of The Lord? Or have you taken it upon yourselves to be your own messengers?… YOU SEEK YOUR OWN WILL! Your ears hear only that which you yourselves long to hear!

The will of The Lord is forgotten among you! You have each gone your own way, seeking but never finding!… And when I called to you, you did not come, and when I was in need, you did not help Me… Justifying your actions in the name of your own… Stop lying to yourselves!

Yet from the beginning I had taught you, speaking without ceasing of that which ought to be done, of that which is right and good and well pleasing in My eyes… I DO NOT STAND DIVIDED! Neither shall I break faith with My own word! Nor can I deny Myself or that word which has gone forth from Me, written down by My servants of past and present!

Therefore have your wanton desires come full circle, thus has your self-servience brought you to this place, O disobedient children… Who is first?! Who is foremost in your lives, O foolish children?! Have I now changed in your eyes?! Are My ways unfair to you?!… Stop re-creating Me in your own image! You have run from Me, forsaking My will, always looking upon the plates of others, while the food which I placed upon your own plate rots in the noonday sun!…

You have forsaken Me and disregarded My prophet, fearing the Word which he hears would not be to your liking, and that which he would write would oppose your own wills…

Oh yes, you have sought Me, yes I have heard your prayers, yet I tell you, you did not really seek Me, nor did you long to hear My answer.

For My Word has spoken already, and the Scriptures do not lie. Rather they teach the way in which My beloved are to walk, and My every Letter shines a light on that which pleases Me, also declaring that which I hate. Yea, I have set forth a great multitude of words to bless you, a great number of loving and stern speeches!

Behold! I have called this generation to repent!… I have given ample warning!… And those who cupped their ears heard My voice. And those who received of Me wrote My words in their hearts, sincerely seeking to do them… That they might honor Me and bring glory to My name.

Yet many in this little flock, from the beginning until now, have given the wicked and the scoffer many occasions to blaspheme, doing those things which I did not speak… Always running, never stopping to truly consider My speech.

Lo, even some of you have testified falsely in My name, speaking presumptuously, while making many false assertions!… Yes, you have made many false assumptions. And though you yet lack knowledge and have no real understanding, you continue on in your own perverse way… Always running ahead or lagging far behind, yet never content to walk in My footsteps, unwilling to abide in My ways.

Therefore, I declare to you, because you have sought Me in this manner, and have not believed My prophet nor My words, to obey them, and because you have thought only of yourselves, seeking always your own way, help shall be slow in coming… For you do not truly believe. For if you truly believed, you would have obeyed My words, and sought out My way before Me, trusting in My ways.

Therefore, awake! For you have all entered in!… You reside in the Day of The Lord! You walk in the Day of Troubles!… Behold! The Great and Terrible Day is close at hand! It is awesome and dreadful! It shall be very terrible! Lo, it is very near!… The Great Day which shall declare it! The Day in which ALL the works of men shall burn! The Day in which ALL things shall be tried and tested!… The Day in which I shall punish the inhabitants of the earth, for all their wickedness!… For all their forsaking of Me!

For I AM THE LORD! And there is but one escape!… Whether one lives or one dies, there is but one escape. No matter the time or the season, there is but one way out… Declares The Almighty…

Lo, the angels shall ascend and descend upon The Son of Man, without ceasing, until the number is complete.

You are the last Generation & You have chosen Death

I must break this People… The cleansing Fire must rage

September 14, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear…

Thus says The Lord… Streams of water flow down from the mountains, springs of water burst forth from the rocks, rivers of water overflow their banks… And still the thirst of this people is not quenched. Multitudes of dead and dying peoples fill the streets and the alleyways. No hope is found, no light breaks through the open spaces… The darkness grows and is very thick…

Many darkened and ill faces wondering about, treading the broad way… The light of life dims, as their hearts grow cold. Their countenances are always downcast, for there is no hope in man. Affection is all but lost, compassion is forgotten, and loving one another has no place in man's designs.

For natural affection departs from the hearts of the wicked, and lustful endeavors consume them… Filthiness has made a home, and perversion is praised and celebrated openly in the streets!… As the innocent look upon them with wonder…

YOU DERANGED AND MOST WICKED GENERATION! I have looked upon you! I know all your doings! Says The Lord God, even I who formed you. How long will you tempt Me?!… How long shall you rebuild Sodom and make Gomorrah your home?!

My people have forgotten Me, days without end! My heart tears inside Me, each and every time I look upon you. Israel does not know Me, and those called by The Christ's name pollute My name and My Word, without

ceasing!… They are unrelenting!… I can no more listen to their foul speech! I can no more bear the sight of them!

The God of Israel is dead in their eyes! The Salvation of God has no part with them!… Unless I change and become like them, unless I bow down and give heed to their demands, that I altogether conform to their image. And what more shall I say then? What more shall I do for a people such as this?…

They will not listen, they refuse to give heed. They squeeze their eyes shut with all their strength, while clasping their hands over their ears tightly.

What is left then?… Only that I gather what little light remains, and every innocent child… I must make room! I must clear My way before Me!… I must break this people and destroy all they have made.

It must be done! The wrath of God must be poured out, the cleansing fire must rage!… Until every last vestige of man's invention is gone from the earth! Until every last stronghold of evil is broken down and utterly destroyed! Until every last hint of sin is cleansed from this place!… FOR I AM HOLY! The only God whose name is One!

Though it greatly pains My heart, a wound which shall last forever… Yet if I do not do this, My people shall never have a name, they shall never dwell in My holy place, they shall never see The Light or know life as it was in the beginning. Until the sanctuary is cleansed I can not dwell with My people, both with them and in them. Unless I make a full end, there can be no restoration.

If I do not complete My task, never again shall I walk with My beloved in the garden, never again shall the little children come to Me and gather around.

Open your eyes! Cast yourselves down! Let your hearts melt before The Holy Fire!… Embrace My Purifying Flame, My dying children! YOU ARE THE LAST GENERATION!… The last of these kingdoms of men. I love you… Yet you choose death! You have forsaken Me and forced My hand!

The stink of your perversions fills My nostrils! Your murders stain My courts! The broken bodies of the innocent and the blameless are piled up in heaps, before My eyes!… And still you say within yourselves, "We have done no wrong, we have provoked no god to anger… There is no judgment to come. We do not retain God in our thoughts, His Law is far from us… We do not know Him, nor do we need Him"…

O most wicked and loathsome generation! I HAVE SEEN IT!… I have seen and know! The Living God has come down! The Salvation of God is here!… He has seen and knows. He has searched, He has went through the multitudes and looked… He has looked deep within.

He has called and pleaded… Behold, He has poured Himself out!… And still His life departs from this people. His light is all but gone from their eyes, as they fade into a slumber from which there is no escape, a sleep from which the wicked of heart shall never awake… Death… What a horrible and sad thing this is… What a mournful cry is heard from the mouth of The Holy One of Israel… "My people! Beloved children!… WHY HAVE YOU FORSAKEN ME?!"

Thus I must finish My Book and close this chapter. For the desolate shall have no name, and this most wicked generation is cut off from their legacy. Their wickedness shall not rise up a second time! They shall never again pass this way or be seen of again… A whole generation of dead and dying people, a great multitude of peoples who refuse to drink… A great and mighty people slain by their own hand…

A whole generation of children, of whom I have loved with My whole heart… Even unto death… A whole generation wiped from the face of the earth. Even so… Amen.

There is Healing for all Nations in the Presence of The Lamb

September 18, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Words of the Lord spoken to Jayse, for a Sister in Christ, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

What I had spoken to My servant, Jayse, in his time of need, I now say to you… Is there anything you and I can not overcome together?…

Therefore beloved, when one comes to Me and chooses to look upon My glory, does not all else fade away, becoming as a faint memory, quickly taken away as dust carried upon the wind?

For by My wounds are you healed, and in My presence all things are restored… In the presence of The Lamb, there is healing for all nations! For I AM THE LORD.

For this is wisdom… I AM HE! And this is understanding… I abide forever! All healing is in Me! Therefore, everyone who comes to Me is made whole, and everyone who lives in Me shall abide forever.

Yet those who withhold remain bound, held fast by various hurts, both real and imagined… Searching in vain, not knowing what they are searching, hoping for a cure that shall never come.

Behold, I am here! I have indeed come down, and walk among My people. Lo, I have passed through the multitudes and searched.

I have looked upon the whole of this generation and seen… I know… Now embrace Me and do all I command you… For this is the last hour! Says The Lord.

I declare War upon My Enemies and Friends of this World!

September 23, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord God… Enemies of The Lord, come forth!…

Be drawn out, all you detestable birds! Come forth and be drawn out! Come and fight!… Make a stand, O enemies of The King!

Let the ruthless step forward, and the evil of heart stand up in their place, and give the order! Come forth, all you mighty men! Be gathered together against The Lord and His anointed!… Come out to conquer and seek your prize, all you men of false valor!

Come out in the name of your god, all you wicked men of allah! Come out in the name of your false prophet, that I may tread you down!… That I may reach down and make of you a great slaughter, that My sword may pierce the heart of your god and cut off the head of your prophet!

For I AM THE LORD, who is mighty in battle!… Behold! My name shall resound in all the Earth, when I come out mightily in battle, when I stretch out My hand for slaughter to take vengeance upon all My enemies! I am come to break apart!… TO SHATTER IN PIECES!

Behold! I am come down to kill! TO MURDER THE GODS OF THE EARTH!… I shall lop off the heads of every idol and strike through the heart of every god, of which you have created! Every graven image shall bow down heavily! Every religion of man shall burn!

THUS SAYS THE LORD GOD OF ISRAEL… I DECLARE WAR! War upon all My enemies!… Upon every inhabitant, upon all friends of this world!… Upon everyone who persecutes My bride or throws stones at My messengers, whether in word or by deed!… Upon all who speak in My name, saying… ‚Thus says The Lord', when I have not spoken it!… And upon ALL who murder the innocent and the blameless! A double portion have I reserved for them, says The Lord.

Behold, the mouth of The Lord has spoken and shall not repent!… I AM COME OUT TO DESTROY!… To pillage the sanctuaries! To break apart and tear down the walls! To make a mockery of every sacred and solemn assembly!… To cast out your members and to scatter the devout of every religion, stripping them of all their detestable garments! I shall uncover them, they shall be shamefully exposed!… Left to flee into the mountains, naked. And behold, they shall surely call to the mountains and to the rocks, saying… ‚Fall on us, and hide us from the face of Him who sits on the throne and from the wrath of The Lamb!'… For I AM THE LORD! Hot is My anger!

Yet the prophets of The Lord shall stand fast, they can not be shaken… The witnesses of The Lord shall shout and not be moved… Behold, I am sending them with a staff in their hand, and none shall prevent them, by any means.

My word shall speak, and judgment shall be declared against the cities of men! Behold, it shall come down from above, and it shall rise up from beneath! From places unseen shall judgment come forth to consume and to destroy!… Strike the staff! Says The Most High… STRIKE! Strike the ground and the water! Let this multitude be divided! Let the waters be turned to blood!… Let the fear of The Lord be greatly increased!

For the enemies of The Lord pursue My people as prey, and the camp of the righteous is surrounded on every side! Yet the enemies of The Lord shall be swallowed up, and the great army shall be consumed! For My Word shall speak, and the power of The Lord shall be called down from Heaven in that day!

Behold, I have called out My servants, I have searched their hearts; lo they are ready to be set in their places. My house is set in order, every place is prepared; I am ready to receive My guests. My army is assembled; each man is being moved into position, each man to his appointment. And lo, the sickles are placed in the hands of the reapers, the first harvest is ready… Behold, The Ladder reaches from the Earth to Heaven!

Ears open!… The trumpet is raised, and The Son of Man is eager to open His mouth. Make ready and prepare, for I have declared neither the day nor the hour… Yet the season is made plain, and the days of revelation are upon you.

Wait and watch, therefore, for The Son of Man is sent down… My Word does not lie. And though many twist and turn My words to their own advantage, aligning them with their own expectation to their own hurt, My words do not lie…

My every Letter shall come to pass, according to My will. And oh what a cry shall be heard, oh what an uproar shall ensue, and much gnashing of teeth!… Yet The Holy One is sent down, and behold the bride says… ‚God is with us!'

My Word lies not!… The Shepherd is sent down and gathers together His sheep. He beckons to every lamb, drawing them close…

And in a day you do not expect, and at an hour you can not predict, He shall pass through the gate, and His sheep with Him… And every lamb… I AM THE LORD.

Every House of Worship shall be torn down & Every community devastated… Even as Shiloh

September 23, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… When I gathered the waters together in one place, was it not so?… And is it not so, even to this day? When I called for the locusts to come forth into the land of Egypt, to eat up every green thing, did they not obey My voice? Says The Lord…

Behold did not I, even I, form man from the stuff of the earth and breathe into him life? Am I not He who created the heavens and the earth? Shall I not take what is Mine and do with it as I please?… Shall I not discipline My own children, and strike those who rebel against Me?

I AM THE LORD, and there is no God besides Me!… Yet the people kindle fire upon MY altar, and steal from MY sanctuary!… They cease not from destroying MY holy things!

For they are desolate and have no knowledge; they take not one word into their hearts and ignore My every decree. They have not known Me, though I have walked among them. Behold, they are dying and welcome death, though My life was poured out for them. They will not drink, they no longer wish to eat, that I might sustain them. For their every fountain is polluted, and the bread they serve is filled with rottenness.

Therefore, I shall vomit them from My mouth! For the lukewarm have no place at My table and have no interest in the truth, as it really is… Truth has departed from them!… Only pretense remains and is worn proudly. Thus falsehoods rise up, bearing chains of imprisonment; harlotries increase bringing forth illness, infecting the whole of the body. Therefore shall their fornications eat their flesh, as their new wine inflames them. For insolent cords bind the proud, and rebellion is a rope by which the foolish hang themselves, says The Lord.

For I am God over all the earth! And lo, I have indeed drawn back My hand, that you may fall… Behold, My Spirit is removed, that you may do all this wickedness which dwells within your hearts. For the nations have no favor with God, and the people called by My name do not know Me. Therefore must I also stretch out My arm, and perform all I have spoken against them… I shall bring every word to pass, of which I have spoken in My anger; every Letter shall be accomplished, that My wrath may be satisfied.

My people, how long shall you pollute My name?! How long shall you forsake My Sabbaths?!… My people forsake My ways and will not hallow My Sabbaths. Behold, My Commandments have no place in their hearts…

Therefore, the dissident shall never prosper, for My every word is law! Thus shall I kindle a fire in their courts, and bring upon them a fierce wind… Great disaster shall befall them in one day!

Woe to those who cry… ‚Immanu El', then break My Commandments by permission, in HIS name!… You know nothing of grace, and from you My Spirit is far removed! Woe to those who say… ‚We are delivered', then persecute those sent to them!… That by which you have judged shall return atop your own heads!

Woe to those who love their houses of worship, and lift up empty praise in My name, then turn their backs on the word of My mouth and refuse My correction!… You have secured your place in the valley!

Woe to those who stop their ears to the voice of God, and follow after men!… Yours shall be a bitter place, filled with remorse and many tears! Hardship and troubles shall be your daily bread!

Woe to every man who teaches eternal torment and preaches everlasting burning!… Woe to all those who embrace wicked and bitter doctrine, and hold it over the heads of the ignorant!…

I DO NOT KNOW YOU! NOR HAVE YOU ANY KNOWLEDGE, OF WHO I TRULY AM, AT ALL! For your famine is great, your poverty severe!… A very desolate people. Offer up no praises to My glory, and make no open supplications. I will not listen to your cause, nor will I hear your prayers… I do not accept your worship, says The Lord.

For dogs lick up vomit and maggots devour rotting flesh… And do not swine wallow in their own filth? Yet you have wallowed in your uncleanness days without end, licking up doctrine meet for the dogs! Look now, death is near! The Day of Calamity is here, and the Great Day is very near!… Where the flesh of the harlot shall be eaten, and all her dead members shall be torn in pieces and strewn about!… Rotting flesh, maggot's food, meet to be burned in the fire.

Yet you say… ‚This word is false! For we are fat and very rich; not one of us is desolate. Our every doctrine is well accepted. For we are God's elect, and our church is the true church and only bride… How dare you say we are filthy and shall be torn in pieces! We will live forever and will never be a widow!'

Thus says The Lord… You are a widow already, very poor and desolate… A great number of starving people, and very desolate… A perverse people, who have made God in their own image.

Therefore, because you have eaten up My people and held My children captive, so shall you eat the flesh of your own arm, in your captivity… Every house of worship shall be torn down… Every community devastated… Even as Shiloh. (Psalm 78:60)

Because of all your Idols I must destroy the Kingdoms of Men

My Mouth has spoken! The Cup of My Wrath is full

October 7, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – For all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord God… Peoples of the earth, your atrocities have kindled a great fire within Me! I am enraged as I look upon all these murdered innocent! My fury has come up into My face as I look upon all your false gods, O adulterous and perverse generation! Lo, multitudes of idols fill every corner; both the believer and unbeliever bow down together and serve their gods!

ALL nations worship the works of their own hands; for they have placed their own creations and the love of their own ideas above their Creator! False deities abound, while science and corrupt religion rule over them; mere theories become truth and doctrine, and lawlessness is widely accepted! And behold, the love of money has become their new taskmaster, and materialism their god!

Sins of every kind imaginable flow through every land! Yea, as a mighty river it flows into every nation, reaching unto new heights in wickedness as the walls are broken down, over-topped by these quickly rising waters! The levees are eroded from beneath, they are undermined continually, widening the breach!… Behold, a great flood of sin has ensued, a terrible deluge covers the face of the whole earth, and still the fear of The Lord is all but forgotten! And thus the cup of My wrath has come to the full!

Behold My Kingdom comes, and MY will shall be done on Earth as in Heaven! Even as I had purposed it from the beginning, so shall it be done to this generation! For My throne is set high above the highest heavens, and the earth is but a footstool set beneath My feet! FOR I AM THE LORD… YAHUWAH IS MY NAME!

Therefore, let the enemies of The Lord be gathered, let them be gathered together in one place for judgment! Let the hills melt in the heat of My wrath, and the mountains crumble under the weight of My fury!…

LET THE WHOLE EARTH BE BOWED DOWN!… Until everything high and lofty is brought down, and every stronghold of man is broken and collapses with a great crash. Until every nation is plowed like a field, and every city is left in ruinous heaps!… Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Cut down the trees and lay the forests bare; let neither stump nor root be left in it! Break off the branches and destroy every vine! For the vine of man is wickedness, and the stronghold of man a dwelling place of evil! Behold, the pillar of man is a tree of abomination; his every branch bears only diseased fruit, infecting the masses! For his roots plunge ever deeper into darkness, that he might secure his place and gain strength in his rebellion against The Lord!

Therefore I must remove My sheep, and gather up every lamb, and DESTROY all these kingdoms of men! NO MORE shall My sheep be hurt by all these briars and thorns; no more shall they become entangled! NO MORE shall My lambs be given up to the slaughter, O most wicked generation! NO MORE shall My beloved be made subject to you! For I must call My children home, that they may be with Me where I am.

Yet many refuse My voice and will not listen to the sound of this trumpet; for they plug their ears and hide their faces, they ignore My call and loathe My messengers!… Obstinate children who endeavor to grab hold of My robes with one hand, while pushing Me away with the other! For I reach down to them, with both hands I bend down to embrace them, yet they want no part with Me as I truly am! Behold, I have offered them bread from My own table, manna from Heaven has been sent down to them, and how do they repay Me?!… WITH EVIL! Stomping upon My bread, refusing all manna provided them!

Yea, they loathe My correction and break My Commandments, DOING SO IN THE NAME OF THE HOLY ONE! Yes, in MY OWN NAME they do these things; by permission they claim they are free to do all these things! By permission, under Grace, they excuse themselves, that they might do all this evil in My name! LAWLESS PEOPLE, PERVERSE AND DEGENERATE GENERATION, your so-called faith is a loathsome sore upon the skin, a canker upon the lips of all who sing Me praises in your courts! Thus I declare to you, I NEVER KNEW YOU!… Depart from Me, you who practice lawlessness, says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Shall you provoke Me to anger?! Shall you forsake The Moral Law, in the name of Grace and Him crucified, that you might provoke Me to anger?!… I tell you the truth, you know nothing of grace, and the true nature of The Holy One is hidden from your eyes! For your knowledge is useless; your learned leaders desecrate My name and pollute the minds of My people everyday! And when they heard of My anger they did not repent, neither were they ashamed, nor did they know how to blush!

And when I commanded this trumpet be blown, did they perk up their ears to listen?! Did they come close to know the heart of the matter?! NO! Instead they mocked and refused to give heed, turning their backs on The Holy One of Israel!… Therefore thus declares The Lord, to this most foolish and perverse generation: YOU SHALL NOT BE LIFTED UP, NOR SHALL YOU ESCAPE THE DAY OF THE LORD! DEATH SHALL BE YOUR ONLY RELIEF, AND MARTYRDOM YOUR ONLY ESCAPE! Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Lord to all these blind and deaf children, to all these desolate people… How is it you refuse My voice, and question My ways without ceasing, and have yet to consider your own?! Test your hearts! Look upon your motives! Shall you question My ways, though you yet stand in judgment for your own actions, which were brought forth from your own deceitful hearts?!…

I tell you the truth, the lies of your heart have led you astray! For My cause is not pleaded before the people, and the opinions of your peers uphold every evil! Therefore their cause shall crush them, and their controversy shall consume them in the Day of Judgment! Says The Lord.

Behold, the cause of The Lord is forgotten among you, and the controversy of The Lord is held in secret; MY EVERY DECREE FORSAKEN! Yet the cause of The Lord shall be fulfilled in His messengers, and the controversy of The Lord shall be trumpeted from the rooftops!… And the sins of this people shall be exposed, for they have altogether hated Me!

For every man is led by the deceits of his flesh, he is married to the selfish desires of his own heart, as he casts off The Written Law of God to his own hurt!… Behold, My Commandments are regarded as foreign and out of date. And My Law, antiquated and obsolete in the eyes of this so-called modern generation of enlightened people!… Yet I tell you, you are all perverse in My sight, a whole generation of arrogant and high-minded people! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… And what of you, O churches of men? What has happened to you?! WHY HAVE YOU ALSO FORSAKEN ME?! How is it you have altogether become like the heathen, with the vanity of the world gleaming in your eyes, with the lusts thereof filling your hearts and minds?! I DO NOT KNOW YOU!… Your self-created god is an abomination to Me, and this ‚Jesus' you speak of is foreign to Me, a great desecration of My image, an affront to My name and My glory!

My people, look! Look at all these material things you have acquired, look upon all these idols you serve! You are surrounded on every side, you are boxed in with no escape! Therefore I am come down to destroy all these detestable things; therefore I am come to wipe them from the face of the earth! For the multitude of all these idols must I destroy the kingdoms of men!

O foolish and captive children, I am The Only God, your Creator, your Fashioner, The Maker of All Things, The God who formed you by His own hands; I GAVE YOU BREATH! And still you bring unwarranted charges against Me, and think My ways unfair! Shall you continue to persecute those sent to you, provoking Me to anger?!

I tire of all your accusations, your unending presumptuous ways weary Me; I can no longer bear to look upon all your lies and falsehoods! For your heresies have grown unimpeded filling your unjust courts, which I hate!… O abominable vine, how long shall you grow contrary to the way I have established?! How long shall you oppose My Word and pollute My name, by upholding your own way?! I AM THE LORD!

My children, the judgment of your hearts is unjust and very foolish, for you have sought to draw charges against The Great I AM! Thus these courts, in which you seek to weigh Me, are unfair, and shall be your undoing! For your weights are deceitful, and your arrogant hearts corrupt! Shall you attempt to persecute The Lord your God?!… Oh yes, you have persecuted Me days without end! For you have loathed My messengers and spit upon My servants; you have slandered My bride and lifted up your heel against My elect!

Shall I not then bring charges against YOU; even against you, O churches of men?! Shall I not judge your courts, and recompense your deeds upon your own heads?! Shall I not correct My people, and bring upon them swift discipline?! Shall I not rain down judgment, and pour out justice upon this wicked generation?!… Lo, the decree went forth, the sentence has been declared, and behold, I shall institute the punishment without delay!… For you have all dealt unjustly with Me! Says The Lord God.

Thus says The Lord… And do I now also lack justice in your eyes?! Have My ways become unfair in your sight?! Shall you continue to cast off My servants as madmen, because they have forsaken everything to

follow Me?! Yet day and night you watch over your precious idols, and secure all your cherished possessions, that you might sit at ease upon your thrones of vanity!…

Your goals are foolishness and your words wind, selfish desires and vain pursuits pleasing only to men; plans and aspirations which shall shortly come to nothing, passing from many of you even before the time! For all these things, which you love, shall be taken from you; and that which you hold most dear shall be snatched from your arms in one day!

Behold, I shall purge your hearts by calamity, and empty your minds by astonishment, and you shall break on account of all these things coming to pass before your eyes!… SPIRIT AND BODY SHALL BE BROKEN TOGETHER! For I have come to purify and to take away, and to destroy; that the defiant may be broken and the high-minded bent backward; that the evil of heart may be cast face down in the midst of great calamity!… Multitudes of dead bodies strewn about in the waste places of every city, the streets and alleyways stained red with blood!

For the defiant stand proud; they shall be humbled. And the high-minded speak foolishly, with their mouths wide open leading many astray; they shall be severely abased… Yet the evil of heart shall have no place, for they shall be brought down into the silence of death, for this is their due reward! Yet the stench of their rotting corpses shall testify on their behalf, and the sight of their broken bodies shall speak loudly in one accord! And The Lord, alone, shall be exalted in that day!

Yet The Lord is not without mercy. Therefore those in whom I see of Myself, in whom I am shown to be foremost, shall escape; and after, those who willingly bow down, and call upon My name in Truth, shall be delivered.

Yet My people remain foolish! For they think themselves wise in their own eyes; and in their arrogance they rest upon their own doctrine, while embracing every tradition I hate! Look how they love their idols and prize their great statues! They seek renown from among their own, that they might receive praise from men! And oh how they love their churches, and revere this false image in which they have recreated Me!…

Brood of vipers, congregation of sly and deceitful snakes, all you soothsayers and smooth-talkers who lull My people to sleep and seduce My children to commit fornication with the harlot, with your speech you woo My people to follow you into death! Your counsel brings them down to the pit! You provide My people with security in a false hope, and put forth divinations of peace and safety, preaching prosperity in monologues of false praise and fake passion, abusing My name and misusing My Word, twisting it to uphold your own corrupt foundation, all in the name of unrighteous gain!… Shall I not repay?! Shall not My discipline be most severe?! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Churches of men, have you taken no thought to My judgments?! How is it you have ignored My every admonition, admonitions which you were to ponder on your beds at night and dwell upon while gazing at your reflection in the morning?! Lo, I have whispered to you with a still small voice, yet you had no ears to hear; I have written to you by the pen of My prophets, yet you refused to see; I have shouted to you by the mouth of My messengers, yet you would not give heed!… Rather you think Me evil, and My speech contemptible!

Yet in My love I spoke to you, and in My mercy I have warned you. And behold, many of My servants were pricked in their hearts, and have confronted these men in authority. Yes, they have pointed the finger at all these perverse doctrines, and are unsettled by all these detestable traditions; for they are The Called Out! Yes, My servants are unsettled and have come out, for I have pricked them in their hearts to the cause of the great division! For I, Myself, have brought this sword!… THEREFORE, LET THE UPROAR ENSUE!

For the name of God has been polluted and the sanctity of My Word corrupted, for evil gain!… THE CHURCHES OF MEN ARE UNCLEAN!… Therefore must My people come out from among them, that I may break apart all these false foundations, that I may bring down all these high walls and towering steeples!…

FOR THUS DECLARES THE LORD… LET THE SPIRES BE TURNED UPSIDE DOWN! MAKE WAY FOR THE COMING OF THE LORD! LET THE POWER AND GLORY OF THE LORD BE SEEN, WITHOUT OBSTRUCTION!

Behold, a great battle cry is heard! The voices of My watchmen are lifted up against their own people, for the enemy dwells within the gates! My witnesses fight in the name of righteousness, yet those within the gate will not give heed! They refuse to come out of their sanctuaries; they will not depart from their man-made temples!…

WICKED AND SLOTHFUL SERVANTS! They know not which master they serve, yet I tell you they serve satan; and by their rebellion have they declared their allegiance! For they have hated Me and My Sabbaths! And they see My Book only as a lever by which they may move the people to conform to their will, perverting My Word in Scripture!

For the love of money they seek always to expand their churches, increasing their storehouses of wealth and building up their riches, by authority IN MY NAME! Shall I not repay?! Shall I not set all these crooked paths straight?! For the heart of this people is corrupt; they remain lost in their own deceptions! THUS THEY HAVE INDEED PROVOKED ME TO ANGER!

Therefore, as it is written… „I shall make My words in the mouths of My prophets fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them!“ For the people treat My words with contempt, and do not cease from crying… „False! False!“ Behold, they liken My prophets to predators, and speak of My messengers as though they were brute beasts risen up from the past, as snakes rearing their heads across the ages!…

Therefore, My servants shall indeed bite them! As the adder they shall rear their heads and strike! Like the fangs of a venomous snake shall their words pierce and flow into the veins! And with the strength of a brute beast shall My servants pass through the midst of them; and not one shall have strength enough to withstand them or prevent them, by any means! For I am great in power, and nothing in all creation is able to restrain Me; nor shall any prevent My Word from speaking, when I pour out My fury upon the desolate! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Behold, My own people flee from the word of My mouth; look how they run from My every proclamation! I can not speak to them, for they do always resist Me, nor do they seek Me in truth; lo, they fight against Me by their every word and deed! THEY DO NOT KNOW ME! For the sake of pretense, they draw near to Me with their mouths and honor Me with their lips, yet their hearts are far from Me!… I AM EXCEEDINGLY REMOVED!

They do not think about Me, nor do I dwell in their thoughts; I am purged from their consciences! They have not pondered My Law as David, nor have they mourned like Daniel! They have turned from Me, and the way of The Lord they have not known, adding to and taking away from My Commandments, ignoring My every decree!

Thus I have opened My mouth in correction, and raised My voice in strong rebuke; yet they cast off My words spoken to this generation, and want no part with Me as I truly am!… Behold, I have become as a foreigner to them, of a tongue which they do not understand! INDEED, THEY REFUSE TO UNDERSTAND!

Yet in My mercy I have spoken to them in their own language, with brevity, using few figures of speech… That they might repent and return to Me, and walk again in the first works. That they might heed My voice and come

out!… Yet they will not give heed, nor will they come out; they will not repent!… Indeed, they refuse to return, nor will they walk in the way of The Lord!

For when I speak they think Me too harsh, claiming My words to be overtones of a forgotten past; they refuse My teaching, saying it is too hard and does not fit with their established doctrine; indeed they despise My food and will not eat from My plate, and want nothing to do with My table!… REGURGITATED FOOD IS THEIR DELIGHT, AND DISEASED DOCTRINE THE ONLY ACCEPTED PLATE! For they have grown accustomed to their own filthy table!

Behold, their forefathers call out to them from the grave; their wicked cause continues! In the faces of their descendants it is clearly seen, and upon their lips the blasphemy of their forefathers is clearly heard, even to this day! And so they persecute Me in their deceitful courts, and place Me on trial because of My words!… Lo, they deny the Truth, and put the Author of Life to an open shame! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… How long shall this perverse and arrogant people weigh Me in the balances, with preweighted scales, holding Me up against their own corrupt doctrine, placing Me opposite deceitful weights?! To this day I am treated as a criminal, I am spit upon everyday, BEATEN AND SCOURGED by My own people! How many times shall you crucify Me?! HOW LONG SHALL YOU PIERCE YOUR KING, O CHURCHES OF MEN?! For no man of God is pleasant in their sight, no messenger is accepted unless they deal wickedly, unless they speak to them lies and pleasant things; unless they prophesy to them deceits, they will not be accepted nor will they listen!

Have I not spoken the truth to them, that they may know it? Have I not sung to them, that they may learn the melody of My song? Have I not sent many servants to help them, to lead them out of their self-imprisonment? For as it is written… „I have stretched out My hands all day long, to a rebellious people who walk in a way that is not good, according to their own thoughts, a people who continually provoke Me to anger before My face.“

Yet I have sent down both the early and latter rain in due season, to a desolate people who are in dire thirst, that I might cool their tongues… A people who walk through very dry places, seeking always to hide themselves from the heat of the noonday sun… Yet they will not drink, nor are they hidden, for their sins remain uncovered.

Behold, I poured out My life for them in fountains of living waters; for My love runs deep! Yet they forsake Me still. Therefore, The Great and Dreadful Day of The Lord is declared, the days of martyrdom set, the days in which the court of God shall be cleansed!… And the hearts of many shall be remade, established anew in the blood of The Lamb, even the remnant whom The Lord shall call.

Therefore, again I say to you… Test your hearts by the line which is true, by the line which I have given you; no longer tempt The Lord your God, nor claim My ways unfair or My judgments unjust. Am I unfair? Is The Lord your God unjust? Or are your hearts so corrupt, that you can no longer discern your right hand from your left? Are your heads so covered with blackness, that your eyes can no longer penetrate this darkness which surrounds you? For I tell you the truth, you have blocked My way before Me by your traditions, and have covered My righteousness with a filthy rags doctrine!… Behold, I am hidden from your eyes!

Therefore give answer, O churches of men, where am I found? Do I stand upon your pulpits? Am I seen only in your images of stained glass? Am I bent down and overlain with a cloth, which you call the altar? Am I a god found only in your rituals? Am I a god of religious sacraments to you?!…

Or am I God, The God, He who defends the cause of the Fatherless and the Orphan, He who commands his people to provide shelter for the homeless and to uphold the cause of the needy, the aged, and the widow?! Do I not uphold the scales of truth, weighing all in the balances?! Am I not the discerner of the heart and of the mind, He who knows the innermost thoughts and intentions?! Says The Lord.

Thus says The Lord… Behold, the heart of this people is waxed gross! For they say, "The Lord is our God", yet they forsake My Sabbaths and take no pleasure in My Commandments, choosing rather to walk in their own way… I AM NOT THEIR GOD! For they desire a god without authority, a god who does not see, lest I look upon them and judge them too harshly! For My ways are not sufficient for them, nor will they abandon their sin; they are unwilling to leave behind all they have built up in their vanity, and return to Me!… Thus their arrogance remains uplifted, and their pride securely enthroned beneath them, says The Lord.

Therefore, it is no longer sufficient that I send only one prophet or a single witness. For the foreheads of this modern generation are as hard as adamant stones; multitudes of dead and dying people, with countenances set hard against The Lord and His anointed! Thus I shall not send just one, nor am I sending thirty or sixty, or even one hundred men to this obstinate people, but 144,000! For the sake of mercy I am sending them, and for a trumpet and alarm against the cities, the special offering who shall not suffer at the hands of men, nor be given up to the slaughter. For The Lord their God shall dwell in them and amongst them, with a portion far greater than the prophet Elijah of old!

Therefore, woe to all who refuse My messengers and shut their ears to My prophets! Woe to all the inhabitants of the earth, who walk contrary to The Way I have set before them! For who can escape the righteous anger of God?! Who can sidestep the way of The Lord?! For My fire is unquenchable, consuming wrath from The Almighty! For The God of Recompense is come down, and all shall know Me!… The Glory of The Invisible God revealed, the might of The Holy One put on open display!

Behold, the wicked and evil of heart shall perish at My own hand, the ungodly and the defiled shall be destroyed together; they shall be consumed! For all those who refuse Me shall die in their uncleanness, all those who willingly forsake Me shall be cast into eternal darkness, into the void of lifeless nothingness, forever! For these did not seek out My Salvation which came down in the flesh, they wanted no part with Him who was sent… They refused to accept Me as I truly am.

Behold, My own blood was poured out for them. Yet they continued to curse My name!… I offered them new garments, robes of white, as white as snow. Yet they pushed out the hand and stiffened their necks, and did not cease from lifting up their heel against Me!…

Therefore My sword shall be fully unsheathed, and My robe soaked with blood, when I lift up My voice against them and strike them with the sword of My mouth!…

For behold, it is written before Me… I will not be silent but will surely repay, recompense in full even into their bosom. Their iniquities and the iniquities of their forefathers, together! Says The Lord… Therefore, REPENT! For the mouth of YAHUWAH has spoken!

Lukewarm Sheep... When I look upon you I see the World & the Likeness of the Churches

October 27, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For The Lord's Little Flock, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His little flock… Beloved, what more shall I say? And what would you have Me do? For this little flock remains before My face, but has yet to truly behold Me… You have not known Me…

Letter after Letter I had spoken to you, lo, even I had given you ears to hear… Yet you refuse to listen to the sound of My voice, and from My love many of you have departed! I had given you eyes to see! Behold, many signs and wonders were set before you plainly!… Yet you do not believe.

Your eyes grow dim, My glory has faded in your eyes. And your ears, they are weary and no longer yearn for the sound of My voice. Selfishness has entered in and draws you back to your former master. Lo, even jealousy fills the hearts of some of you, as you covet the gifts of your brothers and sisters… NIGHT HAS FALLEN! SORROW GRABS HOLD! As your eyes grow heavy, as you slowly fade back into your slumber, as you fold your hands to sleep… Tears, such bitter tears.

Beloved, see My words for what they are! Look upon them all, and now see! No longer look upon them with human expectations, nor according to human understanding… Look upon their Source, and see! See the glory within, and look upon the glory without. For there is no man on this earth, nor has there ever been, nor shall there ever be another, who can speak in the manner in which I have spoken to you in all these Letters. Nor is there any other being, in all creation, who can bear fruit according to My likeness, or cause their spirit to be carried upon their speech, as I have… For I am the same yesterday, today, and forevermore!

Therefore, see with eyes wide and cast off this narrow vision, and begin to KNOW ME as I truly am!… For the blind seek Me, that I might restore their sight, for they know they are blind and can not see… Yet what of you?… What of this little flock?… What of all these churches of men? Have you never read My words, where I said… „For judgment I have come into this world, that those who do not see may see, and that those who see may be made blind?“

Thus says The Lord… I have searched, I have looked upon each one of you, and I am not at all satisfied… MY HEART IS PAINED BY WHAT I HAVE SEEN! And though you no longer wish to hear and want no more to see, I shall speak! I shall speak to My servants, and the burden of My heart over this little flock shall be revealed… My pain shall be made plain!

Little flock, in you I see the world and the likeness of the churches of men!… You were to be set apart, yet you refuse to be separate! You have become Israel, a people wandering in the desert, who cease not from their complaint! For within you I hear a controversy, therefore I shall speak, and My words shall fall heavily upon you and My correction shall enter in… Yet that which I am about to do shall speak louder still.

For I shall no more speak to you in this manner, yet My words shall continue. And they shall indeed remain upon the page for all who seek to know them, bringing peace to those who truly embrace them, and healing to all who do them.

Little flock, I am not at all satisfied with your hearts… You tread the line with one foot, and with the other you seek to run back into the world… Behold, you are about to stumble! Into darkness you are about to wander! Into the valley of the shadow of death you are about to walk.

Did I not tell you that I would treat this little flock as I treated My people, Israel, in the desert?… And is there not a prophet among you, even as Moses walked among Israel repeating My every word to the multitude? Yet do not concern yourselves with their number, nor compare, but consider the message and look upon the example. For the size of a flock matters little.

Rather it was the message and the example, which spoke throughout the generations. For the heart of every hearer is precious in My sight, and the heart of those full of complaints shall be rebuked and corrected, yet the heart of the scoffer is an abomination to The Lord… For I change not.

Yes, I have indeed looked upon the sons of men, says The Lord, and who among them remains faithful? Who hangs upon My every word, to embrace it fully? Who, among men, has devoted themselves to Me,

wholeheartedly?… Little flock, did you think I had not seen it?! Did you think I would stay silent, at a time such as this?!

Lo, even now I hear within you, complaints. And some of you say within yourselves… „Speak no more the word of The Lord, lest I feel convicted and further burdened. Cast these cords from me, for the weight of this yoke is too heavy. I no longer wish to stand and bear it, I no longer wish to embrace it… Let me go my own way."

Yet I tell you the truth, says The Lord, I have only just begun to speak. Yea, I shall increase mightily in word and in deed! For none shall escape, except through Me! And though you fall backward into doubt, and return to your selfish desires, My Word shall speak and My actions shall shout.

Yet to you, as a flock, I shall no more speak in this manner, for you are disbanded. For which one of you has shed tears coupled with true repentance, a sincere desire to change your ways, to wholeheartedly follow Me? Which one of you is undone over that which is about to die?! Why do you sit still as darkness closes in and your faith falls back into slumber?!…

Like a flower springing up in a stoney place, like the plant which has no depth of earth, so also are you, little flock… For your trust is easily toppled, and your faith withers for lack of water, for you have no root… Behold, even now many thorns have sprung up, yet you make no effort to break free.

Beloved, when will you fully open to Me? When will you come and drink from this Fountain? How long shall I wait for you to crucify yourselves for Me? When will you stand free?… When will you stand up for My name, and proclaim My glory, without reservation?! When will you come out from among them, and be free?!

The time has passed, My bride is chosen and is clothed in white, yet these fine linens remain scarce among you, little flock. For you have not loved Me more than these, more than yourselves; neither have you laid yourselves upon the altar, as a special offering before your God…

Therefore, I am undone!… My little flock has not known Me! Neither have they embraced Me or My words! They have departed in their hearts, forsaking the first works! They hear, but are unable to listen! They gather around to hear the word of The Lord, yet they gather as those who have come to hear one who plays well on an instrument… They hear My words, BUT THEY WILL NOT DO THEM!

Behold, I had commanded My servant that he show this little flock what is foremost, lo he bears a sign, he declares it to you each time you see him… Without speaking a word, it is made plain!… Little flock, your eyes are dim and you are unable to see past yourselves, even your own reflection stays silent, for you are unable to discern. Yet that which I commanded My servant is made plain, for he bears his obedience upon his face and wears his devotion atop his head.

You blind and selfish children! From the beginning Timothy was sent to you, from the beginning did he deliver My messages to YOU! Even now, he is made an example for you to look upon, delivering My messages by the page, and now in his own body. Yes he stumbles as all men, yet each time he falls down I gather him up again, and his strength is greatly increased… Lo, by his obedience he gains strength, by his devotion he continues on.

Why do you not understand My speech?! How is it you have not understood My signs?… Your love wanes, your devotion crumbles, and your obedience is displaced by your own selfishness! What more shall I say then? What more should I have done? Did I not provide a bounty, a great multitude of words to bless you?… Therefore speak your complaint, little flock! Bring it forth and declare your controversy before The Lord, if you have no fear of God in your hearts!

Therefore, I declare it this day… Many of whom I had called into service shall remain, and they shall indeed serve… They shall not escape by way of the first harvest. And many of whom I had called to be witnesses for My name shall not be sent into battle, for they are cast off… They shall no more be a witness for My name, from the number they are removed.

Thus has it come full circle… Timothy shall go for Me and another with him, and still a third shall be increased by measure, with all others declared by a sign. Behold, I shall take the lowly of this flock, those who have loved Me with their whole hearts, those who were married to Me from the beginning, for I know My own…

And behold, The Bridegroom says… „Arise now, you My bride, and ascend the hill of The Lord! For I have called to you, I have not ceased from beckoning you, that you may come close and follow Me, that we may now pass through the gate together. My beloved, I want you to be with Me where I am!… Come now, and take My hand in marriage!“

Behold, again I say to you, in this manner I shall no more speak to you as a flock. Let each, therefore, find their own way; let each choose according to their own desire; let each come to Me, one by one, in their time appointed. For I am The Lord, and I shall surely do according to My own pleasure… MY WILL shall be done.

Little flock, I have given you many days in which to repent, many days to come to full repentance, to walk uprightly in Me… To return to your First Love, revealing that I am indeed first.

Yet very few have heeded the sound of My voice, very few have come to Me in truth… There are but a few, who truly love Me with their whole hearts.

Therefore, you have made your decisions and the line has been drawn… The first harvest is set, says The Lord. For many are called, yet few are chosen… Even so, amen.

Blessed Hope… My Doves shall ascend high above the Heads of Those who sneer at them

November 19, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy and Jayse, during an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord, by His servant Timothy… There are many gathered together, of one heart and one mind; there are many scattered abroad, with faces turned by the wind, with chapped cheeks and red faces… There are many who have embraced him, whose heel is lifted up against Me, says The Lord…

What are all these tears?… Flowing streams without hope, torrents with no outlet, flooding sorrows drowning every hope and killing every good intention. What is this leaning upon God's people, oppressing them, crushing them? Who are all these, who spit in My eyes and lay stripes upon My back? Are not My people delivered?… And still the voice of the multitude says, "There is no hope in God".

Dark counsel is increased; concealed truth devastates the ignorant, while men in authority step upon the fingers of the innocent… How long shall dark counsel prevail? Shall veiled intentions come upon the multitude, to do great harm in an instant? Shall the multitudes lie down in death, for lack of remorse? For I see no sincere repentance, nor has one truly turned about.

How long shall the multitudes swear by things made, and place their trust in the works of man? For the desolate know not the things of God, nor is darkness able to understand. Yea, the wicked gnash upon their

teeth, the whole body convulses in the wake of mourning; for there is no rest… Yet My hand caresses the cheeks of the hopeless, as we watch the dawning of the day, together.

For the strength of My arm uplifts the downtrodden, My strong embrace heals the sorrowful, every beat of My heart revives the dead, and the sound of My voice frees every captive… BEHOLD! The power of My love hides them away!

Thus says The Lord, by His servant Jayse… My people are oppressed! For lack of knowledge, they remain within these detestable gates, of which the world has securely fastened to entrap them, though I Myself have freed them…

Yet the gates shall be opened! My sparrows shall be released and My doves shall surely fly! They shall ascend high above the heads of all who sneer at them, high above every snare! For there IS hope in God! And absolute freedom is found in His Holy One!… Behold, all those who trust in Him shall surely be gone from this place! High and lifted up!

The Gift shall be fully embraced in that day!… No wall shall be left standing, no division shall remain, all separation shall pass away, says The Lord.

Grace and peace shall flow as a healing river, from which all My broken and bruised sheep shall drink… Behold! It shall overflow! That all may freely partake of all that I am!… Says The Lord, your Redeemer.

Testimony… The Lord's Call & Timothy's Answer… Take my Life, Jesus

December 5, 2011 – From Timothy, inspired in The Spirit – To all Brothers in Christ, and for all Those Who have Ears to Hear

There is no one like Him!… NO ONE! The Lord is holy!… SET APART AND HOLY!

I raised My head, and there before Me was the face of The Holy One. I bowed down with tears, clasping my eyes shut, and there before me was the face of The Holy One. I have run far and wasted many years in sin, yet there before me was the face of The Holy One. Yes, I have run far, yet nothing was able to separate me from His love, nothing could hide His glory, nothing could prevent Him from revealing Himself to His chosen. For His beloved are elect and precious, treasured beyond the stars of heaven.

Thus, at the time of His choosing The Holy One spoke. And His voice entered into My ears, piercing my heart and shaking my soul from within, as I heard Him say, "Timothy, read My Word". Tears began to flow as I read, His every word lifting from the page, shining before my eyes though my understanding was dim. And though my ears were dull in hearing, His Word shouted… „TRUTH! TRUTH!"

Therefore I bowed down and sought His way, that I might know it, and the voice returned and said… „I AM HE… Your sins are forgiven you." My every sin passed before my eyes, every wrong, which I had committed against another, thudded within my chest and filled my mind. And still the voice said, in a most loving tone… „Your sins are forgiven you."

My heart burst inside me, a flood of tears flowing as I never thought possible, soaking the floor as the minutes passed like hours. Yet stronger and stronger did His love encompass me, filling me, cleansing me, breaking me… Such power, such beauty and grace, love's true embrace. I could not get low enough, I wanted to pass into the floor. Then I began to shout within myself, louder and louder, over and over… ‚I love You! I love You! I LOVE YOU! You are holy! Thank You! Thank You! Thank You!'

Finally I said… ‚Take My life, Jesus! Take it! I give it to You!'… And He did.

Therefore, beloved brothers in Christ, I call you to consecrate yourselves to The Lord also, as though you were first-born sons… That you may indeed be the first-born from among many brethren… That you may be as one born out of due time, being set apart, separate from this generation of evil men… That you may be called sons of The Living God, vessels meet for The Master's use… Intended.

Offer yourselves upon His altar therefore, that He may offer you in due season. Do not hesitate, nor look back; go straight forward. Do not look to the right hand, nor to the left, but go straight forward. Do not turn your heads, for many behind you shall be consumed, whether by sorrow or troubles or calamity or in judgment. Dare not to look back, for God is just and holy and righteous!… There is no one like Him, our great God and Savior!

For His hand shall be hard upon the multitudes, and very terrible… Awesome and mighty and very terrible! Yet His bride shall escape, and as it is written… ‚Those who wait upon The Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings like eagles, they shall run and not be weary, they shall walk and not faint.'

And The Lord shall tread upon many nations and humble many peoples, through His witnesses. For they shall bring down high mountains and level every hill and set every path straight, preparing His way before Him. And when an enemy bars their way, behold, fire shall fall from heaven and consume them! Yea, the voice of The Almighty shall devour those who come up from beneath and break those who attack from behind!… They shall be broken in pieces!

For strong is The Lord! Holy is our God! And He has a Holy One whose name is one with Him. For as The Father dwells in The Son, so also does The Son dwell in The Father… They are One. Thus those who are established in YahuShua shall come to no harm. For as our Lord had placed cherubim at the east of Eden, and a flaming sword which turned in every direction to guard the way to the Tree of Life, so also shall those in whom He dwells fully be protected. For He is Lord and God.

Jesus is The Lord! YahuShua is YaHuWaH! Maranatha, our Lord has come!… He calls to His bride and gathers His elect, and soon they shall be gone from this place!… Behold! He is also coming quickly, in great power and glory, and it shall be finished!… HalleluYah! The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory has come!

I am doing a new & terrible Thing... The Wrath of the Lamb is here

December 5, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, I have come down! Yes, I AM HERE! I have come down to dwell in My chosen and to deliver My elect, even every lamb! For I am The Lord! And My jealousy has come to the full!…

I shall no more tolerate all this injustice and murder! All these abominations! All this wickedness! I shall no more endure all this persecution!… Even by My own people, who pollute My name day and night, without ceasing! For I shall stand upon the earth in My fierce anger, and REPAY! And I shall defend My elect and protect the weak and the needy! And the cause of the widow shall be fulfilled in her deliverance! For I am Lord and God! THE DELIVERER!… Yes, I AM HE!

Behold! LOOK! For The Lord your God shall do a new thing!… A new and terrible thing! An astonishment! A great wonder!… The likes of which this world has never seen!

The faces of the multitudes shall pale! The hearts of many shall fail them for fear! Many shall collapse, gathering blackness, on account of that which is coming to pass before their eyes!… The mighty and awesome power of The Lord your God put on open display! For who can stand against His coming?! Who will not fall down at the sound of His voice?!

Thus says The Lord… It is time!… My hand shall reach down, lo it shall plunge into the earth! It shall pass through every tomb and every mausoleum, through every grave! Behold, My hand shall pass through the dust and sift the sands of the desert! Even unto the depths of the sea My hand shall grab hold, and the whole earth shall give up its dead!… Every child of God, every servant of The Most High, every sheep beloved of The Shepherd.

Then shall I turn to the multitudes and pass through! Behold, I shall pass through and steal them away!… Babes from every womb, children from every corner, and My elect from every nation!

The world shall be left utterly desolate and in tears! Heavy sorrows shall overtake every land! Behold, an outcry shall rise up, such as has never been heard!… Much weeping and lamentation, anger and many raised fists, a great gnashing of teeth! Yes, among every tribe, people and nation, a great noise shall be heard! For three full days it shall not subside, and for three full nights it shall not lessen.

Thus shall their first reward be given, for they have shown themselves fully worthy… Then shall they know, I AM THE LORD! And thus shall the great and terrible day of The Lord begin!… Behold! The wrath of The Lamb!

They shall die by the Sword, by Pestilence, by Plague & Famine

December 26, 2011 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to Hear

Sons of Jacob! Grafted branches of Israel! Disciples and servants of Mashiach! Hear the Word of The Lord!…

Thus says The Lord… Have My sons begun to wane? Have My servants' eyelids grown heavy as they wait, while watching their every expectation pass by? Has My little flock broken faith with their Lord, while they sit upon their thrones of selfishness, holding fast to their own arrogant expectations? Have they given up, because they are disbanded?…

Behold, I walk in the midst of My every flock. I am passing through the multitudes, even now… At this very moment, I am peering into the souls of every man, woman and child.

And what is this I see among My beloved?… Doubt? Fear? Feelings of loss? A return to selfish and perverse desires?… THIS SHOULD NOT BE! Behold, it shall not stand! For I am come down and with Me shall the faithful depart, and every innocent child! They shall all pass through the gate, when I sound the trumpet and give the shout!

Yet My people wane and My servants break faith, though the clock is near to midnight… Return to My love, abide in My mercy, receive of My glory! For this is but the beginning!… The beginning of the end, which shall bring forth the new beginning without end.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… SERVANTS, STAND UP! BLOW THE TRUMPET OF ALARM AND WAR!… The trumpet of My fierce rebuke! Do not cease, but increase by measure and blow hard upon this trumpet! And do not cease! For that which has passed before your eyes shall also increase by measure, and the nations shall falter and they shall break!… Behold, all people shall surely stumble!

For those things, which have come upon the earth already, were but the beginning… A small shaking, to move the people; a light breeze, to bend the branches; a small stream overflowing its banks, to arouse all these sleeping children. And though many more will now turn against Me and blaspheme My words, I shall rise up and pour upon this multitude double!… And double again upon every scoffer, according to that which they have spoken against Me and My servants! For I AM THE LORD, and My anger can not be turned back!… It is set and must be poured out!

For I have looked upon the hearts of this multitude, and upon the heart of every scoffer… They will not turn… They refuse to depart from their wicked speeches. They will not turn back from their plans, which they have plotted against My messengers… Therefore, I SHALL SLAY THEM!

They shall die by the sword, by pestilence and by plague; even famine shall overtake them, as their riches pass from them in one day… And those, who escape the sword, shall be given to the beasts of the field; and those, who hide from the pestilence, shall be given to disaster; and those, who run from the plague, shall be caught by calamity, leaving them broken beyond recognition; and those who survive the famine, holding fast to their rebellion, shall not survive the consuming flame. I AM THE LORD.

And those who escape all these things shall be delivered, yet so as through fire or by the blade. I AM THE LORD. Yet I have indeed reserved to Myself a remnant, and these shall be spared and hidden, even in the midst of unparalleled troubles. For they have been chosen to be taken through.

Thus, as it is written in Jeremiah 15:2 so shall it be… ,Those for death, to death. And those for the sword, to the sword, and those for the famine, to the famine, and those for the captivity, into captivity'… It is time.

I love you & This is enough... I am your Freedom

December 29, 2011 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For His Son, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Many things weigh heavily upon the heart of a child, who is coming of age. Yet one's capacity for love outweighs every trial and overcomes every obstacle. Thus those, who love, know and understand that I am that love which resides in them…

I am The One who gives them the strength to endure, The Love who overcame every obstacle from the beginning, He who died and lives, that all who trust and believe in Me may also live because of Me… All burdens taken from those who repent, all guilt departing from those who accept My forgiveness, peace restored to those who give thanks without ceasing, on account of My sacrifice.

Therefore, My son, hear the voice of your Redeemer, listen to the speech of The One who created you and loves you… Yes, The One who died for you, who even now knows you and looks upon you, with joy unspeakable… My son, as Timothy is your father and loves you, so also am I your Father. I have always loved you; at no time has My gaze ever departed from you… My heart beats inside you, My breath has given you life, even as My love sustains you forever.

And so the time has come… For all those, who abide in this world, to leave it… For all those burdened by their flesh, and the sin of this world, to be fully restored… For those, who give heed to My spirit, to truly know Me and listen for My voice.

Yet understand this, My son… I know you, I Myself created you… I understand the desires of the male heart, and that in you which seeks to please Me, and that you long for your parents to be proud of you. Therefore you

need not hide your face, nor be heavily weighted. Timothy understands also, and looks upon you no differently. Lo, his love for you only increases, as I also increase in him. And that, over which your heart sorrows, is forgiven you… Behold, it is cast away and remembered no more.

Lift up your head, young one, and look to that which is coming; focus upon that which brings you joy, and fills your heart with wonder and joyful expectation. For I am indeed here, and I shall surely take My own, that they may be with Me where I am… Every tear wiped away, every hurt healed, every weight removed; only joy and deep peace remain. For My Kingdom is rest, even as those who truly know Me rest in Me already.

Therefore rest in Me, My son, for I am with you… And KNOW, I am The Lord… He who is The Beginning and The Ending, The Author and The Finisher, even of all things.

Nothing is outside My will, neither is anything impossible for Me; for in Me all things consist. And if I am greater than everything, then those who trust in Me are free indeed.

My son, everything is Mine… From that which you see in front of you, to the farthest reaches of the universe, even as you are Mine and I am yours. And if you are Mine, then nothing in all creation can separate you from Me or My love… And those, who abide in My love, have Me, and shall share in all that is Mine.

Therefore, focus on Me… And let all these things, which weigh you down, fall to the side… For I love you, and this is enough… I am your freedom.

Come to Me, all you who labor and are heavy-laden, and I will give you rest. Take My yoke upon you and learn from Me, for I am gentle and lowly in heart, and you will find rest for your souls. For My yoke is easy and My burden is light, says The Lord YahuShua.

This Generation is dead in My Eyes! Depart from Me, you Workers of Lawlessness

February 15, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord, to all those who dwell within these detestable walls… To all these who stand inside these undesirable gates, hear The Word of The Lord… Shall you trust in the works of your own hands, O sons of men? How long shall you be wise in your own eyes? For that which you have erected shall be your undoing, and that which you uphold shall surely collapse upon your own heads! For I have seen it! Says The Lord.

Yes, I have looked upon you, O perverse and most deceitful generation! I have seen the rebellion within your hearts and how your minds betray you, even each one his neighbor and every one his own close friend! Behold, I have peered deep into each temple, and upon every place of worship have My eyes been set! Thus I open My mouth to speak, and with a loud voice I declare your transgressions before the people!

Lo, I detest the sight of you, O churches of men, and in bitterness I have spit you from My mouth!… Behold, blasphemy is heard from every pulpit, and perversion is laid upon every altar!…

CHURCHES OF MEN, YOUR HOUSES ARE COVERED WITH THE FILTH OF THE PAGAN AND DRIP WITH THE POLLUTED BLOOD OF THE HEATHEN!

For by your harlotries have you set the stage for the deceiver, while each one of you claps the hands and offers up praises to your soothsayers!… False prophets and teachers whose words seem oh so wise in your eyes, whose voices are smooth, soothing your itching ears…

Prepared speeches, soft songs, lulling you to sleep as you rest comfortably in your padded chairs, slowly fading into all this darkness in which you are so easily ensnared… Thick darkness, from which you will not escape, says The Lord.

For you have surely polluted My name and desecrated My Commandments, putting The Holy One to an open shame, crucifying Him again and again in your hearts! Behold, He has altogether become as one dead in your eyes!… Yet I tell you the truth, I AM COME!

Behold, I am risen up out of My place, and I have come forth to punish the inhabitants of the earth, to pour out judgment upon all those who cease not from doing evil in My sight!

I HAVE COME FORTH TO DELIVER JUSTICE IN ALL THE EARTH! RECOMPENSE FOR ALL NATIONS! Says The Lord God of Hosts… Behold, this generation is dead in My eyes! I see no life in them! For from this people I am far removed!

Thus says The Lord, to the churches of men… Your cups are full of spoiled wine, yet oh how you love to sip from them. I hear you say… ‚The body of Christ' as you take and eat, yet not one of you truly receives of Him. Indeed, you stand in the midst of pools of water, immersing yourselves, yet you remain unclean. For I do not know you, says The Lord…

Therefore, depart from Me, all you workers of lawlessness, all you hard-hearted people who reject Me and My words and push out the hand against My rebuke! Depart from Me, all you blind guides who have failed to recognize Me! DEPART! For with you I am sorely displeased! Says The Lord God.

For you have allowed the pagan to enter in and take his throne upon the altar, as the congregation gives ear to the deceiver, welcoming his every word… Behold, the churches of men have fallen! They are fallen! Even every one of them has forsaken Me!

All have went backward and not forward! Each one refuses to obey, nor will they incline the ear, but follow the counsels and dictates of their own evil hearts! Lo, with open palms they greedily receive false testimonies, as they give ear to every false prophet and teacher who comes to them speaking lies and pleasant things, saying… ‚Peace, peace', yet there is no peace!

Therefore, thus says The Lord to this insolent people, who dwell amongst the churches of men… You are dead, though you yet live. How long shall you commit adultery against your God? How long shall you break My Commandments and ignore My every decree, one after another, then come and stand before Me, saying… ‚We are delivered to do all these things?' You are not delivered!

Indeed, there is nothing new under the sun, for to this day My people say… ‚This is the temple of The Lord, the temple of The Lord, the temple of The Lord. Our God dwells here, and His spirit has come to rest upon us. Therefore, we will honor Him with our rituals, and open our mouths in praise. For we are the true bride, yes, we are His chosen people.'

Woe, I say to you, for you are all rebellious houses, a most prideful and wayward generation, a multitude of deceived peoples!… Your worship is in vain, it is not accepted! I take no pleasure at all in your offerings! For that which you offer up, in My name, is unclean!…

Behold, all your rituals are like polluted fountains, yet you love to drink from them!… Yea, your every tradition is like refuse spread out before My face, yet you revel in it!

For you have not known Me, nor do you recognize My voice. Thus you did not come out at My calling, nor are you able to pass through the gate. For one who truly desires Me seeks Me out; and one who is in love with Me

obeys My commands, and gives heed to My every decree. Yet you prefer the voice of a hired man, having altogether forgotten the voice of your Shepherd.

Therefore, thus says The Lord… Again I tell you, I HAVE SEEN IT! And as I live, says The Lord, so also do I declare it through the pen of My prophets; lo, I have sworn it in the heat of My wrath, and will also do it… Behold! I have purposed destruction upon all your abominable temples! I have declared calamity for all your grand houses, until all these riches are consumed! Every building which stands so high and lofty, every whitewashed wall which conceals abomination, every upright pillar, every established column, all must come down! All must be broken in pieces!…

Until only dust and ashes remain, until the foot of the high man can find no level ground upon which to stand and rest, until the hand of the proud finds no place to lean upon in his weariness. For only then will they be separate, only then will they come out from among them, says The Lord. For I alone am The Kingdom, The Power and The Glory, forever and ever… Amen.

Therefore, let My name resound!… Let it go forth to break off the branches and level the forests! Let My name stir up the hurricane and devastate the coastlands! Let it bring forth the whirlwind against those far inland! Let the lightning strike down every wall and set every city on fire, in the name of The Lord! Behold, the ground beneath your feet is unsteady, O mighty nations! Feel it tremble at the presence of The Lord, and watch in astonishment how it shrinks back at the Lord's rebuke! For I shall thrust the rocks upward and pull apart the mountains!… Blood and fire and pillars of smoke!

Therefore see The Word of The Lord, O peoples of the earth! Listen to the sound of My voice, and repent! Give Me glory! For there is a worship in which I am well pleased, yet you have not known it. Indeed, there is a praise in which I delight, yet from you I have not heard it. For you honor Me with your lips, yet your hearts remain far from Me.

Therefore, I have spit you from My mouth, O churches of men! I have vomited you out, O peoples of the earth!… Until I have pursued My enemies and wounded them, until I have destroyed them, that they should no more stand… Until truth brings forth conviction, and humility is born of sincere repentance…

Until My people are broken without hand, until the whole world has fallen under My feet… Until the hearts of My beloved cry out My name in truth, and no more pollute My name with their unjust cause… Until My people are, once again, made whole, says The Lord.

Behold… My special Offering! 144,000 Mouthpieces for My Name

February 19, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For Timothy and Jayse, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord to His servants… To every prophet who has gone before you has there been a time of service, a time of great works done in The Spirit, according to My will. And thus shall it be likewise for you, and for all those chosen and established, even all those called and sent. For I have prepared a number, men of My choosing, the special offering.

My sons, have you not known these things your whole life? Were you not aware of your burden? For I tell you the truth, you have indeed known. Even from the beginning were you made aware, for I had placed it within your heart while you were still in your mother's womb.

And thus you have returned to Me and I have drawn you out, separating you from among those who remain married to this world, even as I have done with every prophet and man of God who went before you… Each in their time appointed, set apart for My glory.

Therefore, let all the sons of promise arise and take their stand, for the time has come! The number is set, and My soldiers shall soon begin their march and be sent into battle. For I shall come upon you in power, in the midst of many signs, and in My strength I shall speak through all those I have given ears to hear My voice…

Behold, My words shall increase by measure and pass through the multitude like a fire, each word a flame which can not be quenched, a relentless fire breaking through the lines, surmounting every obstacle. And as a fire driven by a fierce wind shall it spread across every border and inundate every land. And you, My sons, shall serve… And that which I have purposed concerning you shall be fulfilled.

Behold, you will shine like the sun at noonday and bring glory to My name!… And as My love fills you, even to the depths of your soul, so shall the breath of The Almighty come to dwell in your nostrils…

And you shall speak!… You shall shout The Lord's proclamation, and impart My judgments, in a very loud voice! Therefore gain strength in The Beloved, and begin your walk anew… For I am come down to fulfill, says The Lord of Hosts.

Note from Jayse… Also I had a vision… I looked and saw a bright light descending from Heaven, a glorious light. It descended and came to rest within the heart of a man. And from within him did He shine brightly.

What Madness is this?! Answer, if you know…

March 25, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… Behold, My people believe I have gone silent, that I have altogether shut My mouth from speaking through My prophets.

For the lies of the people escalate beyond reason, and the false prophets and teachers only increase in their numbers. Yet I remain unmoved… And behold, My prophets remain still and are at peace, awaiting My command.

Look how all these leaders in the churches of men, who yet remain void of The Spirit, assert their false authority; look how they proclaim My name, yet fail to recognize Me. And look how all these unbelieving Jews and all these orthodox rabbis do the very same.

Look how My words pass before the eyes of the ignorant Christian, and enter into the ears of the arrogant, self-proclaimed believer, who then turn and fight against Me; look how they persecute those I have sent to them, and all this in the name of doing God a service…

And look, how in one breath and in one moment, they recognize The Author of these Letters, and then turn and strike Me upon the mouth, blaspheming My words and desecrating My gifts…

What madness is this?!… What is this which fills My people?!… Answer, if you know.

The Penalty... A Life for a Life

April 21, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, during an Online Conversation, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

Thus says The Lord… My sons, I speak now in your hearing, for in you I am well pleased. For you have sought to understand My judgments and seek to accept My punishments, though you are in no way able to touch the heart of The Lord, in that you could endure My sorrow; nor are you yet able to accept the full degree of My punishment.

For My anger is kindled and has become a raging fire!… All-consuming!… An all-encompassing, purging fire, wiping away all evil and sin from off the land!

You have sought to understand ‚a life for a life', and behold you do indeed see dimly, even with frustrated eyes. Thus I shall tell you plainly… From the beginning the decree went forth and was upheld, that a life which is taken shall be repaid by the death of the guilty, and it was so. Yet in the days of Moses this was not done by the judgment of man, but according to the judgment of God, for in those days My voice yet remained with My people.

Behold, all who have sinned since that time have taken their own lives, and thus a life must be given. For the penalty of sin is death, and without the shedding of blood there can be no remission. Thus I came down in the flesh, and offered up My life in place of the guilty, bearing the full weight of their transgression in My own body… A Life for a life. Yet understand this also… To receive of My life, one must also accept My life through sincere repentance; and if one refuses The Gift, then the same remains under My punishment, which is death.

Thus I tell you plainly, and though your hearts shall sink within your chests and tears shall come, it must be, for the sin of abortion is very grievous… For every fifty million babies slain at the hands of men, I shall take the life of one billion of those who dwell upon the earth, who were in agreement! For they will not repent! Behold, even I shall bring calamity upon the millions who stood idly by! I AM THE LORD.

In this one thing is the justice of God revealed… Vengeance is Mine, I shall repay… For the punishment of the wicked rests solely upon My shoulders, in which I take no pleasure at all… Even as salvation rested solely upon The Son of Man, in which I was well pleased… Therefore, He shall be your judge, even as He is also your Savior, says The Lord.

Therefore My sons, stumble not over the letter of My words, nor seek to understand by calculation, but see with greater eyes, see with your heart; understand the magnitude, stare not at the letter… Look upon My speech through tears, grasp the power of My words in sorrow, look upon My face as I stretch out My hand in My strength; taste My tears as I bring death upon them, look into My eyes as I destroy the cities of men… My sons, are you able to drink from this cup? Can you endure My pain? Will your life not pass from you, under the full weight of this revelation?

Behold, man is but stubble before the blade, Grass under the shadow of burning trees in a deep forest of sin, Sand at the bottom of a dark ocean of transgression… Yet I am mindful of him… My heart knows each one.

Thus those whom I send must be remade, they must be transformed, they must eat from The Tree of Life, partaking also from the tree of knowledge. They must become as adamant stones, with their hearts refashioned, new hearts which beat in sync with Mine… Or how shall I send them? Says The Lord.

I come like a Thief to take away their prized Possessions

May 1, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, for all Those who have Ears to hear

I am The Lord, and I have seen that which plagues the minds of men, and how each one has turned against his own brother, how each one quarrels with his neighbor.

For the heart of man has become as that of a brute beast, who roams the waste places, searching in vain for what he knows not… Lost in the vastness of these desolate fields.

He gives heed to every corrupt thought and evil intention, entertaining many wicked spirits, as he follows after every perverse desire, embracing every strange lust.

For I have indeed withdrawn My Spirit; My hand is drawn back from this wicked people, for they are most rebellious. Behold, I have turned to this world My back, that it may be left to its own devices, that it may follow the course it has chosen, to its own hurt…

Therefore I must remove what little light remains, for the fullness of this time is about to come in, says The Lord. For by the word of My mouth and by the pen of My prophets, I have declared My coming, revealing the season, even all signs which shall proceed it.

And according to My will are all things coming to pass; daily are they fulfilled and made plain before the eyes of this generation.

Yet My words fall on deaf ears, and the signs of My coming go unheeded by the multitudes. For they do have eyes, but refuse to see; and ears, but refuse to hear.

Therefore, it shall indeed catch them unawares. For as a thief in the night enters a house unseen, for no one keeps watch, so also will I come upon this generation… Behold I shall come in unseen, taking from them their most prized possessions, stealing away all My treasured ones. For I shall plunder and pillage the earth and I shall surely take My spoil, and leave them desolate, says The Lord.

For the word of My mouth has gone forth… Producing a bounty in all those who truly love Me, freeing all those who embrace Me and also obey My words… Calling them out…

That they might go out from among them and meet Me… That we may ascend together, says The Lord.

Is the USA still a God-fearing Nation?

July 4, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy during an Online Conversation, for all Those who have Ears to hear

This question was being discussed… Is the USA still a God-fearing nation?

[The Lord answered] Many yet fear Me, even the wicked deep within, yet just a very few have any love for God in their hearts, says The Lord. For this nation is most perverse; even in their fear of The Lord is their perversion of My image clearly seen.

Thus I tell you, I have spit them out already. Behold, even the earth shall vomit them out, for they have greatly defiled the land… A multitude of dry branches broken off, which shall by no means be grafted in again, until they fall hard upon their faces, crying out… ‚Blessed is He who comes in the name of The Lord!'

Behold, this nation plants seeds of perversion, without ceasing! They cultivate abominations and reap sin all day long, and into the night they revel in all their uncleanness! And when I look down upon this nation, I see Sodom bursting forth and Gomorrah overtaking the land!

And when I peer deeper still, I see one nation in agreement, a people in love with themselves, a nation which loves its harlotries more than God!… A very adulterous people! A most wicked generation!…

BEHOLD! EVEN A WHOLE NATION OF MURDERERS IS BEFORE MY EYES!

Therefore I am come down to tread, until every wicked person is crushed beneath My feet and every evil man in authority dies a grievous death in this land! For I must make room.

Behold, I shall purge this great and awful vineyard… I shall uproot and destroy, until that which was lost is found, and that which was hidden is brought out into the open…

Until that which I have searched for is seen, once again, and it too is removed and taken… I AM THE LORD.

Parable of the aged Shepherd

July 14, 2012 – From Timothy, inspired in The Spirit – For The Lord's Little Flock and for all Those who have Ears to hear

There was a man, an old man full of years, who grew up tending sheep. And to this day he tends them still, arising early and tending to them each day, even going out in the middle of the night when required, whether due to wolves or on account of approaching bad weather. He tends his sheep, for he knows no other trade, and enjoys doing so. The shepherd has no family, nor children of his own… The sheep are his family, and he cares for them as such.

One day a man came to him while he was out in the field, and offered to buy all the sheep for a good price, and said… ‚You are old and look very tired; let me take this flock off your hands. Then you can take the money and retire, and relax and enjoy life.'

The aged shepherd paused and considered for a moment, and looked up at the man with a smile, and said with conviction… ‚I am retired; I haven't had to work a day my whole life.' The man was puzzled by this, and did not understand what the old shepherd was talking about, and said… ‚But you have been tending sheep your whole life, and caring for their lambs since you were a boy!'

As the aged shepherd's mind drifted back across the years, he sighed contentedly, and answered… ‚Right. I have indeed been very blessed in my life.'

The Pomp of the Nations shall cease…

And the Achievements of the People shall collapse upon them, in the Day I Open the Mouth of Sheol to Receive Them

July 27, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Lord's Words Spoken to Timothy During an Online Fellowship, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

This question was asked… What does The Lord think about the Olympics, and professional sports in general?

[The Lord answered] It is an abhorrence to Me! Says The Lord. For the athletes who proclaim My name, and give Me thanks, do always offend; for they have surely taken the name of The Lord in vain. For what part do I have in their achievements? What part do I have in their vanity? In their sin?

And look upon these monstrosities, which man has built! Look at all these foundations they lay down, while forsaking the poor! Look upon the vanity and pomp of all these deceitful nations, and tell Me, what do you see?!…

They enlarge themselves while the needy are made to live in obscurity! They mask themselves to hide their vulgarity! Behold they flaunt freedom, yet oppress their own people from birth to the grave! Not one of them does good! NOT ONE! All have gone the way of Sodom, every one of them has followed in the way of Cain! And all, from the least to the greatest, have polluted My name!

Thus My hand is removed from ALL nations! And when they gather themselves together, and great calamity befalls them, I will not listen to their pleas! Says The Lord.

JERUSALEM… You have become a heavy Stone for all Nations

October 16, 2012 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, for all Those who have Ears to hear

Thus says The Lord… The walls of Jerusalem are fallen! The high walls crumble and are broken down! The people are given into the hands of their enemies, those who murder without cause! Blood fills the streets as the women wail over the dead, pouring out drink offerings upon the ground!

My people are taken captive, and those who walk free are surrounded on every side, with no place to flee! By two and by three, the enemies enter in through the cracks! In droves they gather outside the city, that they might break down the gates!… Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, why have you forsaken Me?!

Even to this day, O Israel, you have not ceased from walking in the ways of your forefathers, stoning My prophets in word and by deed, seeking always to kill or imprison those sent to you. Have I not gathered you with a mighty hand from among the nations, restoring you to your own land, even granting you great increase?

Yet you do not embrace Me, for you yet push out the hand against My Holy One, you refuse to drink from His cup… How long shall you seek to murder your King?! How long will you deny The Way, I have set before you?! How long shall you blaspheme The Truth, which I sent into the world to testify?!… You have forsaken Life! You refuse the blood I poured out for you!

O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, how long will you let His blood drip from your fingers?!… WASH YOURSELVES! MAKE YOURSELVES CLEAN!… For I tell you the truth, the stain of your guilt remains, as you pass it from one generation to the next. Thus YOU fulfill the curse by which your forefathers had cursed themselves… YOU freed the murderer and condemned The Innocent!… YOU murdered The Author of Life and hung your Salvation upon a tree, piercing His hands and His feet!

Behold, even those who dwell among you, who are called Christian, do pollute My name and crucify Me again and again in their hearts, by all they say and do; a very perverse people, a corrupt religion which looks nothing

like Me; churches of men who worship themselves and their own ideals, as they proclaim a christ, an idol, which they have formed in their own image, continually reshaping it to meet their own expectations, that they might uphold their own traditions, which I hate!… Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, why have you forsaken Me?!

Your enemies dwell at the gates and have entered the city. Behold, they dwell upon the mount desecrating the land, bowing down five times per day to their god, a false image, a very grave error for he is no god; a religion built upon the works of the evil one, acolytes who walk in his footsteps, bearing fruit according to his likeness; multitudes of deceived peoples, a whole nation of evil workers practicing that which satan delights in…

O sons of perdition, you have no place in My Holy Mountain, for you shall be utterly destroyed when it falls hard upon you! You shall be wiped from off the land, your every temple torn down and burned with fire! I shall bring upon you a great slaughter! From city to city death shall pursue you, and fire shall lick at your heels as you attempt to flee! Says The Lord God of Israel.

And when the day comes, yea it has come and is here O house of Israel, when your enemies band together and come out to fight against you with numbers beyond compare, a great multitude; every man fitted with weapons of death and slaughter, an astounding company with many machines of war, a terrible army the likes of which has never been seen…

Jerusalem, O Jerusalem, shall I also forsake YOU, and leave YOU to the slaughter?!… Shall I now turn My back on YOU, and leave YOU to annihilation?… O Israel, shall I let you burn in the fire?!

Shall I leave Jacob to be plowed like a field? Have I gathered you together in one place, only to let you be overcome by your enemies roundabout? For you have indeed sinned against Me and you forsake Me still, thus I tell you plainly, behold I speak it to you once again, though you have no ears to hear: I AM THE LORD. And I have dealt with you for My own name's sake, and not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O house of Israel!

Therefore, with the backward swipe of My hand shall I scatter those who have drawn near to destroy you, and with the blast of My nostrils shall all their wings be broken off! My footsteps shall shake the earth and bring destruction upon all their devices! The heat of My anger shall come up into My face, causing a terrible fire to consume them! My voice shall speak into the air, and many shall be driven mad!…

Behold, in My jealousy and in the fire of My wrath I shall speak, and brother shall turn against brother, and nature shall rise up and fight against them! For is this not the day spoken of by My prophets of old?! Is this not the day I declared from the beginning, that it would come?! Is this not the day I rise up and defend My people Israel and cause My name to resound in all the earth?!

Go now and read what has been written, read what the mouth of The Living God has spoken concerning all these things; and now read also that which I have spoken through My prophet of this day… And tremble in fear.

For indeed, Jerusalem has become a heavy stone upon the necks of all nations, even as it weighs heavily upon Mine also. Thus as I have spoken it, so shall it be… ,All, who seek to cast off this stone, shall surely be cut in pieces'… Says The Lord God of Hosts.

Which of these 3 Servants is truly devoted to Me & loves Me unconditionally?

November 27, 2012 – From YahuShua HaMashiach, He Who Is Called Jesus The Christ, Our Lord and Savior – The Word of The Lord Spoken to Timothy, For Those in Men's Fellowship, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear

My sons, I have something to say to you, says The Lord; now listen closely as I speak to you this parable.

There were three men who devoted their lives to God, three men who sought to serve The Lord their God in righteousness. The first went out feeding the poor and the hungry, doing all he could for the needy as he was able. The second gave everything he had to those who asked, with no thought to himself, until the day came when he had nothing more to give and he too had to ask.

Yet the third did not go out, nor did he give to all who asked, but bowed down each day seeking the will of The Lord, wanting always to walk in the ways of his God. And though he stumbled often, and remained comfortable and wanted for nothing, the voice of The Lord spoke to him. And he did his best to obey the voice of The Lord each day, and remained faithful, in spite of his stumblings, fears and doubts.

Years passed by, and the three men continued in their walks, serving The Lord, each as they were able. Then the day came when each was presented with a new choice, one which they had not faced before…

To the first, The Lord sent a prophet, saying… „Thus says The Lord… Draw back now your hand from the needy, and no more go out to feed the poor and the hungry roundabout, but obey the word of My mouth and sound the trumpet." But he refused, and went away in unbelief, appalled by the Word he had heard by the mouth of the prophet.

The second man was faced with a similar choice; to him God sent the Word of The Lord in a book. Yet because it was not found in his Bible, the man immediately rejected it and went his way in unbelief, appalled by the Word which had been given him in the name of The Lord.

And to the third, The Lord Himself said… „My son, the time has come for you to give up all you hold most dear, to let go of everything you own, to give up your very life for My purpose, to serve without constraint… To be greatly hated and persecuted for My name's sake." And with tears streaming down his cheeks, the servant said… ‚Yes, Lord.'

Therefore My sons, I ask you, of these three men which one was truly devoted to Me, though all did good and fruitful works in My sight? For indeed many are called, yet few are chosen; lo, few recognize Me when I draw near.

Thus learning the lesson of obedience is far greater than witnessing a prophecy come to pass, and much greater than receiving healing by a miracle, for obedience is born of love. For those who have no trust seek after signs, and those who remain in unbelief wait for miracles… And those whose requests are met, while in unbelief, will soon demand them, and those who receive a sign, yet have no trust, will only expect the more…

Yet only those who love Me, without condition, will remain faithful; And only those, who truly know Me, will endure in times of trouble… Says The Lord.

The Sabbath Rest… Come to Me, for I am the living Bread

January 24, 2013 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of the Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, for a Brother in Christ, and for all Those who have Ears to Hear

On the Sabbath do those things which are pleasing in My sight, that we may be glad together. Come to Me and receive peace, for in Me shall you find rest, says The Lord YahuShua. My son, give ear to My speech, and let your heart leap for joy in My presence.

For I made the Sabbath for man, and not man for the Sabbath. Yet very few understand its true purpose, nor can any comprehend the full scope of its meaning until the day they enter in. Therefore be blessed in the Sabbath, for it is indeed a blessing.

My son, as I rested on the seventh day so shall you rest also, that I may bless you and sanctify you, even as I had blessed and sanctified the seventh day from the beginning… A day set apart and holy… Even as those in whom I dwell are set apart and holy.

Remember the Sabbath therefore, and consider with eager expectation, see with greater eyes; for a day in The Lord is as a thousand years!… My son, follow Me, walk in My footsteps, and you shall be blessed indeed! For the servant who walks in My ways shall know Me, and the disciple who rests in Me on the Sabbath Day shall have peace. For the Sabbath is more than rest, and the Commandment more than peace. Thus the faith of those who obey The Commandments is revealed, and shall soon come to completion, for union is near!

My son, rest is good for the body and for the mind, yet even more blessed are those who rest in The Lord, for theirs is rest for the soul. For peace is in the knowing, that I AM WHO I AM. And upon this foundation shall My servants find rest, even healing which flows like a river.

For the truth of who I am heals the broken-hearted and revives the soul. For those who lay their burdens at My feet shall be nourished in My love, and those who trust in Me without reservation shall be satisfied, for I am enough… Behold, I am The Living Bread which came down from Heaven, The Fountain of Living Waters!

Therefore come to Me on the Sabbath Day, and eat! Abide in My presence, and drink! Seek My face, beloved, and be set free!… Let worship fill your heart, as your lips burst forth with praise! Let thanksgiving fill your mind, as you bow down to pray! Beloved, reveal your love and withhold not!… My son, come and dwell in the joy of The Lord, for I am with you, says The Lord your Redeemer.

You are My Witness & Lampstand... In one Day I will carry away the Riches of America

January 31, 2013 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy and Jayse, For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding Jayse returning home for his grandfather's funeral

Thus says The Lord to His servant… My son, your father has greatly dishonored Me and does continually blaspheme My name! Thus My anger is kindled against him, and I shall not withhold My hand in the day I bring calamity and great distress upon him, when I strike his house in My judgment! Even upon all who stand in agreement shall I bring pestilence and plague, for they have lifted up their heel against Me, and do not cease from blaspheming My words as they seek harm against My anointed!…

Behold, the waves of the sea shall be risen up in the day of My anger, and they shall crash upon the shore and ravage the banks! The waters shall be very tumultuous, and with an awful noise shall they break down the barriers and pass through, reaching far and wide! For I shall strike the western parts of your nation, causing the hidden foundations to rise up suddenly! And with great violence shall they be thrust upward from beneath, even as I step down upon others! And the people shall be greatly oppressed on account of the waters, and due to the devastation, in the day I carry away the riches of this land in one day!

Behold, sheol shall open its mouth wide, and death shall come forth to claim those who slander, who bring forth false accusations against Me and My messengers, who make many evil assertions in MY name! For I too shall open My mouth, and at My fierce rebuke they shall all be brought down into silence!… Unless they repent and repay ten-fold, for all they have done against Me and My servants.

Behold, the day is indeed coming, and is very near, when I will utterly devastate this land! For they have not ceased from upholding all their abominations, nor have they turned back from their ever-increasing perversions, nor have they lifted a finger to stop the slaughter of the innocent! Yes they continue in their evil ways, passing laws and allowing even all things which I said they shall not do, that they might arouse Me to anger! Therefore, I shall indeed stretch out My hand against them, and bring upon them desolations of every kind! Says The Lord.

Therefore, My son, you shall not go to your father's house, nor shall you honor any of his requests, nor shall you set foot in that place until the day I send you. Rather you shall remain separate and dwell at peace in My presence, abiding within the shelter of this covenant which I have made with you; stay on the path, move forward in Me and do not look back. For though your grandfather honored Me in his life, he has fallen asleep. And though he has fallen asleep, it shall not remain so forever, for I am The Resurrection and The Life!

My son, honor Me first in all things, obey My voice always, and you will be blessed beyond measure. For I know your heart and see your desire, that you wish to honor your grandfather's memory, set apart. Yet most assuredly I say to you, there is a day coming when you shall honor him and he shall honor you, and you both shall give Me glory, together, says The Lord… Yet this day is not yet.

Therefore turn your back to the smiters, and walk apart from the double-minded and the hypocrite, as a testimony against them… For you are a chosen vessel… Even an example set in the midst of this most wicked and froward generation.

Lo, even those within your own kindred have not given heed to My warnings, nor will they listen to My servants or to My Word given them; for they do greatly dishonor Me, hating even all those I send. And thus the Scripture is fulfilled, even to this day… ‚A prophet is not without honor, except in his own country, and among his relatives and in his own house.'

Yet the day is coming when your father shall reach out to you. And in that day you shall stand up as a man of God, and you shall speak all I will show you, yet you shall not reach back to take his hand, nor shall you offer to wipe away his tears.

And though his heart is broken in pieces, and yours be overcome with sorrow, you shall not be turned aside or be bowed down. Rather you shall remain steadfast and trust in My ways, and be that stone which I have set against them. For I search the hearts and minds, and I know what is required and do that which is most needful, that all My beloved may return to Me at their time appointed… Yet the wicked and every unrepentant soul shall be destroyed in the fire. I am The Lord.

My son, you are My witness, My lampstand, and in you have I placed My Word… And all I have purposed for you shall be carried out in the day I send you, says The Lord.

Double-Mindedness... Those who love Others more than Me, are not worthy of Me

March 31, 2013 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – The Word of The Lord spoken to Timothy, For Timothy, and For All Those Who Have Ears to Hear – Regarding his mother coming to visit

Thus says The Lord to His servant… Timothy, harbor no ill will toward your mother, nor hold resentment in your heart, but forgive her.

Nevertheless, because she does not keep My Commandments and disregards My every decree, making no allowances for My holy days, to remember them and keep them holy, always compromising for the sake of her children, doing those things which I said she shall not do…

This is what The Lord your God says… Those who know a prophet of God must also give heed to the words he speaks; and those who have received My words by the hand of My prophet are bound by them. For those who love Me seek always to walk in My ways; and those who know Me recognize the Word given to those I send, and obey it.

Yet with your mother it is not so. For with her mouth she testifies of her love for Me, yet her actions speak to the contrary, revealing a heart which remains far from Me, a heart married to those of this world, a child who is double-minded in all her ways. Thus she shall not enter the house of My prophet; nor shall any who stand against Me draw near. And this shall be for a sign, and for a testimony against them, until the time be changed.

For those who walk alongside the rebellious, and cast their lot with the insolent, stand with them; and those who keep the company of the wicked, and are at ease among those who slander My servants and blaspheme My name, have shown themselves to be in agreement. Therefore, again I say, she shall not enter in, says The Lord.

Thus as it is written, so it is and shall be… Whoever confesses Me before men, him I will also confess before My Father who is in Heaven. But whoever denies Me before men, him I will also deny before My Father who is in Heaven.

Do not think that I came to bring peace on Earth. I did not come to bring peace but a sword. For I have come to set a man against his father, a daughter against her mother, and a daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; and a man's enemies will be those of his own household. He who loves father or mother, more than Me, is not worthy of Me. And he who loves son or daughter, more than Me, is not worthy of Me.

And he, who does not take his cross and follow after Me, is not worthy of Me. He who finds his life will lose it, and he who loses his life, for My sake, will find it.

He who receives you receives Me, and he who receives Me receives Him who sent Me. He who receives a prophet, in the name of a Prophet, shall receive a prophet's reward. And he who receives a righteous man, in the name of a Righteous Man, shall receive a righteous man's reward.

Therefore again, as it is written… Do not be unequally yoked together with unbelievers. For what fellowship has righteousness with lawlessness? And what communion has light with darkness? And what accord has Messiah with Belial? Or what part has a believer with an unbeliever? And what agreement has the temple of God with idols?

For you are the temple of The Living God. As God has said… ‚I will dwell in them and walk among them. I will be their God, and they shall be My people.'

Therefore, come out from among them and be separate, says The Lord. Do not touch what is unclean, and I will receive you. I will be a Father to you, and you shall be My sons and daughters, says The Lord Almighty.

The Diamond of the Lord's Bride & Its Meaning

April 22, 2013 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – A Vision Given to Timothy's Wife, For All Those Who Have Eyes to See and Ears to Hear

A man has given a diamond to his bride-to-be. The diamond is unassuming, not even noticeable to most, but to the bride the diamond is most precious; to her it is a symbol of his love, a promise of their upcoming marriage, a promise of their future together.

She cherishes this ring on her finger so much so that she refuses to take it off, not even removing it when she tends to her work. Her delight is the love of her future husband, and this ring symbolizes their love.

Yet to some, the stone in the bride's ring is an offense, for it is a representation of goodness and eternal love; it's light brilliant and blinding. To them the diamond is a pebble in their shoe which can not be removed, or a piece of sand in their eye which can not be washed out.

To them, the bride and her husband and the ring are reprehensible; some even hate the bride and her husband, jealous of the love they share.

Yet the man and his future bride are unaffected by those around them, looking only to the day when their love will be made complete, the day they will be married and begin their new life together, the day they may finally know each other intimately and deeply, unlike any other time in the past.

The Meaning of this Parable…

April 22, 2013 – From The Lord, Our God and Savior – Understanding of The Vision Given to Timothy and His Wife, For All Those Who Have Eyes to See and Ears to Hear

The bride is The Lord's Bride, and the husband-to-be is YahuShua.

And the diamond represents The Lord Himself, The Word and The Law (The Ten Commandments). And because of The Bride's love for The Lord, she naturally loves whatsoever He gives her… Himself, His Word and The Law.

Yet to some, these same things (The Lord, His Word and The Law), are offensive, because of the goodness they represent. And indeed, to them it is as if they had a pebble in their shoe which can not be removed, or a piece of sand in their eye which can not be washed out, a thorn in their side which can not be healed, because they refuse to embrace The One who alone could heal them, nor will they walk in His ways.

Yet The Lord and His bride continue on in their walk together, as if they walked in the Garden already. They are completely devoted to one another, and are unaffected by the wicked glances and foul speech which goes on all around them. Their bond and their love is unbreakable and everlasting, and soon they shall be fully one.